Ancestral Study
of
Four Families

ROBERTS
GRIFFITH
CARTWRIGHT
SIMPSON

Relationships
Lineal and Collateral of my Children

VOLUME II
Limited Private Edition

by
EMILY GRIFFITH ROBERTS
Fellow, Institute American Genealogy

Compiled and written from authentic material
ANCESTRAL STUDY OF FOUR FAMILIES

VOLUME II
Dedicated

to

My Children

Summerfield Griffith Roberts
Emily Roberts Cartwright
Anne Ruth Roberts Rash
Matthew Cartwright Roberts, Jr.
FOREWORD

The occasion for this compilation is the additional material acquired since 1939.

While the collecting of family data has become a hobby, the motive remains the same as actuated my first compilation—namely, the desire that my children may know to whom they are related, together with the hope that such knowledge, now, or at some future date, may prove pleasing or instructive, or, that possibly it may furnish some measure of inspiration which may be gleaned from the lives of some of the more gifted members of our family.

Also, the very sincere hope is cherished that somewhere in these pages may be found information helpful to others beyond the family circle, whose lines may converge with some of the families herein set forth.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CONTENTS</th>
<th>VOL. I</th>
<th>VOL. II</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Roberts Family</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Griffith Family</td>
<td>137</td>
<td>731</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Cartwright Family</td>
<td>306</td>
<td>941</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Simpson Family</td>
<td>450</td>
<td>1024</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Addenda</td>
<td>579</td>
<td>1072</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bibliography</td>
<td>585</td>
<td>1073</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>587</td>
<td>1074</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE ROBERTS FAMILY

and their relation to the

Thomas, Tucker, Sublett, Edwards,
and other families.
ROBERTS

JAMES ROBERTS, of Augusta and Orange Counties, Va.; also Fincastle, known later as Washington County, N. C. Soldier; deputy sheriff; member Captain Waggoner's company of regulars for defense of the colonies.

Married —.

Children: William; Abner; Isaac; (probably others.)

WILLIAM ROBERTS, b. circa 1730/40 in Orange Co., Va.; living in 1820; styled "Patriarch" of Louisiana group; believed soldier of French and Indian War (see Note p. 29); road commissioner; planter. Removed to Watauga Settlement, Tennessee, and from there to Louisiana about 1810.

Married —.

Children: Thomas; Abner; Absolum; George; John; James; Charles; Elisha; Isaac; Milly; Patsy. (P. 652.)

ELISHA ROBERTS, b. 1775, Watauga Settlement, Holston River, Tennessee; d. Oct. 4, 1844. Served in war of 1812 as First Lieutenant; located in Texas 1823 on his own "headright;" one of fifteen to locate the town of San Augustine; one of twelve trustees for the University of San Augustine; built one of four cotton gins in his district; became Alcalde in 1831.

Married Martha Gill (Patsy); b. 1780/81; d. Dec., 1845; dau. of John Gill of Scotland.

Children: Anne; Elizabeth; Easter Jane; Matilda Fair; William; Noel G.; Mahala Lee; Felix G.; Margaret.

NOEL GILL ROBERTS, son of Elisha and Martha (Gill) Roberts, b. Nov. 19, 1813, in Green Co., Ky.; d. 1864 San Augustine, Texas.

Married: 1, Maria Thomas; 2, Willie Bate (no issue).

Children: Matt; Elisha; Maggie; Maria; Elizabeth; Felix Grundy; Benjamin T.; William; Noel Gill, Jr.; Melissa.

BENJAMIN THOMAS ROBERTS, son of Noel Gill and Maria (Thomas) Roberts, b. Apr. 2, 1837; d. Nov. 6, 1887. Lieutenant in Civil War. Mercantile, cattle and farming interests.

Married Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright, Jan. 10, 1869; b. Apr. 6, 1844; d. May 27, 1903.

Children: Matthew C.; Amanda F.; Anne W.; Benj. S.; Felix M.; C. Claudius; Mary C. Roberts.

ARMS OF ROBERTS

Shield: Azure, three estoiles, and a chief wavy, or

Crest: A lion rampant, or, holding a sword, wavy, erect, argent, pommel and hilt of the first.

Supporters: Two goats rampant, argent, ducally gorged azure.

Motto: Quae supra.
A sketch of the Roberts family was given showing connection of the Virginia family with the English Roberts (now spelt Roberts) who as will be seen by reference to that article are in direct descent from Alexander Roberts IV., Earl of Touro. The Roberts family were raised to the peerage by Charles II., John Roberts being first Earl of Radnor, and John Alexander Roberts fourth earl, came to Virginia and settled in Caroline County about 1721, from whom many of the family of this county are descended. Having omitted in our former article to give the arms as brought over by John Roberts, in justice to this noted family they are here presented and are thus described.

Arms, quarterly; first and fourth, az. on a chief or three estoiles; second and third arg. a lion rampant, or. Crest—a demi-lion rampant, or, holding a flaming sword erect, pp. pommel and hilt of first. Supporters — On either side a goat, arg. ducally gorged and charged on the shoulder with an estoile, az. Motto: Quae Supra.

Henning, in his statutes, mentions many of the early family, John, Jonathan, Benjamin, Edwards, James, William Humphrey, and others, who later served in the Revolutionary War. Matthew Roberts, one of the earliest settlers, was in Coronet Byrd's First Virginia Regiment; Morris Roberts was in Captain Fox's Company of Rangers from Louisa, 1756; Francis Roberts was in the French and English War; John Roberts was in the war in 1775; Hugh Roberts in the Middlesex County militia, 1776. Certainly, the present descendants can easily enter the Colonial Dames and Daughters of Revolution with such patriotic ancestry.

The family were also located quite early in Nansemond and Tidewater Counties, as we find Christopher Roberts living near there in 1765, and his son, William Shepherd Roberts, who married Lydia Queen. The next we find them largely settled in Spotsylvania, Louisa and Albemarle Counties.
JOHN ROBERTS, of Spotsylvania Co., Va.

I. John Roberts died in 1724. Spotsylvania Co., Va. Will recorded. Left property to children:

John Roberts
Margaret Roberts m. Kirtley
Mary Roberts m. Paten (or Peyton)
George Roberts
Benjamin (Son of John, d. 1724)

II. John Roberts
III. William Roberts
IV. Major John Roberts
V. Robert Pollard Roberts
VI. John James Roberts
VII. Margaret Anderson R
Lucy Chapman Roberts

(Son of John, d. 1724)

John must have been a grown man at time of his father's death, as he and Major Kirtley (husband of Margaret Roberts) soon deeded land.

Benjamin was a small child and had as guardians
1. William Thomas and Augustine Smith
2. William Peyton and William Russell

WILL OF JOHN ROBERTS, Book A, p. 9.

To son John 400 acres of land on Flat Run, to him and his heirs. To son Benjamin Roberts, all that tract of land on both sides of Mountain Run 400 acres. To son George Roberts, land and dwelling in Spotsylvania. To Benjamin (son) one horse, saddle and bridle and a young black mare colt that came of my old mare Ginny and a young sorrel horse with a star on his forehead. I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Paten current cash. To son John Roberts one feather bed and bolster and one pair blankets and one rug. The same to Benjamin Roberts, and to "all three sons the residue of my estate." Son-in-law Kirtley and son John Roberts, my Executors.

JOHN ROBERTS, Sept. 10, 1724.

(This will is very old and just readable.)

Copy of will and information from Mrs. J. James Roberts of Culpeper, Virginia.

588
Line of JOHN ROBERTS of Spotsylvania Co., Va.

1. Margaret m. Francis Kirtley
2. Mary m. William Peyton
3. George m. Elizabeth Kirk (?)
4. John m. Elizabeth Russell
5. Benjamin m. Ann (?) Field

---

RUSSELL Line

1. Peter Russell m. Sarah
   (her will, Culpeper Co., 1756)
   d. 1746 Orange Co., Va.

Information from Mrs. J. James Roberts, of Culpeper, Va.
"William & John (sons of John & Elizabeth Russell) had lands left them by Mr. McKinzie."

---

Is this the John Roberts (will 1724) who married Eleanor or Elizabeth Duvall (dau. of Mareen?) p. 847.
Benjamin Roberts, Jr., and William Roberts were Majors in Revolutionary War. See this volume, p. 600.
George Roberts, who married Elizabeth Kirk (?) had children: John, Benjamin, Joseph, George, Jr., Anna, and William Roberts.
John Roberts, who married Elizabeth Russell, had a son, Benjamin, who married Ann Duncan.
MAJOR JOHN ROBERTS — 1758-1843

Great-grandson of John, whose will was dated 1724.
Lancaster,
July 8th, 1781

Hon. Sir:

I, this day, set out from this place to Connecticut, with the British and German Officers. I expect it will be the last of Aug. before I return. I have been to Alexandria since I left home on board of a Flagship sent round from N.Y. with money and other articles for the British Officers.

I find it very expensive traveling. Nothing is going in this part of the world but hard money. It is so plentiful that I have not seen one shilling of paper money since I left Virginia. Pray endeavor to get me all the hard money you possibly can, as I mean to continue in the service. I have borrowed about 8 ginney’s that I am obligated to pay when I return. I would advise you to procure all the hard money you possibly can, for you may depend there will be nothing else going in a short time. I think it would be advisable for you to purchase and make all the hemp and tobacco you possibly can.

Bless God, I am in good health, hoping you and family are hearty.

My particular love and compliments to you, Mama, brothers and sisters, and believe me, dear Father and Mother to be,

Your ever dutiful son,

JOHN ROBERTS.
[Text not legible or readable]
DESCENDANTS OF MAJOR JOHN ROBERTS

MAJ. JOHN ROBERTS, b. 1758; d. Nov. 30, 1843, in Rappahannock Co., Va. m. April 27, 1809, Lucy Ann Blair Pollard, b. Oct. 11, 1791. Issue:

I. Jane Johnston Roberts, b. 1811; d. Jan. 27, 1884
   m. William Henry Ward, of Culpeper Co.
   No issue

II. Ellen Lewis Roberts, b. Aug. 28, 1813; d. Mar. 19, 1869
   m. Lewis Conner Turner of, Culpeper Co.
   Issue:
         m. Dec. 14, 1853, William Lovell, Captain C.S.A.
         Issue:
            a. Robert Lewis Lovell, b. 1859; d. 1892
            b. William Yates Lovell, b. 1860; d. 1861
            c. Edward Hill Lovell, b. Mar. 10, 1864; d.-------
            d. Sue Turner Lovell, b. 1869; d. 1870
            e. Ellen Lovell, b. June 10, 1872; d. May 22, 1905
               m. Oct. 21, 1902, Rev. Edward L. Grace

         m. Dec. 11, 1858, John Lightfoot, Captain C.S.A.
         Issue:
            a. Lizzie Wigginton Lightfoot, b. Nov. 25, 1859
            b. John Turner Lightfoot, b. Sept. 20, 1861
               m. 1st, Oct. 25, 1882, Lucy Lyle Lacy
               Issue:
                  Sue Turner Lightfoot
                  John Turner Lightfoot
                  William Lacy Lightfoot
               m. 2nd, June 11, 1895, Lucy Elizabeth Garnett
               Issue:
                  Edward Valentine Lightfoot
                  Mary Lightfoot

         m. Feb. 12, 1871, Hattie B. Wrenn
         Issue:
               m. Aug. 7, 1898, Thos. Witt Hill of Emory, Texas
               Issue:
                  Lewis Conner Hill
                  Thomas Witt Hill
                  Jack Ralph Hill
                  Clyde Earl Hill
                  William Foust Hill
b. Ellen Saunders Turner, b. May 25, 1874
   m. Sept. 22, 1901, Walter Green Potts, b.——; d. 1905
   Issue:
   Nancy O'Brien Potts
   c. Willie Louise Turner, b. & d. 1874
   d. Lewis Beverly Turner, b. 1878; d. 1879
   e. James Summers Turner, b. & d. 1881
   f. John Roberts Turner, b. & d. 1883
   g. George Harrison Turner, b. Apr. 4, 1884; d.——
   h. Lovell O'Brien Turner, b. Sept. 15, 1886; d.——

5. John Roberts Turner, b. Apr. 30, 1838
   (Clerk Circuit Court Fauquier Co., 1881-1911)
   m. 1st, Sallie Alice Armstrong, b.——; d. Apr. 2, 1888
   Issue:
   a. Hugh Davidson Turner, b. July 23, 1867
      m. Nov. 20, 1889, Willetta Montague
      Issue:
      Helen Montague Turner
      Lucy Armstrong Turner
      Alice Roberts Turner
      John Roberts Turner, II
      Elizabeth Kyle Turner
   b. Ellen Lewis Turner, b. Jan. 11, 1869;
      m. Sept. 20, 1892, Titus Bissell Anderson
      Issue:
      John Turner Anderson
      Katherine Anderson
      Sallie Armstrong Anderson
      Edward Bissell Anderson
      Alice Anderson
   c. Edward Spilman Turner, b. Sept. 18, 1870
      m. Oct. 5, 1896, Hela May Boston
      Issue:
      Frank Boston Turner
      Ann Schoolfield Turner
      Ellen Lovell Turner
   d. Alice May Turner, b. May 2, 1873
      m. Apr. 25, 1900, William Henry Lewis
      Issue:
      Frank Turner Lewis
   e. Jane Settle Turner, b. Oct. 1, 1874; d.——
      m. 2nd, July 10, 1900, Mrs. Emma S. (Latham) Newby

III. Elizabeth Richardson Roberts, b. July 9, 1815; d. 1890  
m. James French Strother, b. 1811; d. 1860, son of George  
French Strother and Sallie Green Williams

Issue:

1. George French Strother, b.—; d. 1877  
m. Lessie Cary, of Gloucester Co., Va. No issue

2. John Roberts Strother, b.—; d. Feb., 1904  
m. Viola Payne, dau. Dr. Alex Payne, of Culpeper

Issue:

- a. James Alexander Strother  
- b. William French Strother  
- c. George French Strother  
- d. Ellen Payne Strother  
- e. Elizabeth Roberts Strother  
- f. John Hunt Strother  
- g. Philip Johnston Strother  
- h. Viola Williams Strother

3. Philip William Strother, b.—; d.—  
m. Nannie Strother Pendleton, b.—; d.—; dau.  

Issue:

- a. James French Strother  
- b. Elvina Chapman Strother  
- c. Elizabeth Roberts Strother  
- d. Albert Pendleton Strother  
- e. Sallie Viola Strother  
- f. Nannie Mary Strother  
- g. Alberta Strother  
- h. Lucy Williams Strother

4. James French Strother, b.—; d.—  
m. Mary Botts, dau. Daniel Botts

Issue:

- a. Sallie Hunt Strother  
- b. Daniel James French Strother  
- c. Andrew Botts Strother  
- d. Katherine Tutt Strother  
- e. Isabella Lewis Strother  
- f. Elizabeth Roberts Strother  
- g. Eliza Harvie Strother

5. William Henry Strother, d. of camp fever C.S.A., unmarried

6. John Hunt Strother, d. during the Civil War, age 17
7. William Johnston Strother
   m. Letitia Shackleford
   Issue:
   a. Elizabeth French Strother
   b. William Johnston Strother, Jr.
   c. Henry Shackelford Strother
   d. Caroline Nelson Strother
8. Ellen Lewis Strother
9. Sallie William Strother
10. Lewis Harvie Strother
11. Charles Suttle Strother, d. y.

IV. William Henry Roberts, b. 1817; d—
   m. Eliza Brooke
   Issue:
   1. Jane Maria Roberts
   2. Ellen Doris Roberts
   3. Betty Beale Roberts
   4. Mary Isabelle Roberts
   5. John Gideon Roberts
   6. William Edward Roberts
   7. Lucy Hannah Roberts
   8. Robert Lewis Roberts
   9. Lillian Roberts

V. John Albany Roberts, b. 1819; d——
   m. Nelly Herndon of Fredericksburg, Virginia
   Issue:
   1. Lucy Pollard Roberts
   2. Susan Broadus Roberts
   3. William Albany Roberts
   4. George Anna Roberts
   5. Lewis Augusta Roberts
   6. Lizzie Green Roberts
   7. Nannie Herndon Roberts
   8. Nelly Herndon Roberts

VI. Robert Pollard Roberts, b. 1821; d. 1893
   m. Jane Eastman, of Rockingham County
   Issue:
   1. George Edward Roberts
   2. Lucy Ellen Roberts
   3. JOHN JAMES ROBERTS, b. 1850; d. 1930
      m. Minnie Boggs Anderson, of Franklin, W. Va.; b. 1867
      Issue:
      a. Margaret Anderson Roberts, b. 1896; d. —
      b. Lucy Chapman Roberts, b. 1898; d. 1938
         m. Charles Neal Goldsborough, d. 1940
      Issue:
      Mary Neal Goldsborough, b. 1927
      Charles Worthington Goldsborough, b. 1929

595
VII. George Edward Roberts

VIII. Isabella Vass Roberts, b. 1835; d.——
   m. John Jett
   Issue:
   1. Julia Lane Jett
   2. John Roberts Jett
   3. William Armstead Jett

Courtesy of Mrs. John James Roberts (nee Minnie B. Anderson) of Culpeper, Va.

Excerpts from letters of Mrs. John James Roberts:

Silver Springs, Md.
September 28, 1946

“My dear Mrs. Roberts:

The picture you enclosed is that of Major John Roberts, who as a young man of 19 entered the army and soon was made a Major. He was my husband’s grandfather, and his wife was Lucy Ann Pollard, of Richmond, Va.

I think your ancestor, James Roberts, must have been a son of George Roberts, who was a brother of William, Major John’s father. . . . You might get some additional data from Mrs. Philip Hiden, care Newport News Shipbuilding and Dry Dock Company, Newport News, who is a Roberts descendant, and has been interested in all that concerned the family. She has also had many of the old Will Books in Virginia Counties, which were falling to pieces, restored at her own expense . . .”

Most truly yours,
Minnie A. Roberts.”

Dear Mrs. Roberts:

The Captain Waggoner in whose company your James Roberts served in Colonial Defense, was my great-great-grandfather, and he lived in Culpeper and went to Alexandria, Virginia, and joined General Washington’s company, to accompany General Braddock on his ill-fated warfare with the French and Indians. So your James must have been in this section and lived here. When I return to Culpeper I will see if there is any record of a James Roberts in the old Will and Deed Books in our Court House, though some of these old records were destroyed during the war . . .”

Captain Andrew Waggoner later became a Major.
No person in the history of Culpeper held the love and confidence of the citizens of the county to a greater extent than J. James Roberts, who died at noon Monday. He had been identified with local banking interests for the past twenty-three years as cashier of The Second National Bank of Culpeper. In this position of trust he was in position to and did give wise counsel concerning financial matters to hundreds of patrons of the institution.

His frank, cordial manner, his pleasing personality and careful attention to all business matters were large factors in the steady and consistent growth of the bank.”

(Copy local newspaper.)
SKETCH

J. James Roberts, of Culpeper, Virginia. Copied from local paper:

By virtue of his high standing, splendid business abilities, high moral character, and a most winning and unusual personality, Mr. Roberts was justly entitled to be considered one of the most outstanding citizens of the town in which he had lived for a quarter of a century, and which he loved. For, although a native of Rockingham county, having been born at the home of his maternal grandfather, George Eastham, practically all of his life had been spent in the town or county of Culpeper and he was the descendant of old Culpeper families of Colonial days, being the son of Robert Pollard Roberts and Jane Mary Eastham, his wife, and a grandson of that Revolutionary patriot, Major John Roberts, who was an officer in the Continental Army when barely twenty years old, and who married Miss Pollard, of Richmond. He was related to many leading families of the state, the present Governor of Virginia, Hon. John Garland Pollard, being a near relative.

With Second National 23 Years

His first practical business experience was when a young man he became associated with the late Wallace Nalle, who conducted a large general mercantile business at Raccoon Ford, this association continuing for many years. About twenty-five years ago he removed to Culpeper and for several years conducted a successful business of his own, giving it up in 1807 to become cashier of The Second National Bank, a position which he held at the time of his death.

He was prominent in banking circles and at one time served as president of the Banker's Association of Northern Virginia; he was prominent also in Masonic circles, being a member of Fairfax Lodge of Masons and a Knights Templar of the Fairfax Commandery. He was a member of the Episcopal church and served as vestryman of St. Stephen's during practically his entire residence in Culpeper, being elected to this office when he first came to the town and re-elected with each succeeding year.

He is survived by his wife, who, before her marriage, was Miss Minnie Boggs Anderson, of Franklin, W. Va., two daughters, Miss Margaret Roberts and Mrs. Charles Neal Goldsborough; two little grandchildren, the children of Mr. and Mrs. Goldsborough, and a sister, Mrs. A. W. Pulliam, all of Culpeper. A brother, George Roberts, died some months ago.

Burial in Fairview Cemetery

Funeral services, which were attended by a large crowd of relatives and friends, were held on yesterday afternoon from St. Stephen's Episcopal church, with the rector, Rev. Dr. K. J. Hammond, officiating. Interment, with full Masonic honors, was in the family section of Fairview Cemetery, where, following the colnittal service of the church, which was also conducted by Dr. Hammond, the full Masonic burial services were read by W. J. Phillips, representing the Worshipful Master of Fairfax Lodge, assisted by Dr. Thomas W. Hooper, Grand Junior Deacon of the Grand Lodge of Virginia. There was a full turnout of members of the Masonic Lodge with the Knights Templar of Fairfax Commandery acting as escort.

The active pallbearers were Floyd H. White, Fred P. Hudgins, D. James Coleman, W. Bowman Clark, B. P. Williams and Rufus G. Roberts.


As a tribute of respect to one who has meant so much in the life and progress of Culpeper, every business house in the town was closed yesterday at the hour of the funeral.

Among the relatives and friends from out of town who were here for the funeral were Mrs. Lutie Hedley, of Franklin, W. Va., as sister of Mrs. Roberts who has been with the family during the last weeks of his illness; Mrs. W. D. Anderson, also of Franklin; Mrs. Zelle, of Petersburg, W. Va.; Willie Nalle, of Westmoreland County; Dr. Brodie Nalle, of Charlotte, N. C., and many others.
of by Congress, the said Captain having entered and acknowledged
Bond with Security which is ordered to be registered.
Adjourned till tomorrow 9 o'clock.
Signed
John Page.
Dudley Diggles.
John Blair.
B Dandridge.
Ben. Harrison.

Saturday, September 7th 1776.

Present
Mr President, Mr Diggles, Mr Blair.
Mr Dandridge and Mr Harrison.

Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Campbell of the first
regiment for Thirty pounds ten shillings and eleven pence farthing
for rations for himself and officers to the 28th of February.
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Jeffry Russell a soldier in
Cap' Ballard's Company of the first Regiment for one pound for
the hire of his rifle one year.
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Abraham Buford of
the Culpeper Minute Battalion for one hundred and forty three
pounds five shillings and nine pence for the use of himself Lieu-
tenant Gallison and Ensign Roberts for rations and Forage and
for arms, Waggon hire &c.
James Dunlop is permitted to pass thro this State on his way
to North Carolina, and the like pass granted Michael Wallace to
go to Baltimore.
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Seraphino Formicolia for five
pounds seven shillings and six pence for horse hire and a saddle
and bridle lost when impressed to the Hampton expedition last fall.
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Alexander Middleton for four
pounds five shillings for his rations and Forage as Surgeons mate
to the 6th Regtm' from the 18th July to the 28th of August. Also for
the use of John Roberts as Surgeons mate to the same regiment
for six pounds nine shillings and seven pence 3/ by for his forage and
rations from the 28th June to the 28th of August.
Ordered that a Warrant issue to Captain Thomas Patterson
for the use of Peter Patterson for Bacon furnished Captain Bufords
minute Company And for the use of James Bristee ten shillings
for Express hire by order of Buckingham Committee.
Ordered that a Warrant issue to John Selden for Ninety one
pounds for furniture purchased for the palace.
On the application of Captain William Fontaine of the second
Regiment whose Company is now disbanded he is permitted to
purchase good rifle guns for the new recruits he may enlist.

The Roberts of Virginia, in the Revolutionary War.
Ordered that the Clerk do State an account of the last Quarter's Salary of the Payy Council & carry the Same to the Auditors to be by them Certified to the Treasurer.

The Governor desired the attendance of the Board tomorrow.

Adjourned till tomorrow 10 o'Clock.

Signed

John Page
Dudley Digges
John Blair
B. Dandridge
Nath. Harrison
David Jameson

Tuesday October 7th 1777

Present,

His Excellency;

John Page
Dudley Digges
John Blair

Esquires

William Brown having produced the Treasurer's Receipt for the Paydy eight pounds which he received upon account to recieve for a third Lieutenant in the State Artillery; it is ordered that the said Brown's Bond be cancelled.

The Governor, with the advice of the Board, issued a Warrant upon the Treasurer in favor of Colonel William Finne for three thousand pounds upon Account to purchase Waggons and Teams for the use of the State, also.

Ordered that the Prisoners of War, belonging to the Solways, be immediately conveyed to Hanover County, & there confined within the Limits of the Prison Bounds, till further orders.

Also issued Commissions, on the Recommendation of New Kent County Court, appointing James Allen & James Tyree, Inspectors & John Slater assistant Inspector of Tobacco at the Brickhouse.

Also, on the recommendation of Culpeper County Court, issued Commissions appointing James Pendleton, William Champ, and William Thompson, Colonels; James Slaughter, Ephraim Rucker, and John Slaughter, Lieutenant Colonels; and James Green, Benjamin Roberts Junr, and William Roberts Majors of the Militia of the said County.

Adjourned till tomorrow 10 o'Clock.

Signed

John Page
Dudley Digges
John Blair
B. Dandridge
Nath. Harrison
David Jameson
Roberts, Abner, S. of W. 1835, Pen. 3, Ky. 139.
Roberts, Anthony (I V.S.R.), W.D. 22, 2; W.D. 25, 12.
Roberts, Ben (5 V.R.), W.D. 118, 5.
Roberts, Bernard (2 V.R.), W.D. 43, 1.
Roberts Cyrus L (capt.), Aud. Acct. XXXI, 114.
Roberts Cyrus L. (capt.), (14 V.R.) W.D. 200, 1; W.D. 261, 14; W.D. 262, 2.
Roberts, Daniel (10 V.R.), W.D. 284, 1; (14 V.R.), W.D. 263, 22; W.D. 268, 1.
Roberts, David (10 V.R.), W.D. 210, 2; (12 V.R.), W.D. 238 1.
Roberts, Edward (8 V.R.), W.D. 164, 2; (12 V.R.), W.D. 238, 1; (4, 8 & 12 V.R.), W.D. 314, 2.
Roberts, Evan (Amelia), Rev. Army v. 1, Reg. 27.
Roberts, (Robards) George (10 V.R.), W.D. 213, 2; W.D. 286, 1.
Roberts, Henry (8 V.R.), W.D. 183, 1 (12 V.R.), W.D. 244, 3; (4, 8 & 12 V.R.), W.D. 318, 1.
Roberts, Hezekiah (2 V.S.R.), W.D. 49, 2.
Roberts, James (4 V.R.), W.D. 90, 1.
Roberts, Jere, Aud. Acct. XXXI, 156.
Roberts, John (surg.) (2 V.R.), W.D. 30, 5; (6 V.R.), W.D. 122, 1; (14 V.R.), W.D. 200, 1; W.D. 262, 1; (1 & 10 V.R.), W.D. 280, 1.
Roberts, John (Accomac), Rev. Army v. 1, Reg. 75.
Roberts, John (4 V.R.), W.D. 84, 1; W.D. 88, 1; W.D. 295, 1; (7 V.R.), W.D. 156, 2; (8 V.R.), W.D. 173, 2, 6; W.D. 177, 1; W.D. 179, 2; (11 V.R.), W.D. 233, 1; (12 V.R.), W.D. 242, 1; (4, 8 & 12 V.R.), W.D. 313, 1.
Roberts, Joseph (11 V.R.), W.D. 227, 1.
Roberts, Martin (5 V.R.), W.D. 107, 1.
Roberts, Matthew (5 V.R.), W.D. 107, 1.
Roberts, Mourning (14 V.R.), W.D. 263, 2.
Roberts, Norman, S. of W. 1835, Pen. 3, Ky. 117.
Roberts, Obedience (1 V.R.), W.D. 11, 1; W.D. 282, 1; (9 V.R.), W.D. 195, 1; (5 & 9 V.R.), W.D. 320, 5.
Roberts, Robert (Northampton), Rev. Army v. 1, Reg. 27.
Roberts, Rutherford (8 V.R.), W.D. 181, 1.
Roberts, Shadrack (9 V.R.), W.D. 197, 10.
Roberts Thomas, Rev. Army v. 2, Gam. 24.
Roberts, James (n.), H.D. 1833-4, Doc. 33, 16; N 8, 7.
Roberts, John (maj.) (Culpeper), S. of W. 1835, Pen. 2, 211; Culpeper Pets., Nov. 19, 1796 (A 4483).
Roberts, John (maj.), Aud. Acct. VIII, 80; B.W.; R.C.
Roberts, John, Aud. Acct. XXII, 259; Aud. Acct. XXVIIA, 18; B.W.; I.P., D 22, D 135, D 159; H.D. Oct. 1796, 62; Pitts., 32, 35; Saf., 259; War 4, 60, 61, 332; War 5, 19, 169, 170, 173.
Roberts, Joseph, J.D. 1833-4, Doc. 32, 21; Saf., 257; War 4, 325.
Roberts, Joseph (Fauquier m.), Aud. Acct. XV, 453.
Roberts, ———— (Albemarle), Aud. Acct. 1780; 294.
Roberts, Matthew, War 5, 172.
Roberts, Michael, Aud. Acct. XXII, 78.
Roberts, Moses, War 4, 334.
Roberts, Mourning, B. W.
Roberts, Obadiah, War 4, 333.
Roberts, Obedience, B.W.; War 4, 326.
Roberts, Philips (n), N 8, 39.
Roberts, Richard (Brooke), S. of W. 1835, Pen. 2, 45.
Roberts, Richard, Aud. Acct. XVIII, 682; War 4, 336.
Roberts, Robert, War 4, 335.
Roberts, Spencer, War 4, 335.
Roberts, Thomas (surg.), Heitman, 348.
Roberts, Thomas (cabell) S. of W. 1835, Pen. 2, 121.
Roberts, Thomas, Aud. Acct. XXII, 19; B.W.; Saf., 259, 261; War 4, 325.
Roberts, William (maj. Culpeper m.), C.J. 1777-8, 103; War 23 (1777).
Roberts, William (en.), B.W.; Heitman, 348; H.D. 1835-6, Doc. 6, 108.
Roberts, William (n.), B.W.; N 8, 10, 15; War 5, 173.
Roberts, Wilson, War 4, 326.

Virginia State Library.

The Muster Roll of Captain Hugh Stephenson's Company of Riflemen of 1775-6 may be found on p. 88 of "Historic Shepherdstown," by Danske Dandridge.

The names of James Roberts and Philip Waggoner are listed therein.

603
The name of ROBERTS, appearing in War Vols. 4 and 5

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Officers' Names</th>
<th>By Whom Received</th>
<th>Days</th>
<th>Sums</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Roberts</td>
<td>Surgeon, Himself</td>
<td>Jan. 21, 1783</td>
<td>583 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Roberts</td>
<td>Major Guarde F. Strother</td>
<td>Nov. 8, 1783</td>
<td>404 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syrus Roberts</td>
<td>Capt. William Jenkins</td>
<td>Apr. 6, 1784</td>
<td>168 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Roberts</td>
<td>Maj. Gen. James Wood</td>
<td>June 24, 1784</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Roberts</td>
<td>Sgt. Inf. Major Hunter</td>
<td>Dec. 23, 1784</td>
<td>147 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Capt. Tannihill</td>
<td>Jan. 18, 1784</td>
<td>57 19 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Colo Cropper</td>
<td>Apr. 30, 1785</td>
<td>22 19 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Essa Hubbard</td>
<td>Apr. 30, 1785</td>
<td>15 9 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Essa Hubbard</td>
<td>Apr. 30, 1785</td>
<td>15 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Colo Cropper</td>
<td>Nov. 22, 1785</td>
<td>26 11 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Mr. Talbott</td>
<td>Dec. 1, 1785</td>
<td>10 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spencer Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Colo Cropper</td>
<td>Dec. 26, 1785</td>
<td>3 10 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Mr. Vanmeter</td>
<td>Jan. 12, 1786</td>
<td>29 1 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Mr. Reynolds</td>
<td>Feb. 4, 1786</td>
<td>78 12 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Himself</td>
<td>Aug. 24, 1786</td>
<td>14 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Inf. Obediah Jackson</td>
<td>Aug. 31, 1786</td>
<td>19 9 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Roberts</td>
<td>Capt. Inf. D. Broadhead</td>
<td>Aug. 10, 1784</td>
<td>269 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will Roberts</td>
<td>Ens. D. Broadhead</td>
<td>Aug. 10, 1784</td>
<td>116 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Roberts</td>
<td>Lt. Illinois Himself</td>
<td>Dec. 10, 1785</td>
<td>129 19 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Roberts</td>
<td>Sold. Art. Himself</td>
<td>Aug. 20, 1783</td>
<td>78 5 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Roberts</td>
<td>Navy Capt. Thomas</td>
<td>Oct. 22, 1783</td>
<td>8 8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Virginia State Library.
Roberts, Benjamin (Va.) Captain of a Virginia State Regiment, 1778 to 1781.

Roberts, Cyrus (Va.)
1st Lieutenant 14th Virginia, 10th March, 1777; Captain, 1778; retired 14th September, 1778.

Roberts, Daniel (Ga.) Lieutenant-Colonel 2nd Georgia; on roll for August, 1778.

Roberts, James (Mass.) 2nd Lieutenant of Scammons Massachusetts Regiment, May to December, 1775.

Roberts, Jesse (Pa.) 2nd Lieutenant 10th Pennsylvania, 4th December, 1776 to ——.

Roberts, John (Mass.) 1st Lieutenant of Spencer’s Additional Continental Regiment, 18th February, 1777; resigned 15th September, 1777.

Roberts, John (Va.) Surgeon 6th Virginia, 1st February, 1777; transferred to 4th Virginia, 14th September, 1778; transferred to 10th Virginia, 1st August, 1779; served on staff of General Lafayette in 1781; served to close of war. (Died 21st of April, 1821).

Roberts, John (Va.) Captain Virginia Convention Guards, 11th January, 1779; Major, 5th March, 1779; retired 1st May, 1781. (Died 30th November, 1843).


Roberts, John (N.Y.) 2nd Lieutenant of Malcolm’s Additional Continental Regiment, 6th February, 1777; 1st Lieutenant 17th November, 1777; Captain-Lieutenant, 16th June, 1778; resigned 1st April, 1779; name also spelled Robert.

Roberts, Moses (Mass.) 1st Lieutenant 15th Massachusetts, 1st January, 1777; Captain, 1st March, 1779; killed at Young’s House, 3d February, 1780.

Roberts, Owen (S.C.) Major 1st South Carolina, 17 June, 1775; Lieutenant-Colonel South Carolina State Artillery, 14th November, 1775; Colonel ——; killed at Stono Ferry, 20th June, 1779.

Roberts, Richard Brooke (S.C.) Captain South Carolina State Artillery Regiment, 1779; Aid-de-Camp to General Lincoln in 1782; Captain 2nd United States Infantry, 4th March, 1791; assigned to Sub Legion, 4th September, 1792; Major
3rd Sub Legion, 26th February, 1793; assigned to 4th Infantry, 1st November, 1796; died 19th January, 1797.

Roberts, Thomas (Va.) Surgeon 10th Virginia, 1st October, 1778; transferred to 3rd Virginia, 1st August, 1779, and served to close of war.


AUDITORS' ACCOUNTS

Roberts, John (Culpeper) Govt. Accot. to recruit............... 2000
1779-80, p. 116
Vol. 8, p. 80

Charlottesville, May 25th, 1781
109 South Expedition
Major John Roberts, Dr.
Warr: on acco of Assembly.................... 6000
Vol. 18, p. 443

Richmond, Virginia, 18th March, 1784
Militia
Warr. to William Roberts....................... 5, 18, 8
Vol. 18, p. 444

Richmond, Virginia, 18th March, 1784
Militia
Warrant to Alexander Roberts
Warrant to William Roberts
Warrant to Stephen Roberts
Vol. 22, p. 259

Richmond, Virginia, 9th July, 1784
Sundry Accots. Illinois
Warr. to John Roberts...................... 7, 6, 2
Vol. 22, p. 275

Richmond, Virginia, 16th July, 1784
Warrant to Ben Roberts for balance of pay as Colo inf.
Vol. 27, p. 179

Thursday, 23rd June, 1785
Militia
To William Roberts, for Militia Service 2, 14, 8
Vol. 27, p. 239

Wednesday, July 20, 1785
Militia
Warrant to John Roberts for Service in the Militia 2, 14, 8
Virginia State Library.

606
VIRGINIA MILITIA IN THE REVOLUTION

Roberts, James, S. L. S., Sept. 8, 1777, under Mosby.
McAllister Data, p. 215, Section 270 (continued) Louisa County.

Of the Revolutionary War
Thomas Roberts, private, here enrolled
Saffell, p. 259.

Of the Revolutionary War
Company 4, as is stood June 1, 1777
John Roberts enrolled here as private. Charles Potterfield, Capt.
Saffell, p. 259.

Of the Revolutionary War
William Roberts, soldier of the Revolution, was discharged March 28, 1780
Saffell, p. 281.

Statement of Cabell County, Virginia
Isaac Roberts, placed on pension roll April 21, 1831; 74 years
— Roberts, placed on pension roll Nov. 6, 1833; 73 years
Report Secretary of War, Pen. 2, 1835, p. 121

Abner Roberts, private in militia, Revolutionary War, placed on pension roll, January 18, 1833, aged 92 years
Report Secretary of War, Pen. 3, 1835, p. 139
Virginia State Library.

BOUNTY WARRANTS VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

It appears by the books in this office that a warrant 100 acres of land is pd the 20th January 1784 to a certain WILLIAM ROBERTS for a 3 years Service in Cont. line.

Ira T. Balgrove(?)
Law Off. 20th Sept. 1811

This certifieth that WILLIAM ROBERTS, Soldier in the 9th V. Reg. was enlisted the first day of March 1777 for the time of three years which time he has served faithfully as a good Soldier and is hereby discharged the Service of the U. States. Given under my hand at Fort Pitt 27th day of March 1780.

Richd Campbell

B.W. 1785
Copy, Charles Vanduvall(?)
CAPTAIN BEN ROBERTS (b. 1749, living 1828)
The Petition of Benjamin Roberts respectfully States
That the accompanying papers show his right to Land Bounty as a
Captain of the Va., State Line in the Revolution.
For the last 45 years the warrants could not have been located, for
which reason it was useless to apply for it.
T. Green for the petitioner June 1830

STATE OF KENTUCKY
JEFFERSON COUNTY
Personally appeared before me the subscriber, a Justice of the Peace
in and for said County, BENJAMIN ROBERTS, who being duly
sworn saith that he is now in the Seventy ninth year of his age, that he,
in the fall of the year 1779, received the appointment of Captain of
the Virginia State Line during the war of the Revolution, and that
shortly afterward he was commissioned as such by the governor of
Virginia (Jefferson), that he proceeded to recruit men for two years,
and in March 1780 he marched with his troops to the forks of the
Ohio, now Louisville, where he was stationed together with other
Companies, part of the time under the command of Major or Lieu-
tenant Col. Geo. Slaughter, and part of the time under the command
of Colonel Joseph Crockett. He says that he continued in service after
the period for which his men were enlisted, until the close of the war,
neither resigning or receiving any notice that his services were at an
end, and holding himself in readiness to obey any order which he
might receive from his superior officers or the government of the
State of Virginia, that he has never at any time drawn any commuta-
tion or half pay from the State for his services as aforesaid, and fur-
ther he saith not.
Sworn to before me this twenty-ninth of July 1828
William Tompkins.

STATE OF KENTUCKY
JASSAMINE COUNTY
Personally appeared before me the subscriber a Justice of the Peace
in and for said County, Colonel Joseph Crockett who being duly
sworn saith that he was Lieut. Col. Commandant of a Regiment on
the Virginia State establishment during the war of the Revolution,
and he says that Benjamin Roberts was a Captain of said Regiment,
and served as such to the termination of the said War of the Revo-
lution and became equally entitled to a warrant for his proportion of
Virginia State land with any other officer, and further he saith not.
Sworn to before me this fourteenth of July 1828.
On outside of document is: James Wilmore
Cap: Ben: Roberts
1830 July 28 Allowed as a Captain State line, to the end of the
war, if not already allowed certificate 1830

608
BOUNTY WARRANT, issued to Dr. John Roberts for services as Regimental Surgeon—for 6,000 acres of land.

I Samuel Hopkins who was a Lieutenant Col. in the 10th Virginia Regiment on Continental establishment do hereby certify and declare, that Dr. John Roberts was first appointed Surgeon Mate in May 1776 in the 6th Virginia Regiment, that early in 1777 he was appointed Surgeon to the same Regiment and served under my inspection and Command until the month of April 1779, after which period being myself ordered on duty in the Southern department I can only certify, that I left Dr. Roberts on duty at that time and in 1781 on my return to Virginia, found him still in office in the army and have always believed and understood his services continued to the end of the Revolutionary War in 1783.

Sam Hopkins

Frankfort August 12th, 1818

The above statement given by Gen’l Samuel Hopkins, from my own recollection I think is correct and moreover I well remember that Dr. Roberts was alternately at Petersburg and Richmond and appeared to be officially employed in attending on indisposed officers of the Revolutionary Army in 1782 and 1783, which was to the end of the war.

I Pryor

An officer of the 1st Regt of Artillery, Revy. War

I certify the above to be a true copy of the original

I. W.

(The Book of Manuscript on p. 2)

Virginia State Library.
JOURNAL OF HOUSE DELEGATES
Document No. 32, p. 21

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Rank</th>
<th>Entitled to land for a service of 3 yrs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>482</td>
<td>Roberts, Benjamin</td>
<td>Sergeant</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>483</td>
<td>Roberts, Eliab</td>
<td>Private</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>486</td>
<td>Roberts, Joseph</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1833-34</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Document 6, p. 106

Roberts, William | Ensign | State | Bounty land was allowed to him in 1831 for a service of 3 yrs. A warrant issued in May 1831 for 760 acres in part; another warrant issued in July 1832 for 1142 16/22 acres in part; the balance of the 2666 2/3 acres to which he was entitled remains still due.

OFFICERS IN CAPTAIN ABRAHAM SHEPHERD’S COMPANY

Captain Abraham Shepherd
First Lieutenant Samuel Finley
Second Lieutenant William Kelly
Third Lieutenant Henry Bedinger
First Sergeant John Crawford
Second Sergeant John Kerney
Third Sergeant Robert Howard
Fourth Sergeant Dennis Bush
First Corporal John Seaburn
Second Corporal Evert Hoglant
Third Corporal Thomas Knox
Fourth Corporal Jonathan Gibbons
Drummer Stephen Vardine
Fifer Thomas Cook
Armourer JAMES ROBERTS

Muster Roll of his company raised in July, 1776, see “American Prisoners of the Revolution,” p. 22.

NAVY

Vol. 8, p. 7
Name of James Roberts, Seaman, is enrolled
Vol. 8, p. 15
A return of Spirit for the Ship Tempest, December 7th, 1779
Under this heading appear the names of John Roberts and William Roberts. (Quantities of spirits omitted.)

Virginia State Library.
"ROBERTS, JAMES

"Enlisted as a private in Captain Stephenson's company in 1775. He was an armourer, and in 1776 enlisted again in Captain Shepherd's company. After the battle of Fort Washington the company having been almost all captured had no further use for the armourer. Roberts was discharged on the 6th of December, 1776. The Roberts had a small farm near Shepherdstown. The names of two James Roberts occur in the list of prisoners on board the prison ship Jersey. It is possible that the armourer of Captain Shepherd's company was one of these."

By permission of Miss Susan K. Dandridge, Shepherdstown, W. Va.

McALLISTER'S DATA, Section 148, p. 132 (Graves Thomas)

In 1777 ordered out when the British landed at head of Elk and steered for Philadelphia. Went as orderly under Captain Hill, MAJOR WILLIAM ROBERTS commanding the four Culpeper companies. We joined Washington above Philadelphia and were in the battle of Germantown. Soon after we were put under regular officers and sent down against the enemy's position at Philadelphia where we felt some of the horrors of war. We marched and maneuvered day and night, and sometimes in full view of the enemy's main army. Seldom an hour passed but we were shedding blood. We continued in perils of cold, hunger and fatigue, our bed on the cold ground and our covering the canopy of the heavens. After six months we returned for winter quarters, without clothes and barefooted. In 1778 applicant was sergeant at the barracks guarding Burgoyne's troops until promoted by Major Roberts...

I.P.D. No. 104.

A PAY ROLL of Captain John Snoddy's Company of Lincoln Militia in Actual Service on an Expedition against the Shawnee(? ) Indians and Commanded by George Rogers Clark, Brig General, this 22 Day of October, 1782.

NAMES (Appearing in this list is the name of Elisha Roberts.)

I.P.D. No. 135.

PAY ABSTRACT for one Captain, Lieutenant, Ensign, four Sergeants and twenty Privates of Colonel Caves Regiment of Militia in Actual Service under General Clark. An expedition against the Chawnee(?) from the twenty first of October to the twenty fifth of November, both days Included 1782.

MEN'S NAMES

James Davis, Captain

JOHN ROBERTS is listed as one of twenty privates, on Pay Roll for 2, 8, 0.

I.P.D. No. 159.

PAY ABSTRACT of Captain Robert George's Company of Artillery in the Service of the Commonwealth of Virginia and Illinois Department Commencing 4th June 1779 and ending 3rd December 1781 inclusive.

NAMES. The name of JOHN ROBERTS appears in this list.

Virginia State Library.
ELISHA ROBERTS, p. 32
First Lieutenant in War of 1812

WAR DEPARTMENT
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE
WASHINGTON
May 5, 1812.

Respectfully returned to

Mrs. Ithmal K. Preston,
1922 North Sixth Street,
Naco, Texas.

The records of this office show that Elisha Roberts served in the
War of 1812 as a 1st Lieutenant in Captain Thomas Dickman's Company, 16th
and 18th Regiments Louisiana Militia, from December 30, 1814 to March 10,
1815, when discharged.

Elisha Roberts served in a company in that war in Captain John
K. Caffey's Company of Drafted Militia, Louisiana Militia, commanded by
Colonel Alexander de Clouet. His service began September 25, 1814 and
ended March 31, 1815.

No record found of the services of any other man of these names
from Louisiana. - Age of parents or other members of the family not shown.

Incl.
(stamped envelope)

Major General

Record of company, regiment and rank, of Elisha Roberts in Louisiana Militia, War of
1812.

ALCALDE
When the office of Alcalde was thrust upon Elisha Roberts, he was
sworn in with the following unique form: "To execute such laws as
he knew, and to learn the others as soon as possible."
I tried to understand it.
Respectfully returned to

Mr. Summerfield C. Roberts,
Allen Building,
Dallas, Texas

December 13, 1939

The records show that one Elisha Roberts served in the War of 1812 as a first lieutenant in Capt. Thomas Bickham's Company, 12th and 13th Consolidated Regiment, Louisiana Militia. His service commenced December 23, 1814 and ended March 9, 1815. The place of his birth, residence, or enlistment, or his next of kin is not shown.

The records of the War Department covering the War of 1812 and all early periods are of a strictly military character, furnishing no personal or family history to aid in the identification of the man.

E.S. Adams
Major General,
The Adjutant General
By
Record of "Headrights" of William, Elisha and Isaac Roberts.
Courtesy, Mrs. Lena Cartwright Preston, of Waco, Texas.

"Among the early settlers of this county were some of the noblest men to be found in any country. They were generous, kind, brave and honest. I will here give the names of many of them. I will begin with David and Isaac Renfro, Elisha Roberts, Donald McDonald, John Cartwright, Willis Murphy, Philip A. Sublet, John Chumly, Nathan Davis, Obadiah Hendricks, John Bodine, John A. Lout, Baily Anderson, Benjamin Thomas, Shadrach Thomas, Thomas Cartwright, Isaac Lindsey, Stephen Prather, Wyatt Hanks, Solomon Miller, Hyram Brown, William Luce, George Teal, John Sproul, James Bridges, Ross Bridges, Peter Galloway, John McGinnis.

These were the earliest settlers in East Texas. In 1825 the people began to make rapid improvements, opening large farms and building cotton gins. This year Elisha Roberts, John A. Williams and John Sproul each erected cotton gins on the main road, for at that time there was no one living north or south of the Kings Highway.

Ref: "Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 85.

614
Mr. Summerfield G. Roberts,
Allen Building, Dallas, Texas.

Dear Mr. Roberts:

It happens that Elisha Roberts figures in another research of mine, "John A. Williams, the Tory," in the Texas Revolution. John A. Williams played pretty much the same role as Jonas Harrison in East Texas for the years 1822-7. During that time he was intimately associated with Elisha Roberts. John A. Williams left Ayish Bayou in the summer of 1827 for his headright in the Lower Trinity, Liberty County. Jonas Harrison settled in Patroon Bayou, Shelby County, in 1826, and lived there until his death in 1836. During those ten years Jonas Harrison was the center of a group of old men, of whom Elisha Roberts was one. Through them he wielded his great influence for about ten years.

Right now I'm interested in knowing where in Louisiana Elisha Roberts settled for awhile before he crossed the border into Ayish Bayou. Can you tell me? I can send you quite a number of Elisha Roberts' documents, but I'm sure you must have them in books. Do you have Dr. George L. Crockett's "Two Centuries in East Texas?" There is a great deal in there about Elisha Roberts. In any account of the Freedonian Revolution you will find Elisha Roberts mentioned as a neutral.

Answering your question about the second letter of Jonas Harrison to Austin, you will find it in full in The Austin Papers (1922) page 899, you should find these in the Dallas Public Library. The first letter is almost as good, page 895 . . .

I am not only interested in Elisha Roberts, but in his nephew, Governor Roberts, and all the Roberts since. For in my long study of East Texas history, I have come across the famous feud between the Walls and Roberts on one side, and the Brookes and Borders on the other. It is a magnificent yarn as told me by Phil Sublet Smith, many years ago. Phil Smith has been in Tampico many years . . . he was a graduate student here when he told me the yarn . . . All this happened in the 1890's, I think.

However, Elisha Roberts kept his hands clean of the Freedonian Rebellion, and also, of the Regulator-Moderator War. He lived longer than Jonas Harrison. Jonathan Anderson(?) was another old crony of Jonas Harrison's. Younger men who followed old Jonas were Emory Rains and Moses Wooten. Altogether, the whole story of that group and how it dominated East Texas for ten years would be mighty interesting if we had it all. But what we have is quite fascinating.

Yours sincerely,

Samuel E. Asbury,

5/3/42 (Copy)

College Station, Texas.

Note: Elisha Roberts settled in 1810 in Washington Parish, Louisiana.
An inventory of the property belonging to the estate of Elisha Roberts, deceased, both real and personal:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Names of Slaves</th>
<th>Age</th>
<th>Personal Property Value</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Philip</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>a man $400.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spencer</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>a man $500.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>a man $500.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>a man $300.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Candy</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>a man $450.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedney</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>a man $600.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jordan</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>a boy $450.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedford</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>a boy $400.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nelson</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>a boy $300.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elleck Alexr.</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>a boy $300.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>a boy $250.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>a boy $230.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bural</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>a boy $200.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>a boy $200.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Massaline</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>a boy $200.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbus</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>a boy $150.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carrol</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>a boy $175.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>a boy $200.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betsey</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>a woman $200.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genny</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>a woman $400.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolina</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>a woman $300.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>a woman $300.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malinda C.</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>a woman $400.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malinda P.</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>a woman $500.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>a woman $500.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>a woman $500.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louise</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>a woman $350.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilma</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>a girl $350.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnes</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>a girl $300.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vina</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>a girl $300.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ginny</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>a girl $200.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>a girl $150.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eileen</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>a girl $125.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celia</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>a girl $150.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caesar</td>
<td>5 mos.</td>
<td>a boy $100.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>2 wks.</td>
<td>a boy $100.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

H. L. Roberts papers.
NOTES

1 note on Jesse Walling for .................................................. $ 36.00
1 note on William Edwards ...................................................... 85.00
1 note on Michael Watson ...................................................... 475.00
1 note on Amos Clark ......................................................... 100.00
1 note on Frederick Foy ...................................................... 75.00
1 note on John Dreck (?) ...................................................... 120.00
1 note on Sam Loggins .......................................................... 50.00
1 note on Martin Loggins for ................................................ 104.00
1 note on John George .......................................................... 11.00
1 note on John Magenam ...................................................... 21.00
1 note on H. O. Childress ...................................................... 20.00
1 note on W. W. Frygell ...................................................... 22.00
1 note on Jonah Humis ........................................................ 22.00
1 note on P. D. Hutchins ..................................................... 33.00
1 note on Isaac Roberts ...................................................... 71.00
1 note on Naome and John Marky ........................................ 63.75
1 note on R. B. Ligin .......................................................... 100.00
1 note on W. D. Mize (?) and Cherry .................................... 7.00
1 note on I. G. Dunn for a horse ........................................... 50.00
1 note on I. Wilson ............................................................. 11.00

An acknowledged account against the estate of Mrs. Esther Edwards, decd., for ................................................................. 300.00

Situated in San Augustine County, Lands and Land Claims

3,928 acres of land including the Plantation, with about 400 acres of improved land .................. $16,000.00

1,476 acres of land mostly pinewood, title in the name of Noel G. Roberts .............................................. 1,476.00

150 acres titled in the name of James Quintly Peca (?), in part ownership .............................................. 150.00

4,156 acres of the Sims tract not Patented, 50 cents per acre ........................................... 2,078.00 $19,698.00

In Austin County

2,214 acres titled to Davis Chandler
553 acres titled to George Grimes
2,214 acres titled to George Grimes
1,150 acres titled to Hiram Lee

In Washington County

4,428 acres titled to Sandford Woodward
1,476 acres titled to James Stevens
1,666 acres titled in the name of Joseph Davis
4,428 acres in Bastrop County not patented
1,500 acres Nacogdoches County in joint ownership
4,428 acres in Houston County already appraised
   | lots in Sabinetown & 2 acres adjoining | $50.00
8 lots in Zavala, $1.00 Ea.              | 8.00
5 lots in Pendleton, $5 E.              | 25.00
6 lots in Belgrade, $4 Ea.              | 24.00
6 lots in Santa Anna for                | 1.00

Remainder of Personal Property
11 head of horses of different kind, 50 Ea. | 550.00
1 mule                                      | 50.00
45 head cattle, 4$ Each                     | 180.00
100 head of hogs 1 do                       | 100.00
35 head of sheep $3                         | 105.00
6 yoke of oxen, $35                         | 190.00
3 ox wagons, $75 Ea.                        | 225.00
12 ploughs, 3$ E., 3 Harnes 3$ Ea.          | 45.00
1 small carriage and Harness                | 100.00
1 Silver watch                              | 40.00
1 Metal clock (stopped running)             | 40.00
1 set Black Smith tools                     | 50.00
2 Beds and Bedsteads &c &c 25 Ea            | 50.00
1 Rifle gun                                 | 10.00
1 Surveyor's compass and chain              | 75.00
Household and kitchen furniture             | 100.00
4 Bee Hives 2 Ea                            | 8.00
58 bales of cotton averaging about 500 lbs. 31/2c | 1,015.00
Implements of the Farm, axes hoes gear &c &c | 66.00
500 lbs. corn on the plantation, 6 Fodder stacks | 590.00
2,000 lbs. Bacon in hand 10c                | 200.00
1 (?)                                       | 10.00
1 Set silver spoons, 1 large Soup Spoon     | 30.00
1 pr Steelyard                              | 5.00
Jesse Cheniid(?) assignment of his right to one League and Labor of Land. Joint owner in the right of Jesse Maiting to a headright for one third of a league of land. Joint owner in the headright of Jesse Maria Espaiga(?) for 1 league and 1 Labor Oliphant’s headright for 320 acres. .................................................. 20.00
Greenberry Loggins conditional certificate for 320 acres of land.... 20.00

We the undersigned appraisers appointed to appraise the property belonging to the estate of Elisha Roberts, do swear that the above appraisement is true and correct to the best of our knowledge and belief.

Sworn and subscribed to this 24th day of Feb'y 1845
Charles Eppes C.P.C. JNO. C. M. KEARR
WM. J. SNEED ISAAC ROBERTS

The Republic of Texas)
County of San Augustine)
We, Noel G. Roberts, Felix G. Roberts, Philip A. Sublett and William D. Smith, Executors of the estate of Elisha Roberts, do swear that the above Inventory contain a true and correct list of all the property belonging to the said estate, so far as the same came to our Knowledge and of which an Inventory has not been already tendered.

Sworn and subscribed to before me, this 24th day of Feb'y 1845
Charles Eppes C.P.C. N. G. ROBERTS
F. G. ROBERTS
Executors of the Estate of Elisha Roberts, dec'd.

Courtesy of Howard Layton Roberts.
LIST OF LANDS PATENTED TO ELISHA ROBERTS AND JESSE WALLING, JOINTLY

(Elisha Roberts; bachelor son of Noel G. Roberts)

Jesse Walling and E. Roberts assns. of Marcus Tores 1/3 Lea. patented May 18, 1848, situated in Bastrop County.

Elisha Roberts and Jesse Walling 10,254,320 square varas in Cherokee County, patented Mar. 20, 1848 as assignee of Francisco Soto Manchaca.

Elisha Roberts and J. Walling 1/3 of a League in Connelly (?) County as assignees of Alfonzo Cazinobe patented Sept. 13th, 1845.

Elisha Roberts and J. Walling as assignees of Santos Sylvester 1/3 League in Henderson County, patented March 20, 1848.

Elisha Roberts and Jesse Walling assignees of Jose Maria Ybarbo 1/3 League in Henderson County patented March 20, 1848.

Jesse Walling and E. Roberts assignees of Torbio Caro 340,312 square varas in Madison County patented Aug. 12th, 1874.

Jesse Walling and E. Roberts assignees of Torbio Caro, 1,057,900 square varas in Madison County, patented Novr. 9, 1874.

Elisha Roberts and Jesse Walling assignees of Francisco Marchaca patented Jany. 26th 1854 for 7,400,595 square varas situated in Rusk County.

Lands Patented to Elisha Roberts Individually:

640 acres patented May 15th to Elisha Roberts, as assignee of Ezra Cleveland, situated in Bastrop County.

1/3 League in Bastrop County patented to Elisha Roberts May 19th, 1848, to assignee of John Kuykendall.

320 acres in Bastrop County, Texas, patented to Elisha Roberts May 13th, 1848 as assignee of Jesse W. Pratt.

Copy, papers of Howard L. Roberts.
...
Know all men by these presents that we Noel G. Roberts and William D. Smith are held and firmly bound unto Felix G. Roberts in the just and full sum of Five thousand dollars, good and lawful money of the United States for the true payment of which well and truly to be made and done we and each of us do hereby bind ourselves and each of us, our heirs Executors Administrators &c, &c, jointly and severally firmly by these presents.

Sealed with our Seals and dated this the fourth day of January (A. D. 1847) in the year of Christ, Eighteen hundred and forty-seven.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas Elisha Roberts, late of the now State of Texas and County of San Augustine died on the third day of October A. D. 1844 having previous to his death made his last will and testament, and provided therein for the division and distribution of his property among his children in a particular manner, and appointed Noel G. Roberts, Felix G. Roberts, William C. Smith and Philip A. Sublett the executors of his last will made by him as aforesaid, and requested his said executors to make suitable provision for the support and maintenance of his wife Martha, in case she should survive him, and whereas the said Martha Roberts died on the 20th day of December A. D. 1845 and previous to the said executors having set aside any property or made a provision for her support, and whereas the property owned by the said Elisha Roberts was owned jointly by him and his wife Martha, and whereas there has been no administration taken out(?) on the estate of the said Martha Roberts since her death, and whereas the property owned by the said Elisha and Martha his wife, would be more easily divided by following the directions of the last will and testament of the said Elisha Roberts with regard to the division of his interest in the estate owned by him and his wife Martha, and whereas the balance of his heirs are all agreed to give the executors of the last will and testament of the said Elisha Roberts the power to proceed to divide the whole of the property owned jointly by the said Elisha Roberts and Martha, his wife, according to the directions of the said Elisha Roberts in his last will and testament for the division and distribution of his property among all his children. Now therefore in case Philip A. Sublett should agree to have the joint property belonging to the said Elisha and Martha Roberts his wife divided by the executors of the last will and testament of the said Elisha Roberts, as though it was all the individual property of the said Elisha Roberts, and in case the said Philip A. Sublett should stand to the division of the joint property
belonging to the said Elisha and Martha his wife now about to be made by the said executors of the said Elisha Roberts as aforesaid, and in case he should give his and his wife's joint release to their interest in all the property which the other heirs of the said Elisha and Martha, his wife, may draw, in the said division now about to be made and shall give his and his wife's joint receipt in full for their portion of the property now about to be divided, and for that which has already been divided, then in that case the above obligation is to be null and void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue in law and equity. Given under our hands and seals this 4th day of January A.D. 1847.

Signed, Sealed & delivered
in presence of
F. V. McKee
William D. Smith (Seal)
N. G. Roberts (Seal)

THE STATE OF TEXAS
SAN AUGUSTINE COUNTY

Before me, the undersigned authority(?) personally appeared the above named and subscribed William D. Smith of Sabine County, and Noel G. Roberts of San Augustine County & individually well known to me, who each and severally acknowledged that they had signed, sealed executed and delivered the above and foregoing bond for the uses and purposes therein mentioned.

In testimony whereof and certifying to the same, I, Francis V. McKee, Notary Public in and for said County and State aforesaid, have hereunto set my hand and impress of my official Seal this the 4th day of January, A.D. 1847.

S.A.C.

NOTE: A candle mold given by GENERAL SAM HOUSTON to EASTER JANE SUBLETT is exhibited in the Museum of the Dallas Historical Society. It was presented in appreciation of her kindness to him while recuperating from wounds received in the Battle of San Jacinto, after having received medical attention at New Orleans.

Easter Jane (Roberts) Sublett, (p. 44) was the daughter of Elisha and Patsy (Gill) Roberts.
LIST OF THOMAS S. McFARLAND'S COMPANY, 1836
THOMAS S. McFARLAND, Capt. CLAIBOURNE GARRETT, 1st. Lt.
C. S. HUNT, 2nd Lieut.

1. David Linville in the field
2. A. D. Thomas Stephens in place
3. Hiram Brown
4. S. P. McFarland
5. Squire Brown
6. Edwd. Davis
7. John Blair
8. Thos. Cartwright Peterson in field
9. Wm. McDavis
10. Pleascent Davis in the field
11. Shilling left the country
12. Wade P. Ursury in the field by Travis
13. John M. Hardinson
14. John B. Stephenson in the field
15. John Shears in the field
16. Corbet Stevens Substituted for S. D. Thomas
17. Thos. Malone
18. Jesse Terry
19. Thos. Lobor
20. Green Reeves left the country
21. Robert W. Cadwell left
22. Oliver Paterson Sub. for Cartwright
23. George W. Davis
24. Moses Barnes
25. G. S. Martin left the country
26. W. M. Shillens left the country
27. Theodore Bissell left the country
28. James Moss
29. Wm. M. Carron left country
30. John Border in the field
31. James Kuykendal
32. Jeremiah Caveness
33. David Hill in the field
34. John D. Nash out of the bounds
35. H. W. Augustin
36. James Hartman
37. Wm. Lykendal
38. Theophiles Thomas
39. Jackson Thomas
40. Jonas Haile in the field
41. Wilson E. Ewing
42. J. A. Burleson Ex
43. C. Schults
44. John Hendrick
45. Henry Hendrick
46. Edwin Hendrick
47. John Moore
48. Wm. Nash
49. John Gilbert
50. Roddy Anthony
51. Henry Horton
52. Solomon Miller
53. Simpson Miller
54. Thos. Hunt
55. Ross Bridges
56. James Bridges
57. Peter Galloway
58. B. W. Harvey
59. Thos. Stephenson
60. James Lowe
61. Josephus Irwin in the field
62. John Garson excused
63. Wm. Daniel
64. Benj. W. Gauphhy left country
65. Jacob Hervin
66. James Shelton
67. Freeman Prather in the field
68. Andrew Caldwell
69. John Lucas in the field
LIST OF THOMAS S. McFARLAND'S COMPANY—Continued

70. Geo. Collins left country
71. A. Chumley, Substitute
72. John McGennis
73. James Mitchell
74. W. S. Thomas
75. Wm. Francis
76. Curtis Jessup
77. F. D. Wood left the country
78. Abraham Kuykendall left country
79. ——— Frazier
80. Robt. White
81. ——— Evans
82. E. K. Davis excused
83. Francis Johnson left country
84. ——— Reley
85. Levi London left country
86. S. M. Rainer in the field
87. John C. Lawhon

Curtis Jessup
McGehie
Allene in the field by substitute
Ussury excused
Augustus Hemphill
Lafayette Hemphill
——— Tapp
Stephen Bennett
From Mississippi
20 June 1836
New York . . . Lawely

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF SAN AUGUSTINE

I, Cecil Murphy, San Augustine County Clerk, do hereby certify that the above is a full and correct copy of the list of men in Capt. Thos. S. McFarland’s company, as same appears in the book containing list of Texas Volunteers in 1836, as same is found in the County Clerk’s office, San Augustine County, Texas.

Witness our hand and seal of office, this 6th day of February, 1947.

Cecil Murphy, County Clerk
San Augustine County, Texas

By Hazel Whitton, Deputy

Courtesy of Micheaux Nash, Vice President, Empire State Bank of Dallas.

624
Mr. Sumrfield G. Roberts,  
Dallas, Texas.

Dear Mr. Sumrfield:

Your letter and papers mailed to me were received several days ago, also letter and papers mailed to ML were received and I enclose herewith the five receipts of receipts.

I thank you for the photostatic copies you sent which are nice indeed to have and especially if we should decide at any time to part with the papers or any one of them. I will be glad to hear should you find anything interesting in any of the land papers after investigating.

I went thru the old papers again and find a paper you might like to have, under date of Feb. 19, 1860 "agreement for division of land with Jonas Challing" this land being in Buck-Cherokee-Anderson and Henderson counties. I am enclosing this paper which you may return when convenient.

I have gotten, I believe, a complete line on Matilda Fair Roberts (dau. of Eilena) and her connections, will also get a complete line on the daughter's soon, will send these to your mother soon. I have gotten them in shape and she can use what she wants of them. I called at Judge Hanney's office in the Court House in Houston last week, but never out of town. I will get that line later. He is either the son or grandson of Jane Edwards who married the Atty. Robert Hanney of Henderson.

With best wishes,

Yours sincerely,

Cora D. Roberts.

P.S. I have a copy of field notes "Tawin Chaniller to Eilena Roberts" dated June 14, 1874, recorded in Book A No.1, pages 119 thru 124 and No. 71/ This land granted to Tawin Chaniller by Government, however not stated where land is.
Most of the following information through page 633 is given by Cora I. Roberts (Mrs. Howard Layton Roberts), of Hitchcock, Texas.

ANNE ROBERTS, p. 44
(Elisha, William, James)

Anne Roberts, eldest daughter of Elisha and Martha (Gill) Roberts, was born January 14, 1800; died------.
Married James Daughtrey.

Children:
Martha Ann Daughtrey m. Nelson Munger; 2 children
James Daughtrey m. Isabella Thompson, of Austin County
Edward Daughtrey m. Antoinette Dixon, Falls Co., 12 children

Mahala A. Daughtrey m. G. T. Ross, of San Felipe, 11 children
Lenora Daughtrey m. D. S. Chessher, of Industry, 4 children
Elizabeth Daughtrey m. Narcissa Green, of Liberty Co., 2 children
Josiah Daughtrey m. Mary Young, of Austin Co., 4 children

Elisha R. Daughtrey m. 1st., Rose E. Henrichson
2nd, Kate Henrichson

ELISHA ROBERTS DAUGHTREY, son of James and Anne (Roberts) Daughtrey,
born: April 25, 1835, at Industry, Texas
died: August, 1935, at San Antonio, Texas, aged 100 years
Married: 1st, Rose Henrichson
Children: (1). J. R. Daughtrey of Pleasanton, Texas
(2). Rose Daughtrey
Married: 2nd, Kate Henrichson, sister of first wife
Children: (3). Elisha R. Daughtrey, Jr., of San Antonio, Texas
(4). Bryant D. Daughtrey, of Los Angeles, Cal.
(5). Nellie Daughtrey, of San Antonio, Texas.
(6). Anna Daughtrey

Occupation: Stockman and merchant.
Residence: San Antonio, Texas, for more than thirty years. His daughter Nellie resides with him.

War Record: Confederate veteran. Served three years under General Green.

Information with reference to Elisha Roberts Daughtrey was given to Howard Layton Roberts in January, 1940, by Miss Nellie Daughtrey.
ELIZABETH ROBERTS, second daughter of Elisha and Martha (Gill) Roberts born: December 3, 1803 died: 
Married: William D. Smith
Children: John R. Smith (Dr.) m. Fannie Harris
Elisha Hamilton Smith (Dr.) m. Mary Rozelle
Margaret Smith m. Ike P. Renfro
Matilda Smith m. Dr. John Jobe
Felix Grundy Smith m. Luxima G. Collins
Two other children, d. in i.

William D. Smith was a native of Virginia. His parents were neighbors and personal friends of George Washington. He fought with Jackson in the War of 1812, and was a member of Sam Houston's army, but was not in the Battle of San Jacinto. His family lived at Cedar Point, Chambers County, and this being the section planned for scene of battle, he was sent to remove them. He found that they had joined the "runaways" and were en route to Orange or Beaumont. He returned too late to participate in the battle.

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH (ROBERTS) SMITH, as given above

I. Dr. John R. Smith Married: Fannie Harris
Children: 1. Clarence Smith d. young
2. Ellerton Smith d. young
3. William Smith d. young
4. Maggie Smith d. young
5. Nora Smith d. young
6. Howard Smith d. young
7. Al Smith married: Res., Brownsville,

Al Smith, son of Dr. John & Fannie (Harris) Smith. Married:
Children: (1). a daughter, who m. Mr. Dancey, employee U. S. Govt., Q.M. Dept.
(2). Harold Smith, m. Ross Glass, dau. of Judge W. W. Glass, of Gonzales;
2 children; res., Dallas, Texas

II. Elisha Hamilton Smith (Dr.)
Married: Mary Rozelle (or Roselle)
Children: 1. Matilda Ross Smith
2. Mamie Smith
3. Birdie Smith
4. Hamilton Smith
5. Elliott Smith

Residence: Victoria County, Texas.
1. Matilda Ross Smith, eldest daughter of Dr. Elisha and Mary (Rozelle) Smith
   Married: Judge W. W. Glass, of Gonzales, Texas
   Children: (1). Ruth Glass, m. Henry Brotherton, 2 children
              (2). Bryan Glass d. since 1930
              (3). Frank Glass; m., several children; Dallas.
              (4). Ross Glass; m. Harold Smith (cousin) 2 children and live in Dallas.
2. Mamie Smith, second daughter of Elisha and Mary (Rozelle) Smith
   Married: 1st, Tom Eastland; 2nd, W. D. Hunter, who died 1931
   Children: (1). Ethel Eastland m. Abe Margolius.
              Children:  a. Mary Margolius
                          b. Hunter Margolius
             Res., Houston, Texas
3. Birdie Smith, third dau. of Dr. Elisha and Mary Smith
   Married ———. Lives on farm near Victoria, Texas
4. Hamilton Smith, son of Dr. Elisha and Mary (Rozelle) Smith
   Married ———, and lived near Victoria, Texas
   Children: 1 son and 2 daughters, names unknown.
5. Elliott Smith, son of Dr. Elisha and Mary (Rozelle) Smith
   Married ———.  
   Children: (1). Fred Smith
             (2). A daughter who married and lives in East Texas
               (Elizabeth, Elisha, William)
III. Margaret Smith  Married: Ike P. Renfro
    Children:  1. Felix Renfro
               2. Albert M. Renfro; both are deceased.
               Resided on Seguin Road, near Gonzales,
               (Elizabeth, Elisha, William)
IV. Matilda Smith  Married: Dr. John Jobe
    Children:  1. Maggie Jobe, m. George W. Royalty
               Children: (1). Margaret Royalty, m.—, and lives in Waco. Has a young son, said to be gifted violinist
                             2. John H. Jobe; m.—.
                             Connected in official capacity with Citizens Nat'l Bank of Los Angeles.
                             1. Sidney Smith Jobe (perhaps others)
LETTER FROM SAMUEL T. ALLEN TO HIS WIFE, MATILDA FAIR (ROBERTS) ALLEN

Dunna P. O., Milam Co.
July 3, 1838

Dear Wife:

An opportunity offering I embrace it to write a few lines to inform you that I am in good health and sincerely hope that you may be in the full enjoyment of the same blessing.

I have not yet been in the woods owing to the great difficulty in securing men to go. I shall leave for the forks of Little River in a few days, but will only be out about two weeks on account of an engagement to be in Houston the first of August. I shall then go again into the woods when I hope to be able to finish my business and have it in my power to once again embrace my dear Matilda and babes. Oh, how slow the time passes to me until this object has been accomplished. How happy I should be were it in my power to be with you at this time, if my presence could ameliorate your situation or relieve you of one pain I should be richly rewarded for my toils in traveling to you, but it is impossible. My sad destiny always thwarts my best wishes. Even now while I write, my beloved Matilda may be suffering pain worse than death. If it were possible how gladly would I relieve you by bearing all myself.

May the Almighty give you strength to bear up under your severe trial and restore you to perfect happiness with your offspring, is the sincere prayer of your devoted husband,

Sam T. Allen

Give my love to all our friends.

Note: Copy of this letter was sent to Mrs. H. L. Roberts, of Hitchcock, by Mrs. Fannie Edwards (Von Tress) Roberts, granddaughter of Samuel T. Allen. She was married to her second cousin, Jefferson Davis Roberts. She is a resident of Weinert, Texas, and according to Mrs. H. L. Roberts, “knows a world of family history.” It is through her kindness that much of Matilda Fair Roberts’ information is available.
MATILDA FAIR ROBERTS
(Eliza, William, James)

MATILDA FAIR ROBERTS, b. June 12, 1808; d. 1879; dau., Elisha Roberts. m. 1st, John Connell, born in Ireland, where his name was O'Connell. On coming to U. S. dropped the O. Children by 1st marriage:

   (Children of John and Jane):
   1. John Connell, Jr.
   2. Thomas Edward Connell, d. young manhood
   3. Sue Connell, unmarried
   4. May Connell, m. ( ); res., San Antonio
   5. Leonard Connell

II. Josephine Gill Connell, m. Andy Hamlin of Milam Co.
   (Children of Josephine and Andy H.):
   1. Joe Hamlin, m.—— (? ) 6 girls

MATILDA FAIR (ROBERTS) CONNELL, m. 2nd, Samuel T. Allen of Conn., Civil Engineer; killed by Indians in Navarro Co., near Fort Dawson. Children by 2nd marriage:

III. Thomas R. Allen, b. 1836; attorney. m. Salina Vivian
   (Children of Thomas and Salina):
   1. Eunice Allen, d. aged 17 years
   2. Lucille Allen, m. Mr. Denton; res. Denton
   3. Stanton Allen, m. Lucy Denson (5 children)
      (Children of Stanton and Lucy):
      (1). first child died
      (2). Tom Allen (attorney), res. Houston
      (3). Katherine Allen (twins, she and Tom)
      (4). Eugene Allen
      (5). Harry Allen

IV. Eunice Amelia Allen, b. July 31, 1838, in San Augustine, Tex.
   m. 1st., Edward Hughes Von Tress, in Feb., 1825. He died 1875
   (Children of Eunice A. and Edward H. Von T.):
   1. Sam Allen Von Tress, b. Apr. 10, 1861
   2. Fanny Edwards Von Tress, b. Dec. 6, 1862
   3. Mary Von Tress, b. May 10, 1869, (who died 1875, at Georgetown)

   Above 2. Fanny E. Von Tress m. Jeff Davis Roberts (son of Felix G. Roberts)
   (Children of Fannie Von Tress and J. D. Roberts):
   (1). Cecil and (twins), b. Mar. 13, 1886; d. in i.
   (3). Eunice Roberts, b. Haskell County
(5). Lois Roberts, b. Haskell County
(6). Felicia Roberts, b. Georgetown, d. in i.
(7). Irene Roberts, b. Haskell County
(8). Elizabeth Roberts, b. Haskell Co.
(9). Jeff Davis, Jr., b. July 13, 1900, Haskell Co.

(Jeff D., Felix G., Elisha)
Above (2) Von Trees Roberts, b. Mar. 13, 1886, d. Sept. 5, 1927
m. Mable Wren (Children):
   a. Stanton Allen Roberts, b. May 12, 1917, m. Golda LaDuke
   b. Olen Roberts, b. Dec. 18, 1919; Res., Weslaco

Above (3) Eunice Roberts, b. Sept. 24, 1888; d. Dec. 13, 1921
m. Burr Robertson. (Children):
   a. Randolph Robertson, b. Aug. 12, 1909; m. (?) 
   b. Mildred Robertson, b. May 18, 1911; m. Baily Guess
   c. Edna Robertson, b. Nov. 27, 1913; m. B. L. Fridlu(?)
   d. Keith Robertson, b. June 12, 1915; d. 1933
   e. Vivian Robertson, b. Nov. 28, 1917; m. Lt. Edward C. Hennessey
   f. Irene Elizabeth R., b. Sept. 18, 1920; d. 1925

Above (4) Josephine Roberts, b. Oct. 6, 1890; unmarried. Weinert, Texas.

Above (5) Lois Roberts, b. June 8, 1892; d. Dec. 24, 1926
m. A. K. Lebowsky, on Dec. 15, 1917. (Children):
   a. Vance Lebkowsky, b. Sept. 28, 1918
   b. Lois Roberts Lebowsky, b. Nov. 30, 1926

Above (7) Irene Roberts, b. July 4, 1895; d.——
m. Harry E. Barber, in Jan. 1923. (Children):
   a. Harry Layton Barber, b. July 6, 1924
   b. Patsy Ruth Barber, b. Oct. 7, 1929

Above (8) Elizabeth Roberts, b. Aug. 9, 1898; m. Hanford Hatfield, d. 1933. (Children):
   a. John Lowell Hatfield, b. Jan. 13, 1925
   b. Travis A. Hatfield, b. Nov., 1929

Above (9) Jeff Davis Roberts, Jr., b. July 13, 1900
m. Anna May Hyer. (Children):
   a. Anna Gene Roberts, b. Feb. 17, 1931
   b. Margaret Ruth Roberts, b. Sept. 9, 1934/5.
   c. Josephine Roberts, b. ———, Weinert, Texas.
Above IV. Eunice Amelia (Allen) Von Tress, b. July 31, 1838
m. 2d, John Truesdale Coffee, Colonel in Confederate Army.
(Children of Eunice and John Coffee): (3 by former m.)
4. John T. Coffee, Jr., b. Sept. 15, 1866
5. Josephine Ella Coffee, b. Nov. 3, 1868
6. Tomalena Coffee, b. Aug. 21, 1871
7. Lee Coffee, b. 1873
8. James C. Coffee, b. 1876
9. Florence Lois Coffee, b.—

Above 4. John T. Coffee, b. Sept. 15, 1866; (son of Eunice), m. Nita Rector, dau. of Judge Rector, Bastrop Co. (Children):
(1). John B. Coffee, d.—
(2). Rector Coffee, m., lives at Perry, Okla., 1 dau.
(3). Leon Coffee, d. young

Above 5. Josephine Ella Coffee, b. Nov. 3, 1868; (dau. of Eunice), m. Frank Yeargood. (Children):
(1). Eunice Yeargood
(2). Dick Yeargood
(3). Boyce Yeargood
(4). Robert Yeargood
(5). Ruth Yeargood
(6). Josephine Yeargood
(7). Clifford Yeargood
(8). Frank Yeargood
(9). Beulah Yeargood

Res.: 10 miles north of Georgetown, Texas.

Above 6. Tomalena Coffee, b. Aug. 21, 1871; m. William Magee. (Children):
(1). Lois Magee
(2). Will Magee, resides in Georgetown, Texas

Above 7. Lee Coffee, b. 1873; died in infancy

Above 8. James C. Coffee, b. 1876; m. Beatrice Hall. (Children):
6, names unknown. (They live in the old Edward Von Tress homestead.)


MATILDA FAIR (ROBERTS) ALLEN
m. 3d, Tom Allen, a widower with 3 children: Henry C., George and Lucy. He died in Galveston in 1853, and is buried there. Brother of Samuel T. Allen.
Children by third marriage
Dear Cora:

Answering your questions: My mother, Eunice Amelia Allen, was born in the old town of San Augustine.

My grandmother, Matilda Fair (Roberts) Allen, and her 3rd husband Tom Allen, lived for a time in Galveston and owned a nice home there on Ave. K. She had some of her slaves there with her. I do not know when she moved there, however they were living there during the scourge of yellow fever. Her husband Tom Allen, was editing the Galveston Journal, and was stricken in his office with yellow fever, was taken home where he died in a few days. My mother (Eunice Amelia Allen), had it at the same time, as did several of the slaves. I do not know the year that my grandmother married Tom Allen.

After my grandfather Samuel T. Allen was killed by the Indians, his brother Tom came out from New York to Texas, but both Tom and Samuel were natives of Connecticut. I think Tom was older than my grandfather, Sam, who was not twenty-five when he was killed. My grandfather had acquired considerable property in Texas. He had a brother Caleb who was the first postmaster at Chatauga, New York. I have a letter he wrote my grandfather from there.

I do not know how my grandmother Matilda Fair (Roberts) Allen, acquired title to the land on the San Gabriel, but it was from there she went to the "Falls of the Brazos" to which place they had to flee from the Indians. I do not know how long they remained there, but I do know that all of the settlers lived on turkey breast for bread for six weeks during part of the time she was there. The Falls of the Brazos is in the center of Falls County from which the county gets its name. My grandmother never moved to Georgetown, but was staying with my mother in Georgetown when she died, and is buried there with my brother and sister.

I am in an unenviable situation just now. The Superintendent of Matson school has asked me to write an article for the paper. Mrs. Beal of Sweetwater, has asked me to write for her a history of the Von Tress family. Mr. Grey at Fort Belnap has asked me to give him the details of my grandmother's stay at "The Falls of the Brazos" where the settlers lived on turkey breast for bread for six weeks; also about my grandfather Allen being massacred by the Indians near Fort Dawson in Navarro County.

The McNeils lived in Brazoria County and were people of means; they were related to the Roberts family. I will give you some information soon.

Love, Aunt Fannie
FELIX GRUNDY ROBERTS was the youngest son of Elisha and Patsy (Gill) Roberts; born August 23, 1818, at Washington Parish, Louisiana.

When five years of age his parents removed to Texas, where he was reared, but completed his education at University, Lexington, Kentucky. He studied law there and received his license in 1842; however, instead of engaging in the practice of law, he returned to Texas and became a planter, near San Augustine.

In 1849 he journeyed to California during the gold rush, remaining there about one year before returning to his home in Texas. In 1859 he removed to Washington County, where he purchased more land and continued his agricultural pursuits. Some time later he made his third and final move to Navasota, in Grimes County.

“He was personally acquainted with General Piedras, Colonel Almonte, General Sam Houston, Thomas J. Rusk, J. Pinkney Henderson, David S. Kauffman, William B. Ochiltree and the colorful Ellis P. Bean, as well as many others who figure prominently on pages of Texas History.”

Felix Roberts was married August 2, 1842, to Elizabeth Layton, of Kentucky, whom he met as student at the University. She died August 5, 1894. They raised four sons to maturity: John Harrison, Patrick Henry, Charles Morgan and Jefferson Davis Roberts.


Showing Felix Grundy Roberts, First Lieutenant, Civil War.
DESCENDANTS OF FELIX GRUNDY ROBERTS

Felix Grundy Roberts, b. Aug. 18, 1818; d. Mar., 1901; m. Aug. 2, 1842


Felix G. Roberts . . . . (Children of Felix G. and Elizabeth):
m. 1. E. K. Layton
m. 2. B. Bolton

John H. b. May 1, 1845 d. Feb. 23, 1934
Margaret b. Nov. 25, 1846 d. Jan. 21, 1847
Laura b. Dec. 14, 1847 d. Sept. 10, 1848
Patrick Henry b. Apr. 26, 1853 d. Feb. 15, 1930
Jeff Davis b. Feb. 7, 1861 d. July 7, 1941
Drucilla b. Mar. 9, 1862 d. Oct. 8, 1862

(Children of Felix and Bettie):
Felix Grundy, Jr. d. in i.
Mary Agnes b. Jan. 30, 1898
Raphael Sims b. Jan. 25, 1899
Caroline Elizabeth b. Oct. 17, 1900

THE FOUR SONS OF Felix G. and Elizabeth Roberts:
1. John Harrison Roberts. See separate record for family history.
2. Patrick Henry Roberts
m. Annie Minnock

(Children of Patrick and Annie Roberts):
(1). Leslie
(2). Corinne, m. Will Dunn, 3 children:
   a. Rhea Dunn (twin to):
   b. Eva Dunn, married, several children
   c. Corinne Dunn (called Bobby)
(3). Mable, m. V. T. Hayes, 1 son; Lufkin, Texas
(4). Natalie, m. Tom Coleman, 2 children, Houston, Tex.
   a. Sidney Coleman
   b. Tom Coleman, Jr.
(5). Willie, m. George Songer, resides in Houston, Texas
   a. Cecil Songer
   b. Murry Songer
(7). Aline, m. ———— McDaniels, res., Fort Worth
(8). Elizabeth, m. Alvin Ladd, 2 children

3. Charles Morgan Roberts, m. Mamie Breeding, of Tennessee.
   No issue.
4. Jeff Davis Roberts, m. Fannie Edwards Von Tress, 7 children

Note: See Matilda Fair record for their children.
Children of Felix G. and Bettie Roberts:

1. Felix Grundy, Jr., died in infancy

2. Mary Agnes, m. 1st, D. W. Clifton; 2 sons; res., El Paso, Tex. m. 2d, O. R. Mullens; no issue

   (Children of Mary Agnes and W. D. Clifton):

   (1). Felix Roberts Clifton, m. Pauline McDaniels, El Paso
       Children:
       a. Roberts Douglas Clifton, b. May 27, 1935
       b. Pearl LaVerne Clifton, b. June 11, 1937

   (2). Douglas Monroe Clifton; unmarried; res., El Paso.

3. Raphael Sims Roberts, no record; res., El Paso

   As given by Cora I. Roberts (Mrs. Howard Layton Roberts.)

LAND BELONGING TO F. G. ROBERTS

23d, November, 1863

526 Acres Washington County titled in the name of Joseph Davis.

453 Acres in Austin County, titled in the name of Davis Chandler.

797 Acres in Austin County, George Grimes Survey.

569 Acres in Anderson County, Antonio Varga Survey. This tract contained 738 acres, but I sold 169 acres on the North East end of tract.

385 Acres, Joseph Sims League in San Augustine County.
   All the above tracts of land were drawn by me as part of my interest in the estate.

1,476 Acres in Van Zandt County, my own headright.

4,206

Copied from Roberts papers, courtesy of Howard Layton Roberts.
Washington, D.C. April 3rd, 1862.

Mr. W. Rantliey Esq.

Pardon me for having written to you before this, but circumstances have caused me to do so. I have no intention of troubling you with business matters, but I cannot help mentioning a matter of importance to you.

Our government is in need of funds to finance its operations. It has been suggested that a tax on the sale of manufactures, goods for trade, and for other purposes, might be levied for that purpose. I am confident that the President and the government will consider this matter seriously.

I am aware that you have been active in your trade, and I am sure that you will be able to provide us with the necessary funds. If you have enough to spare, please consider giving us some money.

I have only mentioned this matter to bring it to your attention. If you wish to discuss this further, please let me know. I am sure that we will be able to find a way to resolve this issue.

Yours sincerely,

[Signature]
one to use them, even if we lose them, so it looks like a poor chance for us to defeat any such thing. We have 25 acres if land up about fifteen miles high, and it has been bated and for your time the land and it now looks very much as the we could have to plan it over.

We shall have some considerable view of the nearest others are health is good. Please let me hear from you on this subject of what should be done in your earliest convenience. With my best wishes for the health of yourself and family. I remain very respectfully yours,

J. J. Roberts.
JOHN HARRISON ROBERTS, p. 48
(Felix G., Elisha, William, James)

John Harrison Roberts, son of Felix Grundy and Elizabeth K. (Layton) Roberts, was
Born: May 1, 1845, one mile East of San Augustine, Texas
Died: Feb. 23, 1934, at Arcadia, Texas
Educated: San Augustine, and Old Washington
Married: Elizabeth Lewis Adams, Jan. 8, 1873, at Chapel Hill
Children: Howard Layton b. Jan. 17, 1877
Roland Gilmer b. 1879
John Lynch b. 1881
Lucile b. 1885
Samuel Grundy b. 1889
Ann Gertrude b. 1891
Occupation: Planter
Residence: Arcadia, Texas

CIVIL WAR RECORD: Joined the Confederate Army under John D. Rogers, who raised a company at Old Washington known as “Dixie Blues,” afterward incorporated with Company E, 5th Texas Regiment, and made a part of General John B. Hood’s Texas Brigade which became famous in the Army of North Virginia. He was severely wounded in the Battle of Gettysburg, July 2, 1863, and was left on the field for one day and night without attention; was captured by the Union Army and kept as prisoner of war for over five months, after which time he was exchanged at City Point. Received hospital treatment at Richmond, Virginia.

At time of enlistment, he was fifteen and one-half years of age.

HOWARD LAYTON ROBERTS
(John H., Felix G., Elisha, William)

Howard Layton Roberts, eldest son of John Harrison and Elizabeth Lewis (Adams) Roberts, was
Born: Jan. 17, 1877, near Old Washington
Died: Feb. 16, 1940, Hitchcock, Texas
Educated: Washington Public Schools; Liverpool High, and a course in Business Administration.
Married: Cora Irene Moller, Dec. 24, 1902, near Angleton; born on father’s ranch near Dansbury. She was educated at Alvin High and Angleton College. A dau. of Godfrey J. and Irene Moller.
Children: Margaret Elizabeth
Occupation: Merchant. Wholesale produce and hay.
Residence: Hitchcock, Texas

Howard Layton Roberts was an able, respected and prominent citizen, widely known throughout the State.
MARGARET ELIZABETH ROBERTS  
(Howard L., John H., Felix G., Elisha)  
Margaret Elizabeth Roberts, only daughter of Howard L. and Cora (Moller) Roberts, was  
Born: April 11, 1908, at Hitchcock, Texas  
Educated: Graduated from Ball High School at Galveston, Texas; one year at Westmooreland College, San Antonio; three years at T.C.U., Fort Worth; B.S. degree and permanent High School Certificate, Houston University, Houston, Texas. She taught Home Economics in Santa Fe High School for one year previous to her marriage.  
Married: N. G. Hunter, Dec. 6, 1930  
Children: Robert Layton Hunter b. Feb. 15, 1932  
        Elizabeth Ann Hunter b. Feb. 15, 1934  
        Richard Sevier Hunter, b. Apr. 11, 1943  
Residence: Texas City, Texas  

ROLAND GILMER ROBERTS  
(John H., Felix G., Elisha, William)  
Roland Gilmer Roberts, second son of John Harrison Roberts, and wife, Elizabeth Lewis Adams, was  
Born: Feb. 3, 1879, near Old Washington  
Educated: Washington County Public School; Liverpool High School  
Married: Louise Helwig, at Hitchcock, Texas  
Children: None  
Occupation: U. S. Customs Inspector for Humble Oil Company; also Civil Service employee at Naval Air Base, Hitchcock. SERVICE RECORD: He entered the service of U. S. Oct. 21, 1901, at Fort Sam Houston, in U. S. Cavalry. Served until 1908. Was in “Philippine Insurrection” in the engagement at Mt. Dajo, near Jolo, Philippine Islands. First Sergeant.  

JOHN LYNCH ROBERTS  
John Lynch Roberts, third son of John H. and Elizabeth (Adams) Roberts was  
Born: April 9, 1881, near Old Washington  
Educated: Washington County Public School, Liverpool High School  
Married: Rena A. Hackenjos, at Galveston  
Occupation: Storekeeper for U. S. Government, Duncan Field  
Residence: 405 Drexel, San Antonio
SAMUEL GRUNDY ROBERTS
(John H., Felix G., Elisha, William)

Samuel G. Roberts, fourth son of John H. and Elizabeth (Adams) Roberts, was
Born: March 29, 1889, near Old Washington
Educated: Liverpool Public Schools; Draughan's Business College, Galveston, Texas
Married: Christine Glover, at Baird, Texas
Children: Howard Harrison Roberts, b. Sept. 29, 1929
Occupation: Oil driller on own rig
War Record: Served in the U. S. Navy during World War I

LUCILE ROBERTS
(John H., Felix G., Elisha)

Lucile Roberts, eldest daughter of John Harrison Roberts and his wife, Elizabeth Lewis Adams, was
Born: August 13, 1885, at Hempstead, Texas
Educated: Liverpool and Alvin High School
Residence: Arcadia and Hitchcock, Texas

GERTRUDE ROBERTS
(John H., Felix G., Elisha)

Gertrude Roberts, second daughter of John H. and Elizabeth L. (Adams) Roberts, was
Born: February 24, 1891, near Old Washington
Died: October 19, 1938
Educated: Liverpool, Chapel Hill Female College, University of Texas, College of Arts and Industries, Kingsville
Occupation: Taught school for 28 years
Residence: Arcadia, Texas

Courtesy of Cora I. Roberts (Mrs. Howard Layton Roberts.)
of the Reverend George L. Crocket, of San Augustine, Texas, author
of "Two Centuries in East Texas," to John Harrison Roberts of Arc-
cadia, Texas, grandson of Elisha Roberts, alcalde, which were among
family papers loaned to Summerfield G. Roberts for copying by the
late Howard Layton Roberts, of Hitchcock, Texas, son of John Har-
rison Roberts.
San Augustine, Texas
May 9th, 1921

Mr. John Harrison Roberts
Dear Sir:

I was very much interested in your letter which I received yesterday and in reply to your questions I enclose containing what I have learned about Mr. Elisha Roberts, your grandfather. The reason I happen to have so much information about him is that I have been engaged in collecting data for a history of San Augustine county, and as he was one of the prominent citizens in that early time, I naturally found a good deal about him. I have indicated some questions as to his personal history which I have no doubt you can answer easily, and if so, I would be very much obliged for the information.

Unfortunately, I have given away what copies I had of the speech, until I am reduced to what I shall have to keep for myself. I will say, however, that I have found a good deal more data on that subject, and would write it differently now, and expect to do so in my work. I hope to write articles for the papers and publish them in advance of the book (if I ever get that done) and when I publish this one, I will gladly send you a copy.

Mr. Willy G. Sharp, son of Lafayette (Pet) Sharp, and a son-in-law of Columbus Cartwright, now owns the house in which you lived, and has asked me to find out from you when it was built, which I also would like to know. He says that your name is cut on one of the chimneys with the date 1837. I suggested that it might have been 1857. It is in good preservation and has, I suppose, been very little altered. If I can I will get a kodak picture of it and send to you. The old store house on the corner (the printing office) was burned down in 1890 in the fire which destroyed most of the old town.

I hope that you will read the paper I send and correct any errors which you may find, and send me any additional data that you may know about your grandfather. The old settlers who made the town and county of San Augustine were good, brave, strong men, and ought not to be forgotten. I shall be very glad to write up some of their lives and publish them, so that they may have at least a record.

I have not said anything about the collateral branch of the Isaac Roberts' family. There is a good deal worth recording in that branch also.

I hope to hear from you soon and shall be very much interested in what you have to say.

Yours very sincerely,
Geo. L. Crocket

644
ELISHA ROBERTS

Elisha Roberts came from Tennessee. It is said that he was first led into Texas in following a runaway slave, whose wife had been taken into Texas by another owner, and who ran away in order to visit her. On his way Mr. Roberts remarked a very beautiful and fertile spot of ground which he thought he would like to own. He brought the slave home but the next year he ran away again, and when Mr. Roberts went after him as before, he found a squatter settled on his chosen piece of ground. He hesitated no longer but bought him out and located a league of land in his own headright on the place, then built his home there and dug the noted “brick spring,” well known in this county. He moved into this county in January 1824 and on the way was joined by Alexander Horton and his mother at Natahitoches, La., (afterward Col. Horton, aide-de-camp to Gen. Sam Houston.)

Philip A. Sublett came out in the same year. He also bought a squatter and located his headright league adjoining that of Elisha Roberts, whose daughter he married.

Elisha Roberts was in San Augustine county (then the District of Ayish Bayou) during the Fredonian war in 1827. As he had no personal interest in either side he remained neutral. In a letter at that time he says that the settlers were threatened with ruin if they embraced either side, the Fredonian or the Mexican government. When the Fredonians issued a decree requiring all the inhabitants to join with them or forfeit their lands and improvements, and sent a military force down to enforce the decree, he with most of the inhabitants fled across the Sabine river for safety. The Fredonian force encamped about two miles east of San Augustine (or the site of it) near the house of John Sprowl who was one of the Fredonian leaders. There they were surprised and captured by Stephen Prather and Alexander Horton with a band of Indians (probably Cherokees) and a few white men.

Elisha Roberts built a cotton gin near the brick spring about 1825, one of four built in the district at that time, the others being those of John Cartwright, John Sprowl and John A. Williams.

He was Alcalde in 1831, and held his court in his home, there being no town here then. A. Horton was sheriff, and they administered the law in primitive but very effective fashion. They used as much as they knew of the Spanish law, having no code to go by, and where their knowledge of it failed, they went according to the principles of American law. The Alcalde was absolute authority under the governor at San Antonio, but he summoned a jury of twelve men to assist him in his determination. He then issued writs to the sheriff who executed the law. Col. Horton in commenting on this procedure remarks, that they administered the law as well as it was done afterward under the state laws and “there was not half so much grumbling.”

Elisha Roberts was one of a committee of fifteen appointed at a mass meeting of the citizens to locate the town, so that they might
have a central place to hold the courts, and not at the residence of the alcalde. After riding over the county, they selected the east bank of the Ayish Bayou near the old mission, and delegated Thomas S. McFarlan to lay it off. McFarland bought 640 acres east of the bayou and north of the highway for $500.00, laid off the town and sold the lots. As far as I can find, this was the first town in Texas laid off after a purely American plan, and not according to the Spanish law. (I am not sure about Harrisburg.) The town was laid off in the fall of 1833 and established by act of the State of Coahuila, as the municipality of San Augustine, in April, 1834.

On June 5, 1837, the University of San Augustine was incorporated by an act of Congress, and ELISHA ROBERTS' name appears as first of twelve trustees. This institution flourished about five or six years, under charge of the Rev. A. Montrose, a Presbyterian minister from Edinburgh, Scotland. Its curriculum was about equal to a good ordinary college at the present time, though owing to its position in a young republic still fighting for its existence, it included some subjects not usually found in a college curriculum, such as Navigation, Fortifications, etc.

All this record shows that Mr. Roberts was a solid, substantial citizen, useful and servicable in the life of the young community, and willing and able to take his part in the administration of its affairs and the furtherance of its interests. He had confidence in his fellow citizens and was entrusted by them with the performance of responsible duties.

I do not know all of Mr. Roberts family, but know that there were two sons, Noel Gill and Felix Grundy. I do not know whom your father married. Noel G. Roberts married first a daughter of Benjamin Thomas, and after her death he married Willie Bate, daughter of Colonel William Bate. Four of the daughters were Mrs. Esther Jane Sublett, Mrs. Hall, Mrs. Daughtrey, and Mrs. Margaret McDonald. The Daughtrey's, I think, are in Commanche, Texas. I do not know where the Halls went. The children of Noel G. Roberts are all dead except the youngest boy, Elisha (Lish).

I would like to know more of the particulars of Elisha Roberts; the date of his death, who was his wife, and other particulars of a personal character.

Your father built the house where Columbus Cartwright lived, and kept a store I think in partnership with Anthony A. Burrus, at the building on the corner of Columbus street, opposite the "Yellow House" in which John P. Birder lived. The house was known as the "Old Printing Office," and it was there that the Redlander, the Red Land Herald an other papers were printed upstairs.

Geo. L. Crocket

May 10, 1921
San Augustine, Texas
Mr. John H. Roberts
Arcadia, Texas

My dear Mr. Roberts:

Your letter came about a month ago and two things have delayed my answering it. First I have been writing on various things (history mainly) until I was tired down and had made up my mind to take a month's vacation. Then our Episcopal minister, who has had this church for the past year left on July 1st, and I had to take up the work again (I had resigned to care for my sisters). I am now in harness again, though it is a very slow go at pastoral work.

I was sorry to hear of your trouble with your eyes and hope that you have quite recovered. To be blind, seems to me one of the severest deprivations that can happen to a man.

I am still working on my history, chiefly now on biographical data, and have located a great many of the old inhabitants (or their families) and learned their histories. My work is now well past the revolution of 1836, and in some chapters is concluded, such as education, religion. There will be four or five chapters yet to write, the principal ones being of the old social life of the county, and of the courts and lawyers. With good luck I ought to finish it this fall. I don't know how long it will take them to get it published, as I never did anything of this sort before.

Your old home is now owned by Wm. G. Sharp (Willy), son of Pet Sharp, and is occupied by Willie Gilbert, son of Dick Gilbert, who lived west of town. I don't think that it has ever changed very much, but is still pretty much as it was when you left it.

Henry Sublett's boy "Bud" who still lives on the old place is named Philip William. But he is never called anything but Bud. The other son, Franklin Bolivar (called "Baby") married a daughter of Hamp Bell, of Patroon. They lived for a while in Nacogdoches and a few years ago moved to San Anenito. His daughter Minnie, married Americus H. Cartwright (Meck) son of Columbus Cartwright, and they live on the old Cartwright place. The other daughter, Molly, married Dr. Felix R. Tucker, and they live in Nacogdoches.

Noel G. Roberts, whose father and grandfather had the same name as himself, owns the old Edwards place (W. C. Edwards, Jr.) east of town. He married Pet Sharp's daughter, Lillie, and they live in town.

The boys and girls grow up so fast and have families of their own, that it is impossible for the older generation to keep up with them unless they are right under our eyes. I find it almost impossible to realize sometimes, that the babies I used to know have now babies of their own.

I am trying to finish my book, but I can only work at it for short intervals. I will try to let you know when it is done. I will say that it is the most interesting book I ever wrote (it is the only one, you know).

With best regards, yours sincerely,

George L. Crocket
Mr. John H. Roberts  
Arcadia, Texas

My dear Mr. Roberts:

I received a letter from Mr. Harry W. Rankin of Houston, asking information about his grandfather, and enclosing one from you to him telling him of my projected history, and I want to thank you for the handsome terms in which you spoke of me. Perhaps you did not intend for me to see it, but since I have I want to convey my thanks. I was not able to give him definitely the information he wanted, but my impression is that his grandfather was Wm. C. Edwards, Sr., and that his son Wm. C. Edwards, Jr., bore his name. The older man lived in the house of his other son, A.D. Edwards owned after the death of his parents near the place of N. G. Roberts, Sr. W. C. Edwards, Jr., built a house beyond the Broocks place, which was afterward owned by N. G. Roberts, Jr., and now by his son. I got this information from John H. Broocks of Beaumont and referred Mr. Rankin to him. I sent him also some court records, but nothing giving the name of his grandfather. I had a letter from you last June and should have answered it long ago, but various things delayed me. I was unable to write any on my history for about a year, but am at it again. I have almost finished the first draft. I shall have to rewrite a good deal of it, however, from fresh data I have collected, and as I can write only an hour or so a day, after my sisters have retired, my progress is naturally slow. Still if I keep at it I ought to get through some day, but I cannot yet say when that will be. It has been a source of great pleasure to me to learn about the former times here, and I have tried to visualize them and set them down for my readers, but everything was so different from the present, that I fear that I have undertaken an impossible task. One is hardly able to realize the prominence of the place, and of the men who lived here.

Another source of gratification has been the very pleasant correspondence I have had with so many old residents. I feel almost as if I had been renewing old acquaintances all over the state, so widely are our former citizens scattered.

I have gathered a great deal more data than I have been able to use, though in one sense it has been necessary for giving me the proper background of knowledge from which to write. I may make use of it in writing articles for the papers, as I have already done to some extent. I cannot tell as to that yet.

It has been a great pleasure to hear from you, and I hope you will write sometime, and I will try to answer more promptly than I did this time. You and I have both made promises which are unfulfilled, you to write out some anecdotes of old times, and I to get you a picture of the old house. I have been unable to get one, but hope to make you a sketch some time.

Yours very sincerely,

Geo. L. Crocket
ELISHA ROBERTS: FROM BIOGRAPHICAL DIRECTORY OF THE TEXAS CONVENTIONS AND CONGRESSES, 1832-1845

Roberts, Elisha, pioneer East Texan, was born near Knoxville, Tennessee, in 1774. Reared and married there, he went later to Kentucky, and, in 1811, to Louisiana, from which place he migrated to Texas in 1824. The next year, 1825, he established a cotton gin in San Augustine County, he having settled in that district near Old Brick Springs. Elected alcalde of San Augustine in 1831. Roberts held court on the front porch of his house, the home where Houston, Bowie, Crockett and Travis had boarded or had stopped from time to time to rest.

In 1833, he attended the Convention as San Augustine's delegate; and in 1835-1836, took an active part in the Revolution by furnishing provisions and lodging for troops of Captain Landrum, Sherman and Bryant, as well as by hauling the soldier's baggage from Natchitoches, Louisiana.

When San Augustine University was founded in 1837, Elisha Roberts was one of the incorporators. He died seven years later, October 3rd, 1844.

See: Crocket, "Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 95, 121-2; Williams-Baker, "Writings of Sam Houston," 11, 311-2; "Monuments Commemorating the Centenary of Texas Independence," 144, 171; General Land Office Records; Comptroller's Military Service Records, Nacogdoches Archives, LXVI, p. 173-4; "Constitution or Forms of Government of the State of Texas, 1833."


...
Excerpt from letter of Issie Daughtrey Kamas, Kenney, Texas, Mar. 14, 1929, to her niece, Norma Louise Daughtrey Barnett, 527 Hathaway, Houston, Texas:

... Ed Daughtrey, your grandfather, married Antoinette Dixon, daughter of Wm. and Rebecca Dixon, Jan. 1st, 1857. Ed Daughtrey was born Oct. 20, 1825, at San Augustine, San Augustine Co. Antoinette Dixon was born October 6th, 1842, in Montgomery, Ala. Came to Texas with her parents in 1855. Married Ed Daughtrey, January 1st, 1859, at Marlin, Falls County. Your great-grandmother Dixon was a daughter of George and Rebecca Landrum. Lived in N. C. and later moved to Ala. She and your great grandfather, Wm. Dixon, came to Texas in 1855. This Rebecca Landrum, wife of George Landrum, was Rebecca Drake, daughter of a brother of Sir Francis Drake. Your great grandfather, Bryant Daughtrey, was born in Kentucky, November 3rd, 1795. Your great grandmother Daughtrey was also born in Kentucky the 15th of June 1800. Her maiden name was Anna Roberts. These Roberts, Felix, Oran and others, are our ancestors. Grandfather Daughtrey and wife, with two children came to Texas, San Augustine Co. in 1820 or 1821.

Courtesy of Mrs. C. C. Roberts, Beaumont, Texas.
Howard Layton Roberts, the son of John H. and Elizabeth Lewis (Adams) Roberts, was born January 17, 1877, and died February 16, 1940. He was a man of many activities and a force in business, civic, social and religious circles. In 1911, while Vice-President of the Citizens State Bank, of Hitchcock, and a director of the First State Bank of Alta Loma, he founded a private banking house in Hitchcock. He served also for many years as director of the Mainland Chamber of Commerce, and as trustee of the school at Hitchcock. He engaged in road construction, and built many highways in Galveston and other counties. At time of his death, he was actively engaged in the business of Hay and Wholesale Produce, the largest of its kind in the State. In World War I, he was Registrar, also Chairman of all Liberty Loans in his district.

He was a Scottish Rites Mason and Shriner, and Master Councillor of the Modern Woodmen of America, at Hitchcock. He held charter membership in the Union Church of Hitchcock, and in the Central Christian Church in Galveston.

He was married to Cora Irene Moller, daughter of Godfrey J. and Irene E. Moller, her father being a prominent rancher of Brazoria Co., who had been commissioned 2d Lieut. in the old Prairie Rangers, by Governor O. M. Roberts. On her maternal side the line is: Duvall, Howard, Walker, Derrick, Alsteaten.

The maternal line of Howard L. Roberts, is same as Meriwether Lewis, of the famous Lewis and Clark expedition.

The Galveston Community Book for 1945 says in part:

"His family history is of particular interest. His father was a Texas Confederate who entered the service at the age of sixteen, and was in Company E, Fifth Texas Regiment, General John B. Hood’s Army, Northern Virginia; was severely wounded and captured by the Union Army at Gettysburg, July 2, 1863. His grandfather, Felix G. Roberts, was a pioneer planter of San Augustine and Washington counties, and his great-grandfather, Elisha Roberts, of San Augustine, Texas, was Alcalde in 1831 when Texas was a province of Mexico, and served in the War of 1812. WILLIAM ROBERTS, the great-great-grandfather of Howard Layton Roberts, served with General Washington at Valley Forge, during the Revolutionary War."
NOEL GILL ROBERTS, Military Service

"In the Shelby County troubles in 1844 he (Captain L. H. Mabbett) was left in command of a guard company in Shelbyville for a month or two after the affair was settled. He was also Captain of a light horse company, which was organized here under special act of Congress in 1840, and was kept up until the annexation in 1846...

In 1843 Travis G. Broocks was Colonel of the San Augustine Regiment, and in 1844 NOEL G. ROBERTS was elected Lieutenant Colonel, Broocks having been advanced to the rank of Brigadier General in Shelby County troubles in 1844. . ."

Ref.: "Two Centuries in East Texas," p. 224.

---

LIST OF COMPANY E, 3rd TEXAS

P. B. Word, Captain
Tom Soape, 1st Lieutenant
W. S. Holman, 2nd Lieutenant
B. T. ROBERTS, 3rd Lieutenant

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PRIVATE</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Marion Anderson</td>
<td>Bowlin Hooper</td>
<td>Noah Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newton Bassett</td>
<td>Frank Ishell</td>
<td>L. Sharp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. W. Berry</td>
<td>George Ishell</td>
<td>P. A. Sublett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newton Bolton</td>
<td>Hugh Leslie</td>
<td>H. W. Sublett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlie Bolton</td>
<td>Eli Morrison</td>
<td>Joe Sayers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andy Aryant</td>
<td>Jake Medcalf</td>
<td>Bob Sayers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bob Boutland</td>
<td>Tom Mills</td>
<td>N. G. Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Billy Burns</td>
<td>Kenneth Nicholson</td>
<td>I. D. Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lon Cartwright</td>
<td>Jim Nicholson</td>
<td>Jim Timmins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Cartwright</td>
<td>Bill Parham</td>
<td>Jim Truitt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frank Cash</td>
<td>Bill Palmer</td>
<td>B. R. Wallace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tom Davis</td>
<td>John Paul</td>
<td>Walter Watson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. D. Davis</td>
<td>S. G. Polk</td>
<td>Bill Woolman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warren Davis</td>
<td>A. N. Pear</td>
<td>Wash Wiggins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Donald</td>
<td>Jim Price</td>
<td>B. M. Short</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bill Eldridge</td>
<td>E. H. Roberts</td>
<td>J. E. Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jim Elder</td>
<td>John Rawls</td>
<td>Bob Story</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bob Farrar</td>
<td>Joe Reed</td>
<td>Dave Palmer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bud Graves</td>
<td>Dave Simmons</td>
<td>Drew Polk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John T. Greer</td>
<td>Horace Sherman</td>
<td>F. H. Tucker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Hanks</td>
<td>Jim Smith</td>
<td>Josh Truitt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tom Hanks</td>
<td>Henry Smith</td>
<td>Bob Scurlock</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

List furnished by Howard Layton Roberts, Hitchcock, Texas.
Excerpts from an article appearing in “The San Augustine Tribune,” of Thursday, February 20, 1940:

Noel G. Roberts was the son of Matilda and N. G. Roberts, (Jr.), pioneer settlers of San Augustine county. He was born August 17, 1876. He played a prominent part in the progress and development of the county. For the past fourteen years he has served his city and community in faithful and efficient banking service. His sense of responsibility and untiring service as a member of the banking force of this institution identified him with the steady progress and advancement of the enterprise. Civic and social projects confronting the citizenship received his full attention and in all important issues Mr. Roberts was found to support the right side. He gave careful consideration to those matters and acted upon what he thought was right. He was honest and true, brave and just, considerate and firm. He was kind-hearted and charitable. And so he leaves countless friends from all walks of life to mourn his passing. It is good to have had such characters as Mr. Roberts to live among us, and for the community to look back and count him among its citizenship. His time on this earth which was well spent, will be kindly remembered in the hearts of many, many people.

Mr. Roberts was united in marriage in July 1900, to Miss Lillie Sharp, a member of a prominent family of this section, by whom he is survived. He is also survived by two children, Leon and Miss Lillian Gill; two grandchildren, Mary Louise and Martha Gill Roberts; a niece, Mrs. Wesley Smith, who was reared by Mr. and Mrs. Roberts, and one sister, Matt Roberts, of Austin.

SHARP, see Cartwright, p. 954.
MATTHEW C. ROBERTS AND GRANDSON, MATTHEW III, 1928
(Home of Matthew C. Roberts, Jr.)
EMILY GRIFFITH
(Mrs. Matthew C. Roberts)
Daughter of John Summerfield Griffith
Member of The Colonial Dames of America, The Daughters of the American Revolution and "Real Daughter" of The Daughters of the Republic of Texas; also member of The Society of Descendants of Knights of the Most Noble Order of the Garter.
EMILY ROBERTS

Mrs. Matthew Cartwright, Jr.
Daughter of Matthew C. Roberts

EMILY ROBERTS, wife of Matthew Cartwright, Jr., of Terrell, Texas; attended school at Gunston Hall, Washington, D.C., where she was member of Kappa Delta Sorority, and Scoville School, New York City, where she graduated.

Active in war work during World War II, and is affiliated with the Pan-American movement in Dallas.

Member of Oak Grove Country Club, of Terrell, and of Daughters of the Republic of Texas.

Serenity and graciousness are outstanding qualities. p. 84.
ANNE RUTH ROBERTS
Mrs. Anne Ruth Roberts Rash
Daughter of Matthew C. Roberts

Anne Ruth Roberts, after graduating from Ursuline, Dallas, Texas, completed her education in New York and Washington, D. C., where she graduated from Fairmont, Miss Steele's School for Girls.

Resident of Dallas for some years, she now makes her home in Terrell, 706 Griffith Avenue.

Member of Terrell Oak Grove Country Club, and out-of-town member of the Woman's Club, of Dallas.

A woman of charm and personality.
IONE ROBERTS, 1904-1933
Portrait by Alphaeus P. Cole, of New York City
Daughter of Matthew C. Roberts

Ione Roberts Mims was educated in Dallas. Vivacious and fun-loving, she was an enthusiastic member of her young set, enjoying house parties, dancing and pageants. While in her teens she took part in the Dallas All-College Circus, as Queen; representing Terrell as Duchess at the Waco Cotton Palace, and Princess at the Fort Worth Horse Show.

She has passed beyond the ken of mortal vision, but her sweet presence lives on in our minds and hearts. p. 87.
EMILY ANNE RASH

Mrs. Robert Geoffrey Pilkington
Granddaughter of Matthew C. Roberts

Emily Anne, daughter of Glenn and Anne Ruth (Roberts) Rash, was born in Dallas, Texas. She attended S.M.U., Dallas, for two years and received her B.A. degree at the University of Texas. Member of Kappa Kappa Gamma Sorority.
Home of Mr. and Mrs. B. S. Roberts
605 Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas. p. 95

Home of the late Matthew C. Roberts
606 Griffith Avenue, Terrell, Texas. p. 63
Summerfield G. Roberts, is eldest son of the late Matthew Cartwright and Emmie (Griffith) Roberts. He received the degree of B.A. at the University of Texas, and M.B.A. at Harvard.

He was married to Annie Lee Warren, May 15, 1920, at the home of her parents, Hon. Robert Lee and Annie T. (Cartwright) Warren, 3800 Beverly Drive.

He is a resident of Dallas and his business is Oil Investments. He is also a Director of the Great National Life Insurance Company of Texas; Director of East Texas Oil Association; Director of the Texas Independent Operators and Royalty Owners Association. A patron of the Arts, and Vice-President of The Dallas Museum of Fine Arts.

He may be described as a man of varied interests and multiple activities. Possessing unusual ability together with the will to achieve, he has forged ahead; constantly alert to the demands of business, yet tempering its requirements with social and civic obligations, he has made friends; and ever thoughtful and considerate, blest with a kind and understanding heart, he is greatly beloved.

Member of: Alpha Kappa Psi, a scholastic honorary fraternity at Harvard University; Kappa Alpha fraternity of Texas; Army and Navy Club, Washington, D. C.; Harvard Club, New York City; Texas Corinthian Yacht Club, Houston; Sons of the Republic of Texas; Dallas Petroleum; Athletic; Brook Hollow and Dallas Country Clubs, of Dallas, Texas, member of the Society of Descendants of Knights of the Most Noble Order of the Garter.

References:
"History of World War Heroes," p. 537.
THE POSSIBLE HARVEST OF HETEROGENEOUS ASSOCIATION

Oftimes when the things of life seem to go wrong,
And you're out of tune with the world's continual song,
Motionless as the rock of ages you seem to be,
Although continually striving with all sincerity.
Trying to follow Wisdom's multifarious march,
Your head hangs low, your back an arch.
One of the omissions in Life's twiches and twirls may be
The failure to look on man with scrutiny.
With associating with every and all kinds of men,
To better yourself it is the best place to begin.
The wise man picketh his friends,
In judging, probing to their immediate and ultimate ends,
Lasting friendship's beginning on this depends.
These few friends hold dear,
Give and receive that your eye may see, your ear may hear.
But most of the many men you meet,
Scrubitize and size up after you greet;
Learn what information in him has its seat.
Every man has knowledge of things you do not know;
Cause the wind of his sole information to you blow.
Talking to each man on what to him is known,
Is the quickest way to increase information of your own.
Thus each associate may be of value to you
If you cause his little information to outward ensue.
It is liken unto the bee and the flowers,
Pollen he collects not all from one blossom's bowers.
But taking the amount he wants from each,
Individually they help him his purpose to reach.
In your association with menial men,
Utilize them like the sail-boat every wind.
Poison in itself will men kill,
Properly taken the same man it will upbuild.
By seeing what things are not greatly we may learn,
Vice from virtue easier we may discern.
There is something to be learned from all men,
So talk to them on what they know;
The information from each to your storehouse send,
Then you're reaping ten seed for one you sow.  

Verse by Summerfield G. Roberts, written when twenty years of age in 1911.
CARTWRIGHT-ROBERTS HOUSE PARTY, 1912

Top row, left to right: Renick Smith, Burke Cartwright, Cleveland Cartwright, Jerome Cartwright, Morgan George, Harold Clayton, Pryor Lucas, Summerfield Roberts, Ben Gill, Jr., Matthew Cartwright, Jr., George Hill, Holman Cartwright.

Second row: Marie Murphy, Anne Ruth Roberts, Mrs. Jean Cartwright, Mr. and Mrs. M. C. Roberts, Mr. and Mrs. M. Cartwright, Tassie Polk, Guynne Griffith, Myra Wilson.

Summefield G. Roberts, takes great interest in the Dallas His¬torical Society, of which he is vice-president (1948) as evidenced by the following newspaper clippings:

**Voices Recorded for Future**
**As Dallas Historical Society Unveils Tablet to Founders**

The Dallas Historical Society unveiled a tablet Tuesday night to the five donors who founded its new museum a year ago, and its members spoke across the years to the world of 2039.

G. B. Dealey, president, and Mayor Woodall Rodgers spoke their dedicatory speeches into microphone in front of the great mirror at the entrance of the Hall of State auditorium. At one side, a steel needle silently skimming on a whirling wax disk cut their words into a record, transferring the voices of the night across all the tomorrows that may come.

The ceremony was a birthday celebration for the new museum, the end of a year that saw the collection jump from the corner of a college basement to one of the great museums of the region.

Mr. Dealey touched on that year in his speech introducing Mayor Rodgers. He spoke before 150 members of the society—educators, bankers, industrialists, clubwomen, social workers in trim, formal evening dress, all standing backed up against the fringe of ferns in the resplendent hall.

Just a year and five days ago that night, he recalled, the society moved into the Hall of State. When the city found itself in possession of the monumental white building, the Parthenon of the Civic Center, the society offered to operate and finance a museum in it. Only the generosity of many citizens made the museum possible, he said.

“We have singled out for special attention five whose names the trustees have selected,” he said in reference to the tablet. “They have achieved a sort of civic immortality. Generations unborn will call them blessed.”

Mayor Rodgers paid a short tribute to the museum and to the men and women who had sponsored it and nurtured it. The building, he said, was an expression of pride Texans have in their heroes; in the society whose heroes were in the hands of loving guards and keepers.

Founders' Names in Bronze.

At the end of his speech, President Dealey lifted his hand toward two North Dallas High School Cadets. They drew the velvet curtain on the ceremony.

Mr. Dealey touched on that year in his speech introducing Mayor Rodgers. He spoke before 150 members of the society—educators, bankers, industrialists, clubwomen, social workers in trim, formal evening dress, all standing backed up against the fringe of ferns in the resplendent hall.

Just a year and five days ago that night, he recalled, the society moved into the Hall of State. When the city found itself in possession of the monumental white building, the Parthenon of the Civic Center, the society offered to operate and finance a museum in it. Only the generosity of many citizens made the museum possible, he said.

“We have singled out for special attention five whose names the trustees have selected,” he said in reference to the tablet. “They have achieved a sort of civic immortality. Generations unborn will call them blessed.”

Mayor Rodgers paid a short tribute to the museum and to the men and women who had sponsored it and nurtured it. The building, he said, was an expression of pride Texans have in their heroes; in the society whose heroes were in the hands of loving guards and keepers.

Founders’ Names in Bronze.

At the end of his speech, President Dealey lifted his hand toward two North Dallas High School Cadets. They drew the velvet curtain on the ceremony.

History


After the ceremony, Harry F. Ernst, operator, moved the recording instrument upstairs to the Hall of Six Flags. Instead of signing the guest book, members of the society filed by in a line and spoke their names into the record.

The red-uniformed High School band, brought to the Fair by Colonel Hughes, softly played Deep River and Nobody Knows the Trouble I Feel. For two hours guests filed by the table where Mrs. W. J. Lewis and Mrs. Alex W. Spenne poured tea.

At the Museums:

**Alexandre Hogue**
**Painting Given to Art Association**

By Patricia Peck.

Drought Stricken Area, a painting by Alexandre Hogue, was formally accepted Friday by members of the Dallas Art Association board. The canvas was bought and presented by Summerfield Roberts as his contribution to the museum’s acquisitions fund.

The picture is one of Mr. Hogue’s best-known paintings and has appeared in color in Life Magazine. The Sophisticate, by the same artist, was winner of the first Kiest Prize in the Allied Arts Annual, but was stolen, and Mr. Hogue has been unrepresented in the museum collection until Mr. Roberts made his presentation.

Charles J. Sterling, senior research fellow of the Metropolitan Museum’s department of painting, will be the speaker at the Art Association’s annual meeting to be held at the museum on April 26. Formerly with the Louvre in Paris, Mr. Sterling’s subject will be ‘The War Adventures of the Louvre Masterpieces’.
Historic Travis Letter Here
For Exhibition During Play

Copy—The Dallas Morning News
Friday, May 2, 1941

The original, autographed letter signed by Col. William B. Travis and dispatched to the people of Texas at the start of the siege of the Alamo in February, 1836, arrived in Dallas Thursday for display in the lounge of the Little Theater of Dallas, during its production of We Are Besieged, which will be seen in preview Monday night and open its regular run on Tuesday night.

This appeal for aid, with its immortal closing inscription, Victory or Death, has long been accepted as one of the most heroic documents in all American history. This piece of newsprint, which appeared in the San Antonio Herald on Feb. 23, and will be the only one of two known copies in existence, was brought to Dallas for this special purpose by arrangement of the owner, Summerfield G. Roberts, vice-president of the Dallas Historical Society.

The Travis letter, together with the original Journal of the Convention at Washington-on-the-Brazos, which declared Texas free and independent, will be shown each evening in the presentation of the legend and filmed acts. The latter is part of the display being arranged by the historical society under the direction of Herbert P. Campbell.

More than thirty pieces in all will be seen, comprising an assemblage valued at over $100,000.

No more significant display could be provided, it was said by Lester K. Lang, director of the theater.

The original owned by Mr. Sharp is matched only by the duplicate in the Texas State Library at Austin. No other duplicates are known to be in existence. The reason Travis wrote the letter twice was that he feared one messenger might not get through and chances of getting the appeal out were doubled by sending duplicates by two messengers.

On the outside of the Sharp original Travis wrote: "To Nacogdoches, (By) Express, Ride Night & Day." Since Nacogdoches was the easternmost center of Anglo-American settlement, the appeal reached there somewhat later than the other, which was sent to Gonzales and then on to San Felipe. Mr. Sharp has never disclosed when he acquired this original, although it was assumed to have been in Nacogdoches and vicinity ever since its delivery more than 105 years ago. Mr. Sharp has one of the most notable collections of Texiana in existence, but his retiring nature has prevented the public generally from realizing the extent and importance of his collection.

Other Historic Documents

The Journal of the convention was kept in his own handwriting by Willis A. Ferris, first secretary pro tem., then secretary of the convention. This document is owned by Frank Glenn of Kansas City, collector and dealer, who consented to permit it to be shown in the historical society display.

A number of prize items from the William E. Howard collection of the historical society round out the display. Mr. Gambrell explained:

Among these are a group of signatures of the settlers in Austin's Old Three Hundred, or first Texas colony; a land grant issued by Austin in 1822, and a letter from Austin in the United States in 1836 telling of results in trying to get that country to aid Texas in its last-ditch stand against the dictator of Mexico.
HE FOUND IT—Summerfield G. Roberts, vice-president of the Dallas Historical Society, is seen examining the Travis letter which is owned by W. G. Sharp, banker and civic leader of San Augustine.

Robinson Drawing
Now on View in Fine Arts Museum

A distinctive addition to the permanent collection of the Dallas Museum of Fine Arts is currently to be seen in the museum's Print Niche. It is a drawing by Boardman Robinson called The Entombment, and presented by Summerfield G. Roberts, a member of the board of trustees of the Dallas Art Association.

Mr. Robinson, now director of the art school of the Colorado Springs Fine Arts Center, is considered one of the finest figure draftsmen of his day, and the new addition to the museum collection is a fine example of his art. It is one of a series of drawings on Biblical themes and was reproduced in Mr. Robinson's book Ninety-Three Drawings. Later the artist added the linear high lights in white.

The original is exhibited with a self-portrait of Mr. Robinson, a biographical note, and a reproduction of one of his murals.

PATRICIA PECK.

Increase Suggested Is From $4,000 To $10,000 Annually

The $1,250,000 Hall of State, already the cynosure of the nation, can be developed as a depository for historical data tracing an accurate picture of Dallas and Texas development only if adequate support is given the Dallas Historical Society, Park Board members were told by civic leaders Tuesday.

An increase in operating funds from $4,000 to $10,000 a year was asked of the Park Board at a special meeting by a large number of members and officials of the society.

G. B. Dealey, president of the society, which is operating the Hall of State for the city at the request of the City Council, headed the citizens who went before the board, and Robert Ogden introduced the speakers.

Tangible evidence of the value of the work being done by the Dallas Historical Society was displayed during the meeting when it was announced that an exhibit of priceless value to Texas, the only copy of the minutes of the constitutional convention held at Washington-on-the-Brazos in 1836, was being loaned permanently to the society by Summerfield G. Roberts.

The copy of these minutes was found by Roberts in Kansas City recently, it was said, and its value was estimated to be at least $150,000. The document has been considered missing for approximately 100 years, and Herbert Gambrell, director of the society's work, said this was due, probably, to the fact that the recording secretary of the convention left this part of the country when Santa Anna and his forces threatened the Texas independence movement.

'Give us the tools and we will do

See HALL OF STATE on Page 10.
May 29, 1946

Mrs. Emmie G. Roberts
Terrell, Texas.

My dear Mrs. Roberts:

Thank you so much for the materials you have sent us regarding your father, General J. J. Griffith, in accordance with the DeGolyer Index Manual. It is precisely the sort of information we are seeking, and for many reasons we are especially glad to have this. I am taking the liberty of enclosing a few extra copies of the manual, in the hope that you will give them to descendants of other early residents of Dallas County with the request that they follow your good example.

The anecdote you appended to the questionnaire is a charming one, and we hope that as you think of others you will send them to us for the file.

I think I ought to say, too, that we covet the Griffith family papers and we hope that some day they will be placed in the Hall of State for permanent preservation.

Mrs. Summerfield Roberts perhaps told you how we are interesting the school children of Dallas County in gathering data on the pioneers of their own communities. They are genuinely interested and, in the fall, I think we may expect some real results. Ultimately, this project should give to the Historical Society a greater wealth of information about the early inhabitants of Dallas County than any historical organization has been able to gather regarding the pioneers of its own community. It would unquestionably be so if everyone were as thoughtful as you.

Has Summerfield told you how happy he has made us by presenting us a fund with which to acquire books for our Reference Library? We are gathering together a very fine collection of Texana, which we are calling the Summerfield Griffith Roberts Collection of the Hall of State.

With many thanks to you for the data you sent and with best regards, in which Virginia joins, I am,

Sincerely yours,

[Signature]
Roberts Declines Association Post

Summerville G. Roberts, new vice-president of the Dallas Art Association, and widely mentioned as a successor to Alex Weisberg, the retiring president, told association trustees Friday that he would be unable to fill any office in the organization.

Mrs. Alex Spence, Dr. John Chapman and Mrs. Weisberg were elected to serve as a nominating committee for the selection of a slate of officers which will be chosen at the July meeting.

Jerry Bywaters, director of the Dallas Museum of Fine Arts, announced the acquisition of four new exhibitions to be sent on loan from the museum, including a panel show on creative photography from the Museum of Modern Art.

Summer exhibitions, beside the Southwestern show already announced, will include a collection of drawings by the art faculty at Oklahoma A&M College, June 22 through July 22; an exhibition by Jean Charlott, Mexican artist and new head of the Colorado Springs Fine Arts Center, Aug. 3 through 31, and the Encyclopedia Britannica traveling exhibition, Sept. 7 through 28.

Dallas Men to Get Confederate Prizes

Four Dallas men will receive military service awards at the Confederate veterans reunion in Chattanooga, Tenn., Oct. 7 and 8.

Mrs. J. Carter Bardin, 6115 Velasco, past president of the United Daughters of the Confederacy, has received word that the Sons of Confederate Veterans, meeting with the veterans, will present the military war service medal to Claude K. Rhinehart, 6721 Country Club Circle; O. B. Freeman, 3836 Stratford; Summersfield G. Roberts, 4203 Lorraine, and David A. Frank, 4600 St. John's Drive.

The Stars and Bars, an organization of descendants of Confederate army officers which will also meet in Chattanooga, will present its Southern cross of military service to Freeman and Roberts.

TRIO TO GET AWARDS FROM VETS GROUP

Three Dallas men will be among the first to receive decorations for military service from the Sons of Confederate Veterans and the Stars and Bars.

The decorations will be awarded when the Sons of Confederate Veterans, United Confederate Veterans and the Stars and Bars hold a joint annual reunion Oct. 7 and 8 at Chattanooga, Tenn., according to Mrs. J. Carter Bardin, 6115 Velasco Ave.

The SCV will present the Military War Service Medal to Capt. Claude K. Rhinehart, 6721 Country Club Dr., for service in World Wars I and II; to Capt. O. B. Freeman, Sr., 3836 Stratford Ave., for service in World War I; to Summersfield G. Roberts, 4203 Lorraine Dr., for service in World War I, and to David A. Frank, Sr., 4920 St. John's Dr., for service in the Spanish-American War.

Mr. Roberts also will be honored with the Southern Cross of Military Service from the Stars and Bars, Mrs. Bardin said.

The presentations at Chattanooga will mark the first time decorations have been awarded to members of the SCV or the Stars and Bars for service in any war, Mrs. Bardin stated.
To all who shall see these presents, Greetings:

I, therefore, carefully and diligently to discharge the duties of
said office according to the Constitution of the Sons of Confederate Veterans.

And, I do strictly charge and require all officers and members of
the Confederation under him to carry out his orders as an officer of his grade
and position and to assist him in the accomplishment of the praiseworthy
objects and purposes of the organization. He is to observe and follow such
orders and directions from time to time as he shall receive from me or other
Inexperienced Officers and uphold the principles of the Sons of Confederate Veterans
and comply with all rules and regulations prescribed by the Camp, Division
and General Organization of the Confederation.

This commission to continue in force during the pleasure of the Commander-in-Chief, or his term, or for the period for which the aforesaid officer was selected.

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and caused the
seal of the Confederation to be affixed in the City of Richmond,
State of Virginia, this month day of October, 1870.
GENERAL HEADQUARTERS
Sons of Confederate Veterans
Law Building
Richmond 10, Virginia

GENERAL ORDER No. 51
(1947-1948)

TO BE READ BEFORE ALL OF THE CAMPS OF THE CONFEDERATION:

I. It is with pleasure that the Commander-in-Chief announces the appointment of the following comrades as members of his Official Staff, to rank from October 9, 1947, viz:

Dr. Douglas Southall Freeman
Richmond News Leader, Richmond, Va.

F. R. Francis Draper
Orlando, Fla.

Charles T. Clayton
1110 Euclid Avenue, N.W., Washington, D.C.

William F. Holt
600 Whittaker Street, Savannah, Ga.

Dr. Lester J. Williams
Reynolds Building, Baton Rouge, La.

Col. Donald E. Todd
Storah, Tenn.

J. T. Holman
Amory, Miss.

Major William A. Strong
Louisville, Miss.

Surerfield B. Roberts
Irwin Messenger Building, Dallas, Texas

Edward L. Baxter, Jr.
214 Greenleaf Street, Chattanooga, Tenn.

The Rev. Nathan A. Seagle, D.D.
22 W. 58th Street, New York, New York

II. The foregoing appointments are made on suitable recommendation and upon reliable information as to their qualifications for their respective position. They will be expected faithfully, cheerfully, and promptly, to perform their several duties.

III. The attention of Staff Officers is called to the requirements of article VIII, Section 3-10, inclusive, of the Constitution of the Confederation, describing their respective duties. They are earnestly requested to do all in their power to build up and make more effective the organization in their respective localities, and to report to general headquarters, cities or towns in their territories, in which there is a probability of forming a Camp. It is considered the paramount duty of a Staff Officer to see that his local Camp is in good standing at headquarters and to assist in organizing new camps.

by Order of:

[Signature]

Adjutant-in-Chief and Chief of Staff
Sons of Confederate Veterans

672
Decorations for military service from the Sons of the Confederate Veterans and the Stars and Bars. 1947.
25 March, 1944

Mr. Summerfield G. Roberts
1803 Allen Building
Dallas, Texas

My dear Mr. Roberts:

Your vessel, ARMLEE II, which was placed at the disposal of the Coast Guard on 15 August, 1942 has now been returned to you.

The Coast Guard appreciates your public-spiritedness in making this craft available to the service and to your country. In the great war in which we are now engaged, every citizen and every resource plays a part in the goal of victory. When the call came for motorboats and yachts to meet the extraordinary emergency and duty responsibilities of the Coast Guard in providing for anti-submarine, coastal, harbor and security patrols on an unprecedented scale and beyond our regular resources, you patriotically responded in the proffer of your vessel. In returning the vessel to you, please be assured of our grateful acknowledgment of the contribution thus made to the war effort.

Very sincerely yours,

R. R. WARSCHE
Vice Admiral, USCG
Commandant
Residence of Mr. and Mrs. Summerfield G. Roberts
ANNIE LEE WARREN
(Mrs. Summerfield G. Roberts)

Portrait by Uzzell.
Annie Lee Roberts, only child of her parents, Hon. Robert Lee and Annie T. (Cartwright) Warren, was born and raised in Terrell, Texas; educated at Monticello and Gunston Hall, Washington, D.C., and was married May 15, 1920, at the home of her parents, 3800 Beverly Drive, to Summerfield G. Roberts.

She is affiliated with many social and patriotic clubs of the city of Dallas and elsewhere, among which are the following: The Dallas Woman's Club, Dallas Garden Club, Daughters of the American Revolution, The Colonial Dames of America, Daughters of the Republic of Texas, Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America, First Families of Virginia, and member of The Society of Descendants of Knights of the Most Noble Order of the Garter, which she joined through Sir William Hungerford.

On her paternal side, she is descendant of Joseph Warren, of Mississippi, and of William Waskom of Louisiana. On her maternal side, she is descendant of John Cartwright of Maryland and North Carolina, and her F.F.V. line is through her grandmother, OPHELIA SMITH, and is as follows:

1st gen., Annie Lee Warren; 2d, Hon. Robert L. Warren and Annie T. Cartwright; 3d, A. P. Cartwright and OPHELIA SMITH; 4th, Dr. Charles James Smith and Annie Adeline Tomlison; 5th, Charles Smith and Martha Chambliss; 6th, Isham Smith and Patience Drew; 7th, William Smith and Ann ———; 8th, Nicholas Smith and Elizabeth (Flood) King; 9th, John Flood II and Mary ———; 10th, Colonel John Flood and Margaret Finch (widow).
DRAKE LINEAGE of Annie Lee Warren Roberts

EDMUND DRAKE (This name is given by Mrs. Margaret Caruth, Genealogist, of Dallas, as the father of Thomas Drake, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Gregorie.)

The following is found in “The Journal of Mississippi History,” published quarterly by the MISSISSIPPI HISTORICAL SOCIETY, VOL. VI, No. 1, pp. 39-45, January, 1944. The article is entitled “The Genealogy of Benjamin Michael Drake, D.D., and His Descendants,” by Laura D. S. Harrell:

I. THOMAS DRAKE, of Buckland Monachorum, Devonshire, England, younger brother of Admiral Sir Francis Drake, the circumnavigator of the globe, was the progenitor of the Drake family of Mississippi and Louisiana. Admiral Sir Francis Drake died without issue on January 28, 1596, and Thomas Drake inherited from him the estate of Buckland Monachorum. Thomas Drake married Elizabeth, daughter of Gregorie. He died on April 4, 1606.

Children:
Sir Francis Drake, first Baronet of Buckland Monachorum;
Elizabeth Drake, who married John Bamfield;

2. SIR FRANCIS DRAKE, son of Thomas Drake (1), was created the first baronet of Buckland on August 2, 1622. On September 22, 1602, he married Jane, daughter of Sir Amias Bamfylde; she died without issue. On January 17, 1627, he married Joan Strode, daughter of Sir William Strode, Knight of Newnham, Devon. Sir Francis Drake died on March 11, 1637.

Children:
(1) Sir Francis, second Baronet of Buckland Monachorum, married Dorothy Pym, 1640, and died s. p. January 6, 1662. He was succeeded by his nephew Francis, the son of Thomas Drake and Susan Crimes.
(2) Thomas, who married Susan, daughter of William Crimes, July 21, 1641.
(3) John, of Ivybridge, who married and had two sons.
(4) William
(5) Joseph, who married Margaret Crimes in 1688.

3. JOSEPH DRAKE, son of Sir Francis Drake (2), married Margaret Crimes in 1688. He died in 1708

Children:
Reverend Joseph Bamfylde
Francis

4. REVEREND JOSEPH BAMFYLDE DRAKE, son of Joseph Drake (3), was born in 1670; married and had three sons. He

Children:
(1) Joseph, who was killed by Indians in Virginia in 1733
(2) Francis
(3) Bamfylde, who was killed by Indians in Virginia in 1733

5. FRANCIS DRAKE, son of Joseph Bamfylde Drake (4) married Mary Buckingham about 1726. Francis Drake, his wife Mary; his son James; and his two brothers, Joseph and Bamfylde, left Devonshire, England, and landed at Jamestown, Virginia, in 1733. Bamfylde and Joseph Drake were killed there by Indians. Francis, Mary and James Drake moved to Edgecomb County (Robeson County), North Carolina, where Francis had a grant of 2,000 acres of land. Mary Drake died and Francis Drake married a widow Bridgers.

Children:
James (by first wife, Mary Buckingham)
Samuel or Sampson (by second wife, the widow Bridgers)

6. JAMES DRAKE, son of Francis Drake (5), was born about 1727 in Devonshire, England, and came to America with his parents in 1733. He lived at “Hilliadston,” Robeson County, North Carolina, and married Sophia Valentine. After her death he married the widow Davis.

Children:
(by first wife, Sophia Valentine)
(1) Albrittain, born 1755
(2) Sarah, born 1757 (married Bridgers)
(3) James, who went to Oglethorp, Georgia, to live.
(4) Silas, who went to Oglethorp, Georgia, to live.
(5) Lydia
(6) Elizabeth

Children:
(by second wife, the widow Bridgers)
(7) John H.
(8) Benjamin

7. SILAS DRAKE (1767-1840) who went to Oglethorp, Georgia, to live; moved to Robeson County, North Carolina, then to Marion County, Mississippi, where he and his wife, Assenith, are buried. Inventory of her estate is in Courthouse, Columbia, Mississippi. (Courtesy of The Mississippi Historical Society.)

8. HARRIET M. DRAKE, daughter of Silas, married Joseph Warren. She was born April 15, 1809; died April 5, 1871, and is buried near Linden, Cass County, Texas.
Ref.: Family Bible and other records. Harriet is given as daughter of Silas Drake in an article published by William Warren in 1873, now in family scrap book. In Columbia Courthouse the inventory of the estate of Assenith Drake, naming family and children may be found.

9. WILLIAM WARREN, born June 12, 1828, Marion County, Mississippi; died June 1886, Terrell Texas; was the son of Harriet M. Drake and Joseph Warren. Married Elizabeth Eleanor Waskom, born May 10, 1840, Yazoo County, Mississippi; died February 19, 1909, San Antonio, Texas.

Children:

Robert Lee Warren
John Warren
Susan Warren


Children:

Annie Lee Warren

11. ANNIE LEE WARREN, daughter of Robert L. and Annie T. (Cartwright) Warren, was married May 15, 1920, at home of her parents, 3800 Beverly Drive, Dallas, to Summerfield G. Roberts.

Annie Lee Warren Roberts writes:

"In a clipping I found recently from Plymouth, England, it is stated that money would be used for reconstruction of St. Andrew's Church, the Mother Church of Plymouth where the Pilgrim Fathers met to renew their solemn league and covenant before sailing on the Mayflower. The church has a deep root in English history. A church has stood on its site for 900 years, and there is a complete list of Vicars since the year 1087. Francis Drake, victor over the Spanish Armada, worshipped there.

"I also have a long write-up of the finding in California of the DRAKE plate near "Drake's Bay" in 1936. It is declared by experts to be the original "plate of brasse" set up by Sir Francis Drake when he anchored his ship, The Golden Hind, in a bay some thirty miles north of San Francisco, in 1579. The inscription on the plate is long and has been preserved in suitable case and presented to the University of California. There are references to numerous books on Sir Francis Drake, a list of which I have, but shall not give them here."
HARRIET M. DRAKE, 1809-1871
(Mrs. Joseph Warren)

From daguerreotype belonging to Annie Lee Warren Roberts, the great-granddaughter of Harriet M. Drake.

Harriet Drake was born in North Carolina; married and resided in Mississippi; died in Texas. Her home in Mississippi is noted by Mrs. Birdie Lovett, Historian, Marion County Historical Research Project, as one of the historic homes of that State.

For sketch and picture of home, see pp. 282-3.

DRAKE ARMS: Sable, a fesse wavy argent, between two estoiles of the second, quartering argent, a wyvern gules.

CREST:
1. A ship under reef, drawn round a globe with a cable rope by a hand out of the clouds, all proper, and over it the motto: "Auxilio Divino."
2. An arm proper, holding in the hand a battle-axe sable, headed argent.
If $f > 1$ then $d \neq 0$. This is because if $f > 1$, then $d$ must be non-zero for the equation to hold. Therefore, we can conclude that if $f > 1$, then $d$ is not equal to zero.
MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS, JR.

Matthew Roberts, youngest son of Matthew C. and Emmie (Griffith) Roberts, was graduated from the Texas Military College at the age of sixteen. He then attended V.M.I., S.M.U. and University of Texas. Member of Kappa Alpha fraternity.

His business activities are diversified. In addition to managing his father’s estate he is engaged in farming, real estate and oil investments and insurance. In 1941 the firm of “Roberts and Champion,” insurance, was established and has grown into a thriving business. He is also interested with his brother, Summerfield, in investments and oil operations, including the buying and selling of oil leases and producing royalties in Louisiana and Texas.

Since 1939 he has maintained a country home two miles north of Terrell, unique in its arrangement, and original in its appointments. The lovely surrounding grounds display his talent for and knowledge of horticulture, which he has taken a great interest in for a number of years. Loyalty, courage and consideration of others are inherent qualities.

References:
The country home of Mr. and Mrs. Matthew C. Roberts, Jr.
Two miles north of Terrell
KATHERYNE GUNNELL MOORE ROBERTS
(Mrs. Matthew C. Roberts, Jr.)
Daughter of Judge Walter Scott Moore, of Paris. p. 90
Aerial view of country home of Matthew C. Roberts, Jr.

MOORE LINEAGE

IV. Samuel Moore m. Anne Scott; their son

III. Judge Walter Scott Moore (b. Apr. 19, 1852; d. Feb. 12, 1913) removed from Georgia to Paris, Texas; President school board, lawyer, Judge of Lamar County; m. July 29, 1882, Georgia Gunnell (b. Apr. 4, 1858); Nathaniel Gunnell³ (b July 5, 1828; d. Sept. 30, 1864) m. Mary E. Holley (b. Oct. 5, 1832); Nathan Holley⁴, m. July 19, 1812, Mary Allen

II. Katheryne Gunnell Moore m. Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., Matthew C.³; Benjamin T.⁴; Noel Gill⁵; Elisha ⁶; William⁷;

I. Matthew C. Roberts, III.
The text on the page is not legible due to the quality of the image. It appears to be a page from a book or a document, but the content cannot be accurately transcribed.
MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT ROBERTS, III

Matthew Cartwright Roberts, III, son of Matthew C. Roberts, Jr., and Katheryne Moore Roberts, was born August 29, 1925, in Dallas, Texas. He attended High School in Terrell, Texas, for three years and was graduated from Culver Military Academy, Culver, Indiana, February 5, 1944. He attended Texas Christian University under the Naval Officers Training Program. Received B.B.A. Degree from Texas University August, 1947. He is now living in Dallas, Texas, and attending Southern Methodist University doing graduate work toward a B.B.S. in Petroleum Geology. Member Omicron Chapter, Kappa Alpha Fraternity, University of Texas. Letter man on S.M.U. Golf Team 1947. Member Dallas Athletic Club.

Married Jean Sue Howell August 30, 1947, Beaumont, Texas, daughter of H. H. and Mary Elizabeth McConnico Howell.
CROWLEY AND ROBERTS BATTLE TODAY FOR TIMES HERALD GOLF TOURNAMENT SEP. 1941

36-HOLE MATCH AT TENISON PARK WILL DETERMINE CITY JUNIOR CHAMPIONSHIP

Frank Crowley and Matthew Roberts, dark horses of the tourney, were battling over the thirty-six-hole route at Tenison Park for the junior championship of the Times Herald city junior golf meet.

Crowley played fine golf Thursday as he defeated Billy Maxwell, 2 and 1, and Maurice Beckham, 2 and 1, in Thursday's matches. Roberts advanced to the finals with 2 and 1 victories over both W. L. Williams and Harry Shuptrine.

Players in the A flight are the oldest in the tournament, the boys being either 16, 17 or 18 years of age.

Walter Leifeste and L. M. Cranpell reached the finals of the B flight for players either 14 or 15 years of age. In the semifinal Leifeste nosed out Allen Humphrey, 2 up, while Cranpell trounced, Bob Veal, 8 and 7.

In the C flight, for players 13 years of age or under, Jimmy Thomas and Billy Baxter reached the finals. Thomas nosed out Gus Lontos, 1 up, twenty-one holes, and Baxter walloped Don Milliner, 6 and 4, in semifinal matches.

Results of Thursday's play:

Quarterfinal Round.

A FLIGHT.

Crowley won from Beckham, 2 and 1.
Roberts defeated Shuptrine, 2 and 1.

B FLIGHT.

Leifeste won from Green, 5 up.
Cranpell won from Maxwell, 2 and 1.

C FLIGHT.

Thomas won over Lontos, 6 and 4.
Baxter walloped Milliner, 8 and 6.

Youngster Defeats Best Golfers in The State

Matthew Roberts III of this city is rapidly ascending the golf ladder of fame. He has been playing brilliant golf all summer and, despite his young and tender years, he shows marvelous control of his clubs. A partial summary of his achievements this season is as follows:

In the championship tournament at the Oak Grove course in June he was runner up to Fred Kyle, a veteran in the pastime and many times his senior in years.

He was runner up in the amateur tournament at Sulphur Springs in the latter part of July.

He won the championship consolation prize at Palestine in August.

He reached the semi-finals in the tournament at Marshall last Sunday, defeating some of the best golfers in the state in the performance.

If this youngster keeps up this record, he's going to make golf history in Texas in the near future.

Father Wins First and Son Second Sunday Rounds

Matthew Roberts, with a handicap of 7 strokes, Wattie Shepard second honors, and Matthew Roberts III, third place, were the results of the flag tournament staged on the Oak Grove course Sunday afternoon. For a time it looked like Roberts II and III would carry off the coveted first and second places, but late in the afternoon Shepard came through the 18th hole with three strokes to spare, which placed him second.

Championship Flight

Results in the second round in the club championship were as follows:

LaRoe defeated Dr. Alexander 1 up.
Kyle will play George Peck Jr., sometime this week, and the winner in this contest will meet LaRoe for the club championship.

First Flight

John Porter beat Dick Follwell 1 up on 19 holes.
Toots Weathers beat Hollis. Porter will play Weathers for first flight honors.

Second Flight

Burns defeated Comby Cartwright.
Pickrell won over Charles Wright.

Burns and Pickrell will battle for second flight honors.

Third Flight

Shepard won from Hal Smith by default, and will play John More in the finals. Shepard reached the finals by not playing a single match, winning all by default.

689
**Stewart Retains Title In Pinecrest Tourney**

**BY HARRY GAGE, Staff Correspondent of The News.**

LONGVIEW, Texas, June 22.—Confident Earl Stewart Jr. of Dallas repeated in the Pinecrest Invitational tourney when the seventy-sixth Pinecrest classic got under way Friday, the disaster for a few fleeting minutes.

Stewart stroke for stroke, each twelfth with birds. 1 up, in the finals, but not before teetering on the brink of lost a hole. Again on the sixteenth, blond Roberts matched elongated Terrell unknown came as near upsetting the defending champion as any golfer in the field. Going into the second nine of the title round, Stewart held a one-hole lead and after squaring the tenth, won the eleventh and thirteenth.

On the thirteenth and fourteenth, blond Roberts matched Stewart stroke for stroke, each twelfth with birds. On the sixteenth, Stewart outshone his lesser-experienced foe with a birdie 4 parred by a hung chicken of an eagle putt. Stewart headed Roberts his birdie.

Stewart knocked off a links fee of long standing, durable Don Cherry of Wichita Falls, 5 and 4, to go into the finals. Cherry commented afterward in the clubhouse that he "played like a tourist." Stewart had an eagle and a bird on the front nine for a 33, while he played the back side in par, including one bogey and one birdie.

Roberts defeated another Wichita Falls shotmaker, stocky Don Bilbrey, 4 and 3, in a see-saw match that saw the lead change hands three times to go into the finals.

**Stars Falter In Golf Play At Beaumont**

**BEAUMONT, Texas. June 30 (AP) —** Favorites fell right and left here Friday in the fifth annual Beaumont Country Club golf tournament, as slender Matt Roberts of Terrell, Texas, provided the biggest upset of the day with a crucial fourteenth-hole putt which ousted defending champion Bobby Riegel of Houston.

Defending champion Bobby Riegel proved to be the only two red-hot favorites to survive the two torrid tests of Friday's play, and a quarter-final match sends Matt Roberts against James Robert of LSU. Finals are set for Sunday afternoon.

**Pony Teams Score Wins**

SMU's tennis and golf teams came through with their fifth straight triumphs in taking the measure of Texas Tech here Tuesday afternoon.

Coach Lester Jordan's netters maintained their unbroken record at the Cole Park courts in sweeping four singles matches to defeat the Raiders, 4 and 2. Tech came back to cop both doubles events with the damage having been done.

In the No. 1 singles, Frank Jones of SMU shredded Tech's Jake Brooks, 6-6, 6-4, 9-7. Other singles results were: George Martin of SMU defeated Glenn Ayx, 6-0, 7-5; Bob Morrow of the Ponies raced Edwin Stidham, 6-1, 6-0, and Bob Barran defeated Joe Montgomery, 6-2, 6-3.

Tech's No. 1 doubles team of Bracy and Bracy edged Martin and Morrow, 6-0, 6-4 and 6-3. In the other doubles affair, Seabury and Montgomery defeated Barnes and Billy McClellan, 3-6, 6-2, 6-4.

**Matt Roberts Tops Favored Bobby Riegel**

**BY ERNIE AMES Enterprise Golf Writer**

Neophytes came into their own yesterday as name stars fell right and left in the fifth annual Beaumont Country Club Invitational Golf Tournament. Slender Matt Roberts of Terrell, Texas, provided the biggest upset of the day when he came through with a crucial putt on the fourteenth hole to brush aside defending champion Bobby Riegel of Houston.

**Pony Golfers Defeat Owls**

Special to The Times Herald

Houston, April 18.—The Southern Methodist University golf team nosed out the Rice Institute Invincibles, 5 matches to 4, in a dual meet here Thursday. Tyrell Garth, Jr., No. 1 player for the Owls, secured the course with a 3 up and 3 down victory over Jimmy Foster of the Owls. He defeated Gerald Joyce of SMU, who turned in a 71. In a 4 and 3 count. Other results follow:


Jean Sue Howell is the daughter of Mary Elizabeth McConnico and Homer Harrison Howell, of Beaumont. Her maternal grandmother was Susan Bonham, who married William Washington McConnico, and her paternal grandmother was Lela Batavia Wade, who married Hugh Blount Howell.

She attended school at Hockaday's in Dallas; Gulf Park Junior College in Gulfport, Miss., and the University of Texas, where she was a member of Zeta Tau Alpha Sorority.

She was married Saturday, August 30, to Matthew C. Roberts, III, at St. Mark's Episcopal Church, Beaumont, Texas, the Rev. George F. Cameron officiating.
Billie Jo Lane was married to Glenn Roberts Rash, a grandson of Matthew C. Roberts, on January 2, 1948. She was educated in the schools of Terrell and attended Hockaday's School for Girls, in Dallas, for two years. She is the daughter of Early Douglas Lane, M.D., formerly of Blakely, Ga. His parents were Henry K. and Harriet Elizabeth (Holly) Lane, of Akin, North Carolina. Her mother, Hester Naomi (Buffington) Lane, of Texarkana, Ark., is the daughter of William Foster and Nannie Miles (Ramsey) Buffington; and the granddaughter of Richard Buffington, of Rome, Ga. Her grandparents on her mother's side were Joseph McDonald and Virginia (Covey) Ramsey of Memphis, Tenn.
MARRIAGES


GLENN ROBERTS RASH (p. 85). (Anne Ruth R., Matthew C., Ben. T.) Married: Billy Jo Lane, dau. of Dr. and Mrs. Early Douglas Lane, Friday, Jan. 2, 1948, First Christian Church, Terrell, Texas. Her mother was Hester Naomi Buffington, Texarkana.
EMILY ANNE RASH (p. 86)

(Anne Ruth R., Matthew, Benj. T., Noel, Elisha, William, James) Daughter of Glenn and Anne Ruth (Roberts) Rash. She attended S.M.U. for two years and received her B.A. degree at University of Texas. Kappa Kappa Gamma sorority.


Mr. Geoffrey Pilkington is Chairman of the Pilkington Brothers Glasswork Manufacturers, with factories throughout the British Empire.

Lancs H; 1914-18 war; Hon. Air Commodore R.A.A.F. 1940.

ANNE RUTH ROBERTS RASH (center)
ROBERT G. and EMILY ANNE (RASH) PILKINGTON
Taken at "Summerlee," lodge of Summerfield G. Roberts, at Lake Dallas
On a sunny summer day...

(Figure: Two people walking on a path)

[Text continues...]
PILKINGTON PEDIGREES

"Gentlemen of Repute Before the Conquest"
(Fuller's Worthies of England, 1662)

I. Leonard, Lord of Pilkington, near Manchester; fought at Hastings.
(Burke's "Landed Gentry," 1846)

II. Leonard, Crusader

III. Alexander, b. circa 1110-1180, m.(?) de Rivington.

IV. Sir Alexander, b. circa 1160-1232, m. Ursula de Workledegh.

V. Sir Roger, b. circa 1200-1270, m(?)

VI. Sir Alexander, b. circa 1225-1291, m. Alice de Chetham.

VII. Richard (2d son of Sir Alexander), b. circa 1262-1312, m. Ellen Anderson. Lord of the Manor of Rivington (Rivington Branch.)

VIII. Robert, b. circa 1297-1383, m. Eliza. de Knoll.

IX. Richard, b. circa 1318-1382, m. Joan de Heton. Parker to John of Gaunt.

X. Robert, b. circa 1339-1403, m. 1st, '79, Alice de Astley; 2d, '83, Kath Ainsworth. Fought in Poitou.

XI. Alexander, b. circa 1384-1474, m. Kath. de Crook.

XII. Sir Ralph, b. circa 1404-1476, m. 1st Margery Lever; 2d, Marg. Ambrose.

XIII. Geoffrey, m. Isabella (?)

XIV. Oliver, m. Letice ——— of Wigan.

XV. Oliver.

XVI. Richard.

XVII. James, d. 1691. Of Sharples, m. Elizabeth Stones. d. '64. (Lancashire Branch.)

XVIII. Richard, 1628-1708, m. Mary Hardman, d. '72. Of High Horrocks, Sharples.

XIX. James, 1655-1699, m. Marg.(?) Of Horwich.


XXI. Richard, 1731-1797, m. '61, Eleanor Pendlebury. Of Horwich.


XXV. George Herbert, 1858-1931, m. '84, Nora Langton, d. '40. Educated: Harrow; of Wheathill House. (Member Pilkington Bros. Glassworks.)


695
New officers of the National Oil Scouts and Landmen's Association, which held its first postwar convention in Jackson, Miss., are shown above, left to right, as follows: H. J. Roberts, Gulf Oil Corporation, Houston, editor of the Yearbook; J. O. Phipps, Superior Oil Company, Evansville, Ind., secretary-treasurer; (standing) E. J. Reisch, executive secretary; S. S. Stinson, Humble Oil & Refining Company, Midland, Texas, president; Henry P. Evans, Skelly Oil Company, Wichita, Kan., second vice president. S. M. Jackson, The Sun Oil Company, Shreveport, La., was elected first vice president but did not attend the meeting.

HUGH JACKSON ROBERTS
Great-great-grandson of Elisha Roberts, and eldest son of Claude and Vivian (Jackson) Roberts.
He has been associated with the Gulf Oil Corporation since his return from Honduras. (p. 105).
Residence: Houston, Texas.
Signatures of HUMPHREY JACKSON, Alcalde for San Jacinto, and STEPHEN F. AUSTIN.

I certify that the above signed Humphrey Jackson was duly elected Alcalde by the precinct of the San Jacinto in conformity with the order of Don Jose Antonio Saucedo, Political Chief of the Province of Texas.

November 1, 1829,

STEPHEN F. AUSTIN.

Papers of late
Howard Layton Roberts.
Lineage of Vivian (Jackson) Roberts, wife of C. C. Roberts, the great-granddaughter of Humphrey Jackson, as given by her:

HUMPHREY JACKSON, p. 105.

"Humphrey Jackson was born in Belfast, Ireland, November 24, 1784. His family owned flour and linen mills there. He was educated to be a lawyer. His father was a member of the Irish Parliament when it was dissolved by England.

"On account of political unrest, Humphrey Jackson emigrated to America in 1808, accompanied by his two brothers, Alexander and Henry. They brought with them some household goods, such as books, china, glass and a few other things, among them jewelry and hand-woven covers. It is thought that he entered this country through the port of Baltimore, as at that time it was an important port of entry for Irish immigrants en route to the Southern States. He settled near Vermillionville, and it was here that he married Sarah Merriman, October 13, 1814. She was born June 6, 1796, daughter of John Merriman and his wife Mary Berwick; granddaughter of John Berwick and his wife, Hypolitta Walls Berwick.

"He owned a sugar plantation near Vermillionville, La. (now non-existent), but being unable to operate it without slave labor, of which he did not approve, he sold out, and joined Stephen F. Austin's Colonists, coming to Texas in September 1823. Prior to this time however, he had joined Andrew Jackson's Army, and took part in the defense of New Orleans in the War of 1812, according to the Subsistence Roll of Record, in the War Department.

In coming to Texas he settled on the San Jacinto River, and built his log house near spot where the Southern Pacific Railroad now leaves the East bank in crossing the River Westward.

"He is numbered among the 'Old Three Hundred' of Austin’s Colonists, the Mexican Government granting him a Headright.

"Humphrey Jackson served as Alcalde of the San Jacinto River settlement, and as Regidor of the Municipality of Liberty. He was killed January 18, 1833, by a falling tree near his home, in what is now Crosby, Texas, and was buried beside his wife, Sarah (d. July 1824). Their children were:

"Letitia, Hugh, John and James, all of whom were born in Vermillionville, La., before coming to Texas.

"Alexander Jackson (brother of Humphrey Jackson, who accompanied him to the United States) and his wife, died, leaving two small sons, who were taken to Baltimore and there met by Letitia, the sister of Alexander, and returned to Ireland. Henry, the elder brother, went with Winfield Scott's Army into Mexico, and was lost sight of on his return."
JOHN JACKSON

"John Jackson, born January 10, 1820; died June 15, 1877, at Smith's Point, Texas; was the son of Humphrey Jackson and Sarah Merriman, who came to Texas in September 1823, with Stephen F. Austin. His boyhood was passed on his father's headright near Crosby. After his father's death he, with his sister Letitia and his brothers James and Hugh, moved to Double Bayou, Texas. The three boys were raised by their sister, Letitia.

"During the Texas Revolution he served in the Texas Army; constituted a portion of the Eastern Texas Reserve Guard, and participated in the early Indian fights.

"Like all early Texans, his pursuits were diversified. By turns he was a farmer, a stock raiser, and a merchant, and he sometimes united all three. During the Civil War he was Collector of Customs, at Double Bayou, Texas.

"He was a Mason, and took his degrees in Masonry in Liberty Lodge No. 48, before the war. He moved to Smith's Point on Galveston Bay, in Chambers County, in 1869, and affiliated with Harmony Lodge No. 6, Galveston, Texas.

"John Jackson was married August 31, 1843, to Sarah Wallis (b. May 20, 1825; d. August 7, 1869 at Wallisville.) Sarah Wallis was the daughter of Elisha Henry Robert Wallis, Jr., and Sarah Barrow, who came from Natchitoches, La., to Liberty on December 25, 1824. They turned down the Trinity River to Turtle Bayou, and built rafts to ferry their stock, twenty-five head of cattle, and household goods, across the bayou. They settled the present town of Wallisville, which is named for the family.

"E.H.R. Wallis, Jr., was the son of E.H.R. Wallis and his wife Roberts (given name unknown), of Burke County, Ga. After the death of his first wife, Sarah Barrow, E.H.R. Wallis, Jr., married Miss Shelton. Upon her death she left two children, Robert Hansel and Frank Wallis.

"The Wallis home became the stopping place for travelers coming from the older states on their way farther west. Some time after the battle of San Jacinto, Santa Anna, with one of his aides, Gen'l. Juan N. Almonte, spent the night in the E.H.R. Wallis home. They were being taken as prisoners, and their destination, Washington, D. C. They also spent one night on Turtle Bayou, at the home of Taylor White, who furnished them an escort as far as Sabine Pass.

"The Whites were the second family to settle in what is now known as Chambers County, arriving there in 1826; the Wallis family being the first. There were nine Wallis children: Rachel, Martha, Eliza, Elisha, Elijah (d. 4 yrs. age), Julia, SARAH, Solomon and Daniel Wallis.

"Robert and Daniel Wallis served in the Civil War with seven grandsons of E.H.R. Wallis. Four gave their lives on the battlefield
and two were severely wounded, according to Lulu Jackson Wallis.

“Mrs. Martha La Four, the daughter of Reuben Barrow, was the first child born on Double Bayou. (Taken from an old newspaper and handed down).”

JUDGE HUGH JACKSON, p. 105

“Hugh Jackson was the son of John Jackson and grandson of Humphrey Jackson. He was born February 2, 1851, at Double Bayou, Texas and died August 16, 1915.

“His childhood and youth were spent on his father’s ranch at Double Bayou. He later moved to Smith’s Point, Texas, farming with his father and studying law. He was admitted to the bar in 1882 and practiced and lived in Wallisville, the county seat of Chambers County at that time. He was elected County Judge of Chambers County in the late seventies. In 1887 he was elected to the State Legislature, where he served two terms. He drew up the posted law and sponsored it through its successful passage by the Legislature.

“Hugh Jackson moved to Beaumont, Texas, in 1892, where he successfully practiced law for a number of years. He was one of the original backers of the Intra Costal Canal. He was also a Mason of the Beaumont Lodge No. 286.

“He was married to Ada Minter (b. Nov. 10, 1863; d. Apr. 4, 1884) on March 17, 1881. After her death he married Ida Minter, on June 10, 1885. Ada and Ida Minter were the daughters of James Gustavus Minter and Carolina Slater. James Gustavus Minter was the son of William Minter, of South Carolina, and Jane Harris Minter.

Caroline Slater was the daughter of Benjamin Slater and his wife, Caroline Comfort. He (Benjamin S.) was the son of Charles Slater and Rhoda Slater, of Mississippi. Caroline Comfort was from South Carolina.”

Vivian (Jackson) Roberts (Mrs. C. C. Roberts) is the daughter of Judge Hugh Jackson and his first wife, Ada Minter. There was one daughter by his second wife: Ada Jonic Jackson, who married Raoul Mueller, and lives in Beaumont, Texas.

Mrs. Roberts has been very helpful in supplying me with much interesting family history, for which I wish to express my thanks. Reference to her: p. 102.

Grandson of Benjamin T. Roberts and Judge Hugh Jackson.

Son of Claude and Vivian (Jackson) Roberts.

Matthew Roberts, born January 23, 1915, Beaumont, Texas, was sworn into the army at Fort Sam Houston, San Antonio, Texas, November 6, 1942, and sent to Camp Hood, Texas, December 3, 1942.

Began Officer’s Training School March 13, 1943. Received his commission June 11, 1943, and was then sent to North Camp Hood as instructor of recruits.

He received his First Lieutenancy July 22, 1944. Attached to Second Regiment, 130th Tank Destroyer Training Battalion, Administrative Officer of Company B.

Given overseas duty March, 1945, and sent to Germany. Returned from Europe September 27 and reported to Camp Swift October 21, 1945.

Company commander of Company C. Promoted to rank of Captain. Received discharge from the army January, 1946, and is returning to resume work with the Shell Oil Company, Houston, Texas.

Mathew Roberts was married March 3, 1939, to Helen Louise Clement at Corpus Christi, Texas, p. 107, 693.

V.J.R.
STAFF SERGEANT CLAUDE C. ROBERTS

Claude C. Roberts, son of C. C. and Vivian (Jackson) Roberts, was born September 23, 1924, Beaumont, Texas.


Reported for duty to Garden City Army Air Base, Garden City, Kansas, and was attached to the 23rd Weather Squadron April 3, 1944. Transferred to La Junta Army Air Field, La Junta, Colo., for duty with 23rd Weather Squadron, Made Corporal. Served as Company Clerk, November, 1944. Later transferred to Peterson Field, Colorado Springs, Colo., February, 1945, from which point he left for overseas depot at Greensboro, N. C., A.A.F., O.R.D. From there to Camp Shanks, N. Y., for ten days; then to Camp Miles Standish before embarking for Boston Sept. 2 on Marine Transport General Hugh Scott for Calcutta.

Promoted to Sergeant, 10th Weather Squadron, and stationed at Shanghai in connection with Army Air Base Supply work, detailed for the collecting of U. S. equipment from India and China, which will go as lend lease to the Chinese.


V.J.R.
MATTHEW C. ROBERTS, III

Great-grandson of Lt. Benjamin T. Roberts and Brigadier General John Summerfield Griffith; grandson of Matthew C. Roberts and Judge Walter Scott Moore.

Matthew Roberts, son of Matthew C. and Katheryne Gunnell (Moore) Roberts, was born in Dallas, Texas, Aug. 29, 1925.

He enlisted in the service of the United States December, 1943, and finished his term at Culver Military Academy, graduating there Feb. 5, 1944. He then reported for duty to Naval V 12 Unit March 1, 1944, at T.C.U., Fort Worth, Texas. On Nov. 1, 1944, he was assigned to the Supply Corps at the University of Texas. On July 1, 1945, he was transferred to U.S.N., R.O.T.C.* Stationed with the unit attending University of Texas, Austin, Texas, and was in 1946 a senior there. Received B.B.A. Degree, University of Texas, August, 1947. Member of Kappa Alpha fraternity.

He was married to Jean Sue Howell, of Beaumont, Texas, Aug. 30, 1947. Now living in Dallas (October, 1947), attending Southern Methodist University, working for degree in petroleum geology.

*Discharged June 27, 1946.
GLENN ROBERTS RASH

Great-grandson of Lt. Benjamin Thomas Roberts and Brigadier General John Summerfield Griffith.

Grandson of Matthew C. Roberts, and son of Glenn and Anne Ruth (Roberts) Rash.

Glenn R. Rash, born March 12, 1920, Terrell, Texas. Graduated from Texas Military College 1938, and in the fall entered Texas Technological College. Enlisted in U. S. service Jan. 9, 1942, Air Corps. First sent to Camp Wolters, Mineral Wells, Texas, after which he was stationed at Sheppard Field, Wichita Falls, Texas; transferred to Barksdale Field, Shreveport, La., where he was made an M. P. He was then sent to Fort Myers and to Lakeland, Fla.; and on to Baton Rouge, La., where he gave up M. P. duty. Transferred to 321st Air Service Group and sent overseas Jan. 13, 1943, and landed in Africa with invasion fleet. He was in 1st Air Service Group in Tunisia, then with General Patton's 1st Army into Sicily. From there to Italy with 5th Army; on to Corsica, and back again to Italy. Later sent to France, and with the 7th Army into Germany, where he was stationed at close of the war. Now stationed in Austria. Served with 321st, 332nd, and 501st Air Service Groups. Seven battle stars. Discharged Oct. 29, 1945, Fort Sam Houston. p. 85.
LT. (j.g.) ROBERT ROBERTS RASH

Great-grandson of Lt. Benjamin Thomas Roberts, of Civil War; grandson of Benjamin S. and Vincent (Giddings) Roberts; son of Robert and Vincent (Roberts) Rash; born Aug. 17, 1921, Terrell, Texas. Graduate Terrell High School in 1938, Texas Military College, 1940; Texas University, 1942 (Business Administration).

Elected to S.I.E., honorary B.A. fraternity; elected to Alcalde Honorary Fraternity, Pi K A, social fraternity.

Attended Harvard Graduate School of Business Administration, 1943, and went directly into Harvard Naval Training School, with commission of Ensign. Upon graduation was assigned to duty in South Pacific; first stationed at New Caledonia with his unit, Argus Unit No. 20, until August, 1944. Promoted to Lt. (j.g.) while in New Caledonia. Participated in Palau invasion campaign, remained on Island of Pepelieu until December, 1944; then transferred to Pearl Harbor. Served with Commander Air Force. Has recently been put on Admiral Stump's staff and assigned to Carrier Division 24, in active duty.

After receiving his discharge from the Navy, he accepted a position with the Standard Oil Company of California, with the rank of junior executive. He resides in San Francisco, Cal. p. 95.
THE SECRETARY OF THE NAVY
WASHINGTON

The President of the United States takes pleasure in presenting the PRESIDENTIAL UNIT CITATION to the

UNITED STATES SHIP NATOMA BAY

and her attached Air Squadrons participating in the following operations:

VC-63, Marshall Island Operation, January 29 to March 8, 1944;
VC-63, Western New Guinea Operations, April 22 to May 5, 1944;
VC-91, Leyte Operation, October 17 to 30, 1944;
VC-51, Luzon Operation, December 13 to 17, 1944;
VC-51, Luzon Operation, January 4 to 18, 1945;
VC-91, Iwo Jima Operation, February 16 to March 6, 1945;
VC-9, Okinawa Gunto Operation, March 25 to June 24, 1945,

for service as set forth in the following:

CITATION:

"For extraordinary heroism in action against enemy Japanese forces in the air, ashore and afloat. Striking aggressively at her targets in the face of frequent and sustained hostile air attacks, the U.S.S. NATOMA BAY caused extremely heavy losses to the enemy in warships, aircraft, merchant shipping and shore installations destroyed or severely damaged. As Flagship of Task Unit 774.8 in the historic Battle for Leyte Gulf, the NATOMA BAY fought her guns gallantly against enemy dive bomber and suicide planes, at the same time, sending out her own aircraft to strafe and bomb Japanese Fleet units. During the Mindoro assault, she aided in covering the invasion successfully despite active hostile airfields surrounding the Sulu Sea. Although crashed by a Japanese Kamikaze while participating in a heavy assault on Mayoko Jima on June 7, she sent out 55 sorties from her damaged flight deck. Her illustrious record of achievement, made possible by her own combat readiness and the courageous fighting spirit of her officers and men, reflects the highest credit upon the NATOMA BAY and the United States Naval Service."

For the President,

[Signature]
Secretary of the Navy
LUKE RASH, SAOIC


Luke Rash, SAOIC, son of Gaston and Felice (Gaffney) Rash, formerly of Terrell, now of Detroit, is an optical specialist.

He joined the Navy Nov. 21, 1942, in Detroit, and was sent to Great Lakes, Illinois, to attend USNCT school, and later service school. From there to Washington Naval School to study optics and physics. Then assigned to USS Euryale, a submarine tender, under command of Lt. Cmdr. S. L. De Tar.

One year after entering the service he was sent to the Pacific, where he has been for two years. Now at Sasebo Naval Base, Japan, 1945.

F.G.R., p. 111.
AMANDA FAITH BUBB

WILLIAM JAY BUBB

Great-grandchildren of Benjamin Thomas Roberts; great-great-grandchildren of Matthew Cartwright, 1807-1870.

Amanda Faith Bubb, daughter of J. H. and Winnifred (Gaffney) Bubb, entered the U. S. Naval service May 3, 1943. She received her training at U.S.N.T.C., Hunter College, Bronx, New York, and at U.S.C.T.C., University of Indiana, Bloomington, Ind. She was stationed at U.S.N.H., N.T.C., Great Lakes, Illinois, and served as storekeeper first class.

W.G.B., p. 110.

WILLIAM BUBB, son of Jay H. and Winnifred (Gaffney) Bubb, of Detroit, Mich., entered the U.S. Navy at Detroit May 10, 1944. He received training at U.S.N.T.C. at Great Lakes, Illinois, and at Naval Training Center, Norman, Okla. He served at Quonset Point, R. I., and at U.S.N.T.C. at Barber's Point, Oahu, T. H., as aviation machinist mate third class.
PATRICK BENTON HINTON, JR., RDM 3/C

Grandson of Benjamin Thomas Roberts; great-grandson of Matthew Cartwright, 1807-1870.

Benjamin Hinton, Jr., son of Patrick B. and Annie Wigglesworth (Roberts) Hinton, entered service of the United States on Feb. 24, 1944, El Paso, Texas.

Received his training at U. S. Naval Training Station, San Diego, Cal., and Radar Operator School, Point Loma, Cal.

Served with the 7th Amphibious Force, Flotilla 15, Group 45 Staff, USS-LCI (L) 612.

Served overseas 19 months aboard USS-LCI (L) 612 as radar operator in Group 45 Staff 7th Fleet, New Guinea, Philippine campaign, occupation of China and Formosa. Received honorable discharge Dec. 16, 1945, Terminal Island, San Pedro, Cal.

Campaign ribbons: American Defense, Asiatic Pacific, two bronze stars; Philippine Liberation, one bronze star; also Victory ribbon.

Residence: El Paso, Texas.

p. III.

CHARLES WILSON MOORE

Wilson Moore and Natalie Ruth Rash were married April 15, 1939. Their first home was at Monahans, Texas, where Wilson was connected with the Skelly Oil Company as petroleum engineer. He later owned and successfully operated the Nehi Bottling Plant there. On entrance of the United States into the war he sold his business and their home and returned to Dallas preparatory to joining the Navy. He applied for commission in the Navy, to which he was eligible from point and type of education, but was denied same owing to physical reasons. He then served in a war job as manufacturing analyst at North American until the close of the war.

Present residence: Odessa, Texas.

Children: Charles Wilson, Jr., aged 5; Glenn Griffith, aged 3; and Natalie Anne Moore.
When Ghosts Walk in Courthouse Shade

Houston, Wearing a Nightshirt,
Again Steals Across the Street
To Meet San Augustine Friends

And Jeff Davis, Mrs. Davis, Wichitae, Poinney Henderson
and O. M. Roberts are there, too, at the Old Men Sit and
Talk in the Shadow of an East Texas Courthouse, and
Chief of These Patrons is Capt. T. W. Mount.

By Victor Richardson,

The Cortez house is a fine old frame structure of the type
which is frequently found in the old Patrons and where the
Old Men sit as a result of the absence of a regular rabble
while the younger men are at work or otherwise engaged.

The Cortez house, like a fine old frame structure of the type
which is frequently found in the old Patrons and where the
Old Men sit as a result of the absence of a regular rabble
while the younger men are at work or otherwise engaged.
WHEN GHOSTS WALK IN COURTHOUSE SHADE

Houston, Wearing a Nightshirt, Again Steals Across the Street to Meet San Augustine Friends.

And Jeff Davis, Mrs. Davis, Ochiltree, Pinkney Henderson and O. M. Roberts Are There, Too, as the Old Men Sit and Talk in the Shadow of an East Texas Courthouse, and Chief of These Patriarchs Is Capt. T. W. Blount.

By Vivian Richardson

"I always think," an old Texan once observed, pulling his chin, "of the San Augustine country as the Valley of Giants."

And come what may, oil, riches, clank and bustle, I think the deeds of the Giants will live on in the shadow of San Augustine’s courthouse as long as there is a patriarch left to recount them. They say that if a stob was driven down on each spot of that courthouse square where a man has been killed, one could not ride a horse over the ground. However that may be, it is on that ground one may almost always, of a likely afternoon, find the old men talking, and there I found them, that hot singing July day, and listened reverently.

"Sam Houston never had any money. No, sir. He never made any practicing law," Capt. T. W. Blount, the chiefest patriarch, was saying (I knew him, like the Ancient Mariner, by his gray beard and glittering eye). "He was too kind-hearted to take pay from those he liked but had as little as he did, and he never took a case if he didn’t like you.

"He spent a lot of time at our house when I was a little fellow. He and old Elisha Roberts, the last alcalde under the Mexican regime, could sit all day talking and whittling. I used to think they talked about Tennessee, where they knew each other, but I don’t know. Maybe they didn’t. George Teel kept a sort of wayside inn, and charged a dollar for supper, breakfast, bed and horse-feed. Old Sam stayed there sometimes . . ."

Almost every Texan who amounted to anything in the early days at one time either lived or stayed for long periods in San Augustine. The country is full of houses in which Houston spent the night, and despite the ravages of time and new-fangled farm implements lying around, filling stations here and there, it is not difficult to visualize the place as it was 100 years ago. There is a story that Houston, when he stayed at a downtown boarding house and wanted a drink in the night, didn’t trouble to dress, but just walked across to the grocery as he was.

All Over Texas on a $10 Bill

"Is it true," I ventured, "that Houston went over in his pajamas?"

"Heck, no," said one of the old men emphatically. "He wore a nightshirt."
“Well, you didn’t need much money in those days,” another voice called Captain Blount back to his reminiscences.

“Not much,” agreed the Captain. “I once went all over Texas on a $10 bill. Again I made a business trip to Rusk and Palestine—went on horseback and was gone six days and did not spend a cent on board and lodging. People wouldn’t take my money. But they kept me awake past midnight asking for news. They were glad to entertain a stranger in order to hear from other parts . . .

“I am sure Houston, when he traveled around, could always tell them plenty. He was straightforward and deliberate in his speech, and anything he said sounded important. No matter what happened he always kept his raising. The last time I saw him was in 1859, when he was elected Governor. I can tell you, pictures don’t do him justice. He was a man who didn’t take a good picture. But he had heavy brows which hung over large brilliant gray eyes and sort of made them brighter. The lids opened suddenly on a full circle of the pupils, and a look bored right through you . . . Yes, sir,” he concluded, “I thought he was the grandest looking old man I ever saw.”

There was silence for a moment in the pool of shadow by the courthouse. Then a chair scraped impatiently, and its occupant spoke almost with belligerence:

“Well, but you never saw Lee!”

“No, I never saw Lee.”

“And you never saw Jackson!”

“No, I never saw Jackson,” agreed Captain Blount. And for a while, that was that.

The progenitor of the Blount family came from Normandy with William the Conqueror, and when his descendants, adherents of Charles I, were driven from England by Cromwell, they turned to America. Captain Blount’s great-grandfather lost a leg at the siege of Savannah and George Washington during his second term in the Capitol made the old man customs collector in the very city where he had been wounded. The grandson, Stephen W. Blount, came from Georgia to San Augustine, and at the famous meeting in the blacksmith shop at Washington-on-the-Brazos, stood up and proposed the adoption of the Declaration of Independence. The next year after San Jacinto he built the handsome home which is still standing, a model of simplicity, and in 1839 he and his wife, Mary Landon, went back to Talledega, Ala., and there a son was born, Thomas W., the Captain Blount of today.

“They thought I might be President some day, so I had better be born in the United States.”

Captain Blount is an old man now, and a modest one, but when he does talk, history finds its tongue.

A Little Managing

“Listen,” he said. “I’ll tell you a romance. General Summerfield
Griffith told it to me." We listened...and heard the story of the incredible wooing of Miss X.

It took place over in the East Texas hills which snuggle against the Louisiana border. There was a young man whom we shall call Bill (it wasn't his name) and every time Bill, in his best bib and tucker, went over to call on the beautiful Miss X, he found his suit hampered by a young man named—let us say for convenience—John. Now John (although that wasn't his name) was a prosperous young man, and at length the town was gratified to learn that Miss X had consented to be his bride.

But before they could be married, it was necessary for John to return to New York on business. It was a long, arduous journey; one went down the river to New Orleans and embarked there for New York, and if John chaffed at this delay of the nuptials, Miss X rejoiced that at least she could now have magnificent materials for her trousseau. John could purchase them for her in New Orleans on the way home. And at length he set out, a long list of furbelows in his pocket. Bill, the rejected suitor, bided his time until young John was out of sight over the hill, when he dropped in at the X home and exchanged the time of day with the old folk.

In a few days Bill saddled a fresh horse and opined he'd ride over toward Red River and see the bright lights. Before his return news trickled into town by the old grapevine system of a terrible tragedy on Red River: A boat, the very boat John had taken, it seemed, had caught fire up the river and burned to cinders in midstream. All on board had been lost save one "coonjiner" who could swim! A report appeared in the newspaper.

Strangely enough, perhaps because they believed in the old maxim that bad news travels fast, no one doubted the story. No one saw in it the fertile imagination of one Bill; no one knows to this day what art he employed to get the fiction started; indeed, perhaps Bill has been erroneously accused. Perhaps he merely took advantage of the error of a too eager reporter in a day when news was difficult to authenticate. Perhaps—but whatever the explanation, Bill returned home knowing the story false and kept his knowledge to himself.

As for the beautiful Miss X—well, she grieved and she grieved. She grieved for a couple of weeks and then she up and married Bill. And one bright morning six weeks later John came riding home, a trousseau for a lost bride in the saddlebags behind him. He stopped in a grocery (saloon) and men stared as at a ghost. He learned of his sad storied demise and of the wedding of Miss X. With his own eyes he read the false account in the dated newspaper. He put on his hat and walked out the door. As he reached the board sidewalk, Bill was coming down the street. The two men walked to within twenty feet of one another.

"Howdy, Bill," said John evenly. "I been wantin' to see you."
“Howdy,” said Bill. “I bin lookin’ for you.”

The hand is quicker than the eye. There were two spurs of fire. There was the frightened neigh of a horse at a hitching post. There was John, plunged on his face in the red dust that wasn’t as red as the blood that was spilling down his shirt front.

Without a backward glance, Bill turned on his heel and went home and gathered up his bride and lit out for West Texas. They were never seen again in East Texas.

That’s Holding It

But Captain Blount talks most willingly of those brave, well educated men whose deeds rocked the cradle of Texas liberty. A favorite anecdote comments on the tenacity of one Donald McDonald, who operated a mill two miles below San Augustine in the early days, and when the war broke out was appointed with S. S. Davis and William Nash to enlist volunteers for the Texas army. But it was not the first war McDonald had been in. The story of his big moment in Canada had followed him all the way to Texas, and delighted Texans on the street corner knew how, at the battle of Lundy’s Lane, McDonald had been ordered to take sixty men and hold a point. He held it, but when relief arrived there were twenty men left and McDonald’s clothes were bullet riddled.

“McDonald!” cried his superior officer. “Why the deuce didn’t you come out of there?”

“We-ell, now,” retorted McDonald through the smoke. “You ordered me to hold this point, and I gollies, I am a-doin’ it.”

Isaac Jackson Roberts

Captain Blount tells of the calm Dr. Isaac Jackson Roberts, in the early days the most distinguished physician and surgeon in Eastern Texas. His cool nerve guided the pioneers out of many a ticklish fiasco, and when he went to New Orleans he was always asked to perform delicate operations for students under the tutelage of Dr. Stone, the eminent Southern surgeon of the New Orleans Medical College. Roberts had refused the presidency of this college. When Captain Blount asked him why, he replied:

“Man, my education is just log cabin logic. If I went in there lecturing those boys would laugh at me.”

Like Houston, Dr. Roberts came from Tennessee, and at his death was buried on the Roberts homestead place near town, where each of the family lies in a grave marked by the same type of headstone. It was Dr. Roberts who saved the life of a rash colored man who set fire to the first University of Texas building (it was established at San Augustine) in a moment of anger at the white folks. Although it was the touchy reconstruction period, they had refused to allow the negroes to use the university building as a meeting place. “I believe I got sort of mad,” Captain Blount smiled. “I think I was one of the mob. We were pretty easily riled then. The guards had the offender in a small
house and wouldn't give him up. We went after him. Suddenly a dignified figure climbed upon a box where we could see him, and Dr. Roberts' clear voice ordered calmly, "Boys! Go on home and behave yourselves." There was a moment of dangerous silence. Some one laughed. Then we looked at each other sheepishly and turned around and went home and behaved ourselves."

For years San Augustine had the most distinguished bar in the State. One of the firms was Pinkney Henderson and Thomas J. Rusk, with K. L. Anderson, later Vice-President of the Republic, as an associate. John A. Greer, who was Lieutenant Governor of Texas for ten years and whose descendants still live in San Augustine, and George Whitfield Terrell, a tall spare man whom the Indians called the Lean Captain, practiced there. Terrell settled six miles northwest of town, became District Attorney, Judge of the Fifth District in Houston's second administration, and under Anson Jones had been sent to England, France and Spain as Minister Plenipotentiary. He died while serving as Secretary of State pro tem and never regretted that he had followed Sam Houston from Tennessee to Texas. He had been Attorney General of Tennessee at the time of the tragic ending of Houston's first marriage.

Wait Until They're Dead

Evidently all these gentlemen had their humorous moods, and it is with perhaps excusable glee that we hear of Pinkney Henderson sporting a red tie and K. L. Anderson initiating newcomers into the rites of pulling the badger. Both were referred to in old letters as "Christian gentlemen, and fond of a game of poker," apparently not an anomaly in the minds of the pioneers. O. M. Roberts, in those days lived in a house opposite the charming and well preserved home of Ben Roberts... Both the Ben Roberts home and the Blount home were built by a carpenter named Sweet. Whether he was also the architect is not known, but the fact remains that there was somebody in East Texas those days who knew how to plan good houses, and build them. O. M. Roberts was living in San Augustine when he started writing a history of the Texas bar, including biographies of its members, a work he continued to amplify for many years.

"Why don't you publish it?" Blount once asked him.

"Not I," laughed the old alcalde. "Afraid I have something wrong, and there are too many persons alive to catch me."

This manuscript was subsequently destroyed in a fire.

When Judge Ochiltree was disqualified, Three-Legged Willie Williamson presided on the San Augustine bench. These two gentlemen were by far the most talked-of members of the bar in their time. Amiable, witty, each a natural showman, they left behind a trail of good stories in which there is often more than a little philosophy. Though dissimilar in many ways, they were alike in that both were able to capture the popular imagination. Noah Smithwick (when he
was a blacksmith) tells of hearing a voice outside his cabin one morn-
ing saying:

"Smithwick, come here quick. Here's a poor man that has broken
his leg."

And Smithwick hurried to the door to see Three-Legged Willie sit-
ing there, his face wrinkled in smiles, holding the stump of his wood-
en leg in his hand.

The dangers and ruthlessness of pioneer life were reflected in the
Ochiltree humor. He related that during the Civil War, he and a pri-
ivate, lost from their company on a rainy, cold night, stumbled upon
a tall white house where a single candle was burning in an upper win-
dow. Their prolonged shouts brought the night-capped head of a
woman to the window.

"Who is it?"

"It's two poor, lonesome, hungry, wet and cold Confederate sol-
diers. We want to come in to the fire."

The woman considered a moment. Then she said, "You can't come
in," and slammed the window. But Ochiltree and his partner were not
to be discouraged. Their shouts allowed no peace, so at last the woman
reappeared.

"Go away. How do I know you are Confederates?"

"Why, lady," cried Ochiltree in an offended tone. "Do we talk like
Yankees?"

"No-o. But I'm here alone and I am not going to let you in. You
may be bad men for all I know."

"Oh, lady," moaned Ochiltree. "Haven't you a son of your own?"

"Certainly." She named his company.

"What! Why that's our company. What's your son's name?"

She told them. "Do you know him?"

"Know him," Ochiltree began sadly. "Lady, this is a sorrowful
moment for me. Lady, I regret to tell you, but your son died last
night in my arms. A hero's death, madam."

"Wait a moment," the woman called faintly, and they heard her
hurry downstairs and to the door. She let them into the cozy room,
stirred up the banked fire, and threw on a fresh log. Toasting his
frozen toes, Ochiltree was telling such a story of heroism as few moth-
ers ever hear. But suddenly the mother peered closer into his face.

"Just a minute. What is your name?"

"Ochiltree, ma'am."

"Thank God. My son's alive!"

Ochiltree had a suspicion that the boy was alive too, as he had
never seen him, but he couldn't understand how his hostess had seen
through his carefully built-up story.

"Hm-m," she sniffed. "The minute you said your name was Ochil-
tree I knew my boy was safe. Why, everyone knows you’re the biggest liar in the Confederate Army.”

Famous Old Homes

Magic is not translatable. San Augustine is magic, and the knowledge comes to you softly as you stand among the ghosts of heroes dead and gone, and comes softly like the gentle falling of the stirred red dust upon your shoulders. And though they tell me now that a new flurry has come to its highroad where the King’s men in royalist trappings once marched, I must fling the gauntlet in the teeth of charges of sentimentality and rejoice that on the afternoon I stood on the square a year ago, there was only incense of sun drenched pines and the unhurried turning of business cogs and the peace of old communities, old homes, good homes, sweet wells and fragrant gardens. You go up one street in San Augustine and there is the Cartwright home, stately among green trees, its original master’s “office” building to one side, overlooking the cornfield that is the site of the first University of Texas. You look up a long vista of trees and road to the white, white columns of the Bewley home on a hill, and you look up the main street and there is the handsome home in which the first Blount reared his three sons, and from whence as a lad Captain Blount set out to Lexington to attend the Kentucky Military Institute. He was graduated in 1857.

... And by the courthouse, while I looked up the old streets and pretended not to listen, the old men talked. Now and then they had an audience of several persons, to whom they paid no attention, and when these persons wandered off they paid no attention, either. Though their conversation at times gave the impression of being desultory, and long pauses came during which keen old eyes gazed off into space, a great deal was said, and discussed and thought. Topics of the day came in for ample and caustic comment; they had left their posts long enough to hear Mr. Box speak in the bright new auditorium upstairs (it was a few weeks prior to the Democratic primary a year ago), and within half an hour were back in their chairs downstairs, and had nominated three separate Democrats for Governor. From Jeffersonian democracy they soared on the wings of eloquence to Wilson and the League of Nations, and came back again to the Confederacy and Jefferson Davis.

Tea With Mrs. Davis

“Well, I can’t say that I was impressed with Davis,” Captain Blount answered a question, but the rest of the story came not without insistence. “In 1861, before Charleston was fired on, I was domiciled at the Exchange Hotel for six weeks. Wigfall, Davis and Mrs. Davis were also there, and I was presented by Judge Reagan, afterwards Attorney General of Texas. Jeff Davis was a handsome man and a great character, but he wasn’t fit to lead a revolution because he was too much of a Christian. The cause needed some one with an iron will. If it had such a person it was Robert Toombs, the statesman and
I
United States Senator.

"Mrs. Davis was a charming and clever woman. I saw her again in 1862 at the White House of the Confederacy in Richmond, where I went to tea with Captain Felix Robertson. He later became a General. I was a Captain myself by then. But Mrs. Davis was a true diplomat. She never looked at a man's clothes or his rank—only his face. She made us all feel at home, and we liked her little cakes. Winnie, Davis' older sister, was there, too, a sweet looking girl, and later in 1892, I saw Winnie when she came to a reunion in Dallas, and told her she should have been at that tea of her mother's in 1862."

What Young Ears Heard

Bravery in action in the battle of Fort Pillow, near Memphis, where Captain Blount served as chief of staff under General Villepigue, brought him a captaincy of artillery. He had been commissioned Lieutenant by President Davis before hostilities began, and in March, 1861, had gone to Pensacola, where he was assigned to instruct in artillery practice. During the bombardment of Pensacola he commanded two batteries at the orders of General Bragg, and on this and two subsequent occasions was commended for distinguished and meritorious conduct. The captaincy under Villepigue came after a period on the staff of General Gladden, and later he was at Baton Rouge with General Allen and at Shiloh under Bragg. There occurred what to the Texas youngster was a highlight in his war experiences. He was privileged to be present at the council of war, and saw for the first time Gen. Albert Sidney Johnston.

At the time he was chief of ordnance, pro tem, under Bragg, and was sent for to present the ordnance report. The Adjutant was not ready to present the report, and Bragg, apparently exasperated at the interruption, ordered Blount to wait. Whereupon Generals Johnston and Polk continued their discussion of Bragg's plan (the junior officer presents his plans first) for the coming battle. At last Johnston came to a decision:

"I have no suggestion to make. I concur with General Bragg."

"I also concur," said Polk.

"Then, gentlemen," Johnston announced gravely, "the battle will be fought along the lines suggested by General Bragg."

It was not, however, and the failure to do so cost Johnston's life.

A Nice Vacation

By 1863 Captain Blount was at Port Hudson behind breastworks that were besieged forty-seven days with never a break in line. "Nothing but starvation and the surrender of Vicksburg made us give up." The prisoners were taken to Johnson's Island, seven acres of land in Lake Erie, where thirteen two-story box houses 100 feet long and about thirty-five feet wide housed about 2,500 men. "Sixteen degrees below zero and too cold to get into mischief. They gave us only green wood to burn, so ninety of us in one room spent most of the time
wrapped in blankets and lying in our bunks, which were ranged six deep around the walls. Sometimes we had preaching, singing and speech making to while away the hours.

"Sure, I tried to escape once. Two prisoners had gotten out by tunneling under the stockade, but I evolved the bold plan of simply walking past the pickets, but it didn’t work. This didn’t worry me a great deal, as I had the aid of General Seymour of New York, who requested that I be exchanged for a friend of Lincoln in Libby prison, but somehow Abe didn’t cater to the idea."

"What did you think of Lincoln?"

"Thought he was a great man. Most Confederate officers thought the same thing. I always liked the idea of Lincoln giving Seward his come-uppance. Seward was strenuously advising Lincoln one day when Abe suddenly felt his good temper had been imposed upon, and inquired gently:

"Sir, are you aware that you are speaking to the President?"

After eighteen months of the "soft life" on Johnson Island, Captain Blount was sent to Fort Monroe to be exchanged. However, Richmond fell before this came about, and going from Point Lookout to Fort McHenry to Fort Delaware, he was paroled at the latter. On June 12, 1865, he shook the dust of headquarters off his feet and hit a bee line for Philadelphia, where a new suit and a roll of bills was awaiting, and in Philadelphia his first call was at a barber shop.

Regeneration

"I got a regeneration—manicure and everything," he chuckled.

"When that was over I still had $500 and, wearing my new suit, I walked into a cafe. Sam Leslie was standing there and I thumped him on the back and said, "Sam, how are you?" He didn’t know me.

And then he made tracks for Texas. He had studied law and was admitted to the bar after the war, but never practiced. Later he served in the Legislature under Throckmorton administration, and at home took up the work of his illustrious father, managing the plantation. Today, though there are touches of rheumatism now and then, he still manages his own place east of San Augustine. His wife, who was Miss Mary Rather, of Shelby County, has passed on and he makes his home with a son, while over in Nacogdoches his two brothers, Stephen W. and Edward A., carry on the family name, one in law and one in business.

It was getting cool now in the shadow of the courthouse. One by one the old men rose and tramped up the shady streets home. And watching them go, I felt the ghosts of heroes dead and gone there in the shadow of the courthouse still, and I delivered on the altar of the gods who take care of such pleasant Texas institutions as the courthouse "conference" a prayer that when these old men pass on, others will take their places, and chew and smoke and talk—much good talk.

Reprinted by permission. Mr. G. B. Dealey, Chairman of the Board.
BEN ROBERTS HOME
San Augustine, San Augustine County, Texas

Owner  Frank Youngblood
Date of Erection  About 1830
Architect  Unknown
Builder  Judge E. W. Cullen
Present Condition  Good
Number of Stories  One story
Other Existing Records  Unknown
Material of Construction  Frame, Greek Colonial, Doric columns, Ball Room in the attic

Additional Data: Sold by Mr. J. M. Audry, and after the Civil War to Benjamin T. Roberts. Elisha Roberts was the father of Ben Roberts. An interesting story is told of Elisha Roberts' coming to this county. It is said that he first came about 1822 or '23 on the trail of a runaway slave (whose wife had been carried to Central Texas by another master) who followed her. On his way, Mr. Roberts remarked the beauty of the spot and resolved that he would one day make his home there. A short time afterward the negro ran away again on a similar errand, and Mr. Roberts, following him, found a squatter occupying the spot. Hesitating no longer, he bought out his "improvements" and, going back for his family, moved in and took possession. He was a remarkable man, endowed with rare common sense, a man to whom his friends and neighbors looked for counsel and advice. He was one of the committee of sixteen who selected the location of the town, and also one of the incorporators of the University of San Augustine. He died in 1844.

Apparently, the owner determined that his home would follow the prevailing mode classic or nothing. The result is a Greek Revival gesture that, however heavy it may look in a photograph, is actually not without interest. The interiors are good and the house is filled with rare old furniture. The back of the lovely Hepplewhite dining room chair seen in the photograph is an example. The place was built by cultured people of means, and has always remained in the best of hands. Prior to the war between the states and later, it was the scene of lavish entertainment, and the social life of a century passed through its rooms.

COLUMBUS CARTWRIGHT HOME
San Augustine, San Augustine County, Texas

Owner       Willie Sharp
Date of Erection 1838
Architect Unknown
Builder     General Felix G. Roberts
Present Condition Good
Number of Stories 1½
Other Existing Records Unknown
Materials of Construction Frame

Additional Data: Columbus Cartwright was a member of the Methodist Church. In 1897 he donated the entire block lying in front of the church and upon it there was erected a parsonage. In 1907 the old site was abandoned and sold and a church of artificial stone erected on the land given by Mr. Cartwright. By a remarkable coincidence the pastor at that time was Littleton F. Fowler, son of the pioneer Methodist preacher in 1837.

See McMahon Chapel, Tex.-284.

The Columbus Cartwright house is located about a mile and one-half from the town of San Augustine in a grove of large and beautiful trees. The house itself has real architectural distinction. The front entrance porch with its pediment is in fine scale. It is a story and one-half house, which was an unusual form in the time when it was built. The one-story wing at the right of the front entrance was built at a much later date than the original house. This addition, surprisingly, has not hurt the original house, but on the other hand really enhances its appearance, even the slender jig-saw columns and sawed brackets look well. The whole makes a most interesting composition.

Copy. See p. 582.

A. H. CARTWRIGHT HOME
San Augustine, San Augustine County, Texas

OWNER     A. H. Cartwright
DATE OF ERECTION  1839
ARCHITECT   Sweet
BUILDER    Matthew Cartwright
PRESENT CONDITION  Good
NUMBER OF STORIES  Two Stories

MATERIALS OF CONSTRUCTION  Frame. Excellent Greek Revival. Fine interiors.

ADDITIONAL DATA: This beautiful old home stands just across the street from site of the University of San Augustine. The University building has disappeared from the site but the old Cartwright home still stands in its original form and is still occupied by the Cartwright family, descendants of Matthew Cartwright. The Cartwrights were socially and politically prominent during the early days of Texas and many prominent persons were visitors at the home.

Copy. See p. 582.
SUBLETT RESIDENCE
San Augustine, San Augustine County, Texas

Owner  P. W. Sublett
Date of Erection  1860
Architect  Unknown
Builder  Henry W. Sublett
Present Condition  Good
Number of Stories  Two Stories
Other Existing Records  Unknown

Additional Data: This place is three miles on the Kings Highway east of San Augustine.

Philip A. Sublett was the first of the Subletts to settle in East Texas in 1820. He at first settled in Nacogdoches, but the territory about Ayish Bayou (now San Augustine) appealed to him so much that he bought the present Sublett property from a squatter for fifty dollars and built himself a log hut, where he lived for several years. When Sublett's son, Henry Sublett, became a man he built the present home. The Subletts were very active in early politics, Philip Sublett and his son Henry being mentioned in Texas history.

The Sublett home and farm is perhaps the oldest farm in East Texas to remain in one family for well over one hundred years.

The present Sublett house is built on the site of the original Sublett home, which was built by Philip Sublett. In building the present home it followed generally the plan of the original house which had been destroyed by fire.

The present place is about three miles east of San Augustine on Highway 21. It is quite pleasing in appearance, the windows being in excellent scale and nicely spaced. The roof line is exceptionally good. The place is drawn up rather close to the highway and the grounds being excellently kept, it presents a most pleasing picture. The interiors are simple and pleasing. The interior hall being especially interesting. It is sheathed with match boards and painted oyster white. The only stairway looks as if it were a forecast of the present modernistic movement. The balusters and starting newel of the main stair shows an original and lively imagination—they almost suggest being forerunners of the present modernistic movement.

Copy. See p. 583.  

BEN ROBERTS HOME — SAN AUGUSTINE, TEXAS
This home appears in "The Magazine Antiques" — Texas issue, June 1948, Page 448.

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT HOME — SAN AUGUSTINE, TEXAS
This home appears in "The Magazine Antiques" — Texas issue, June 1948, Page 447.
It is not designated as the old Cartwright place — but states it would be "at home on many a New England street".
THOMAS

"CERTIFICATE OF ENTRANCE:

"Relative to Admission to settle in Texas under Colonization Laws. Translated from the Spanish as contained in University of Texas Transcripts of Nacogdoches Archives, contained in Vols. 76, 80 and 89.

"No. 107.—We, the undersigned, certify that the foreigner Theophilus Thomas is a man of very good morality, and habits; loving the laws of the country; unmarried, without family and generally known as a good man. Nacogdoches, April 21, 1835

"G. S. Thomas."

C. fold
E. T.

6K Enclosed in letter from Mr. Kemp to Mr. Crockett, Jan. 19, 1934.

"THOMAS, BENJAMIN. In the Year Book of the Texas Veterans association of which Mr. Thomas was a member, it is shown that he was born in North Carolina in 1806 and had emigrated to Texas in 1823. He was a son of Benjamin and Mary Thomas, who moved with their family from North Carolina and thence to Texas, where they settled eight miles from where San Augustine now stands. John Matthews now lives within a hundred yards of where Mr. Thomas built his home. Mr. and Mrs. Thomas both died in San Augustine County.

"Children of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas were Shadrach, Iredell, Theophilus, Wyly, Benjamin, Jack, Gary, Ann, Theodosia, Mariah.

"Shadrach Thomas was married to Mrs. E. W. Brown. He was at one time sheriff of San Augustine County. He and his wife lived in San Augustine County. Some of his grandchildren still reside there.

"Iredell Thomas was married to Penelope Edwards. He and his wife died in San Augustine County.

"Theophilus Thomas married Susan Winn. He was born in North Carolina in 1809. He participated in the battle of Nacogdoches in 1832. He devoted part of his time to preaching but refused compensation for his services. He was a member of the Texas Veterans Association and was living in San Augustine in 1874. He died a few years later.

"Wyly Thomas married and moved, first to Polk County and later to Chambers County, where he died. He had two daughters and a son. The son was killed during the war between the states while serving in the Confederate Army. Some of the grandchildren of Mr. and Mrs. Wyly Thomas reside in Chambers County.

"Benjamin Thomas, as has been stated, was born 1806. In service Record No. 1518 it is stated that he served in the army from March 15, to June 15, 1836. He was a member of Captain William Kimbro's Company at San Jacinto, and on March 5, 1840, was issued a Donation Certificate for 640 acres of land for having participated in the battle.
It is approximately 29 miles from 1575 to 1580 in the 16th century. The 14th dynasty was a period of growth and prosperity for the Egyptians, where they made significant advancements in science and technology. This dynasty was also marked by the construction of several pyramids in the area. The 15th dynasty, which followed, saw a decline in power and influence, but the art and architecture continued to flourish. The 16th dynasty, also known as the Time of the Hyksos, saw a foreign invasion that lasted for several centuries. The Hyksos were eventually driven out, and the 17th dynasty, which followed, saw a period of revival and growth. The 18th dynasty, which began with the reign of Amenhotep I, is perhaps the most famous period of the New Kingdom, characterized by the reigns of Amenhotep III and Amenhotep IV (Akhenaten). The 19th dynasty saw a decline in power, and the 20th dynasty, which was the last native dynasty of Egypt, saw a period of decline and eventual end of the independent Egyptian nation.
THOMAS FAMILY

MEXICAN LAND RECORD (in Spanish), 1825

Ezikiel Thomas, 1824
Jacob Thomas, 1824

ABSTRACT OF THE ORIGINAL TITLES OF RECORDS IN THE GENERAL LAND OFFICE, 1838. "Austin's Colony"

Ezekiel Thomas, August 19, 1824, 1 league, Bernard, west side
Jacob Thomas, May 19, 1831, \( \frac{1}{4} \) league, Bray's Bayou, south side, near Lake Moore

List of Titles Issued by the Commissioner George W. Smyth, 1835

Josiah Thomas, Nov. 26, 1835, 1 league, 1 labor, about 4 miles north from the Sabine, near old Caddo Road in the vicinity of Red River

Austin's Colonies during the years 1835 and 1836.

Wiley S. Thomas, November 25, 1835, \( \frac{1}{3} \) league, on Big Sandy Creek

Colonies of Burnet, Vehlein and Zavala, 1834 and 1835

Montgomery D. Thomas, July 10, 1835, \( \frac{1}{2} \) league, waters of Trinity, joins Robins.
Geraldus S. Thomas, March 2, 1835, 1 league, on Cypress Bayou, join Robins.
James T. Thomas, June 7, 1835, 1 labor on the waters of the Trinity
James Thomas, November 25, 1935, 1 league on Flores Creek, South of Taylor's Bayou.

See also, Austin Colony Pioneers by Worth S. Ray, 1822
Benjamin R. Thomas, etc.
null
The marriage records of Nacogdoches County show that he was married to Martha Engledow, January 17, 1839. His wife died, and some time before the war between the states he, with his brothers Jack and Gary and their sister Ann, moved to Hays County. Benjamin later moved to a ranch in Bexar County some fifteen or twenty miles from San Antonio. His relatives did not hear from him for years, but finally got in communication with him. He married a Mexican and they lived on their ranch with their family. There Mr. Thomas died in 1891.

"Jack Thomas, as has been stated, moved to Hays County and there he died.

"Ann Thomas lived for a number of years at San Marcus, but returned to San Augustine County and there died. She was never married.

"Theodosia Thomas was born ——. She was married to R. B. Russell, June 3, 1841. Mr. Russell died ——. Their children were: —— and Charles. Charles lives at Orange, Texas.

"Mariah Thomas was born ——. She married Noel G. Roberts. Some of the children of Mr. and Mrs. Roberts live in San Augustine County.

"Iredell D. Thomas married Penelope Edwards, the daughter of Amos Edwards. Amos was a brother of the famous Hayden Edwards. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Iredell D. Thomas were (1) Penelope Thomas, who married W. H. Crouch of San Augustine; (2) Iredell D. Thomas, Jr., married Anna Kriksey; (3) James E. Thomas was married to Mary Blount, daughter of S. W. Blount; (4) Mary Thomas was married to a Mr. Holman; (5) William Victoria Thomas was married to Chas. I. Polk. Their son, James V. Polk, furnished most of the information used in this sketch. He resides at 1315 Calder Avenue, Beaumont, Texas."

See p. 1045.

NACOGDOCHES ARCHIVES, JUNE 1, 1829. Vol. 47

CENSUS OF NACOGDOCHES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Relationship</th>
<th>Occupation</th>
<th>C.A.R.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>AMOS EDWARDS</td>
<td>married</td>
<td>Laborer</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penelope, wife</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monroe, his son</td>
<td>single</td>
<td>Laborer</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washington Joel</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henuno</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>do</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G. S. THOMAS</td>
<td>married</td>
<td>merchant</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily Margaret, wife</td>
<td></td>
<td>do</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slave of his wife</td>
<td></td>
<td>do</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sabayme, slave</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juslier</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## CENSUS OF THE INHABITANTS OF SAN AUGUSTINE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Condition</th>
<th>Religion</th>
<th>Trade or Profession</th>
<th>Yrs. of age</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I. D. THOMAS</td>
<td>married</td>
<td>C.A.</td>
<td>merchant</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penelope, his wife</td>
<td></td>
<td>C.A.</td>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almedia, daughter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Jane, daughter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anely, his servant</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jackson Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BENJAMIN THOMAS</td>
<td>single</td>
<td>C.A.</td>
<td>Clerk</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arch, his servant</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## CENSUS OF SABINE, 1835

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Condition</th>
<th>Religion</th>
<th>Trade or Profession</th>
<th>Yrs. of age</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MARY THOMAS</td>
<td>widow</td>
<td>C.A.</td>
<td></td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann, daughter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theophilus, son</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jackson, son</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam, man servant</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jinney, his wife</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belford, his son</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amigo</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SHADRACH THOMAS</td>
<td>married</td>
<td>C.A.</td>
<td>Farmer</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, his wife</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sufrona, daughter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elonson, son</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Courtesy of Tassie (Polk) Smith, of Beaumont, Texas, a descendant of Benjamin Thomas.*

**FAMILY OF MR. AND MRS. MACK THOMAS,** of Wichita Falls, Texas: (p. 503)

MARY LOU, (Mrs. W. E. Sandford) is a well known artist portraitist, of Taos, New Mexico. Professional name, M. Thomas

MADELINE, (Mrs. Robert Nolan) lives in Tyler.

RUTH, in 1939 was a senior at University of Texas

JUNIUS J. THOMAS, is in business in Wichita Falls, Texas. Two younger boys:

MACK, JR., ages 22 years, and

DONALD, aged 18 years, passed on a few years since.

*Copy. From letter of Mrs. Mack Thomas.*
E. W. THOMAS

"E. W. Thomas, merchant of Campbell, Hunt County, blends the blood of four races in his veins. His father's father was a native of England; his mother's father was a native of France; his mother was a native of Wales and his mother's mother a native of Scotland. From this it would be hard to cipher out his continental extraction; but the matter may be cut short by simply saying that he is himself a loyal American, and a thoroughbred Texan. He is a Texan not only because he is Texas born, but also because he comes of stock which has been on Texas soil for more than three-quarters of a century, and has filled at least an honorable place in her history from the first. His father, THEOPHELUS THOMAS, and his paternal grandfather, BENJAMIN THOMAS, were old Texans, coming here in 1811, when the subject's father was only five years old. Theophelus Thomas was a native of Alabama, but grew to manhood in Texas, San Augustine County, where the family settled. He and his father both served in the war with Mexico in 1835-36, and Theophelus was one of a number of seventeen, who were on a certain occasion captured by Santa Anna, and as history records, was saved from being shot by the drawing of a white bean in the lots which were cast, those drawing black beans being executed. Benjamin Thomas died in the county of his adoption. Theophelus Thomas became a local Methodist preacher, and in this capacity served his fellow men and the cause of his church many years, dying in San Augustine County in 1882, in his 76th year. The subject's mother, Susan (Winn) Thomas, was a daughter of Peter Winn, a wealthy adventurer of Scotland, who was attracted to Texas at an early date, and cast his fortune and fame into the vortex of political excitement that was raging here at that time. He performed the duties that fell to his lot and died a respected citizen of the Republic. Theophelus and Susan Thomas were the parents of the following children:

1. Elizabeth, wife of W. R. Leonard
2. Amanda, wife of William R. Robins
3. Virginia, wife of J. W. Rankin
4. Robert W.
5. Edwin W.
6. Henry C.
7. Mary (and) wife of John Polk
8. Martha (twins), wife of Joseph Waller, and last
9. Jeff Davis Thomas

The fifth of these, EDWIN THOMAS, the subject of this brief biographical notice, was born in San Augustine County, Texas, January 6, 1848. He was reared in San Augustine mainly. When the war came on he was too young to enter the service regularly, but accompanied his older brother, ROBERT W., and remained in the Confederate
Army two years, at the end of which time he was taken into the service. When the war closed, he was turned loose on the world, a lad of seventeen years, with no education. He went to Waco and clerked with his uncle, John A. Winn, then left for the Pacific slope and spent six years in the Western Territories, mainly Utah and Nevada. Returning to Texas, he clerked for a while in Jefferson, and afterward took a stock of goods (another furnishing the goods and he putting in his time) and located in Cass County. In this way he got a fair start, and in 1875 he moved to old Shiloh, Hunt County, where he entered into the mercantile business alone, pursuing it there until the town of Campbell sprung up, on the East Line Railroad, east edge of Hunt County, when he moved to that place and has been there since. He controls a large trade and is one of the safest merchants in Hunt County. His credit is top-top; he never allowed a piece of paper to go to protest in his life, and he can buy all the goods he wants by telegram any time. He is one of the shrewdest traders in Hunt County, and owns, controls and handles more property than any merchant in the county; has accumulated considerable property and he is known as a man who will buy, sell or trade for anything from a 1,000 acre farm to a yearling calf, or from an $800 mahogany upright Fischer piano to a box of bachelor buttons. He probably carried more farmers in Hunt County than any other merchant in the county, and his dealing with them is open, fair and honorable and withal very indulgent.

Mr. Thomas married April, 1873, Samantha, daughter of Munse Hearne, from Randolph County, Alabama, who was lost in the late war, Confederate service. Mrs. Thomas is a native of Alabama, and a lady of refinement and culture.


Came from England, to Texas in 1811
Benjamin Thomas m. Mary Turner (dau. of Peter Winn) (native of Wales)
Theophelus Thomas m. Susan Winn (dau. of Munse Hearne, Hearne)
E. W. Thomas in 1873 (dau. of Scotland)

See page 118, vol. I
THE GRIFFITH FAMILY

and their relation to the

Baldwin, Crabb, Dorsey, Duval, Greenberry, Hammond,
Howard, Maccubbin, Warfield and Ridgely families.
The coat-of-arms borne by the Griffith family is that borne by Sir Henry Griffith, of Burton Agnes, County York, who was created a baronet in 1627."

Ref.: Article by Emily Emerson Lantz, p. 144.

John Beverly Riggs, in his book, "The Riggs Family of Maryland," states on page 105 that he has among his papers the record of the Griffith Arms, given in a letter from J. Howard Griffith to his grandmother, Ruth Plummer, daughter of Greenberry Griffith, and that "these are the arms of the Griffith family of Burton Agnes, Yorkshire, England." Also, appearing in this letter is the following extract: "From a record in an old family Bible in the line of Joshua Griffith (son of Hon. Henry Griffith) it is stated that "the first Griffith that came to America was William."

WILLIAM GRIFFITH

WILLIAM GRIFFITH, born about 1663; died 1699. Will probated at Annapolis, Maryland, October 23, 1699. Planter of Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

Married: Sarah Mackubin, daughter of John and Elinor (Carroll) Mackubin, who died July 10, 1711, leaving a will dated 1705, and proved in Annapolis, Maryland.

Issue: Orlando, Sophia, Charles and William Griffith.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM

1. *ORLANDO GRIFFITH, son of William and Sarah, was born Middle Neck Hundred, Anne Arundel County, Md., October 17, 1688; died March 1757 at Annapolis. “Orlando left the scenes of his youth on South River and settled in Queen Caroline Parish.”

Married: Katherine Howard, daughter of Captain John Howard, Jr., and his second wife Katherine (Greenberry) Ridgely, b. 1674; d. circa 1703. Katherine Howard was born 1703; died 1783. Orlando resided at Huntington, “just north of Annapolis Junction was a Griffith home of historic importance. It is now known as the ‘White Place.’”


2. SOPHIA GRIFFITH, dau. of William and Sarah, born April 27, 1691.

Married: Benjamin Duval in 1713 (son of Mareen and Susannah Duval). The Duvals were identified with Anne Arundel and Prince George's County. John P. Duval was a member of Virginia Legislature.

3. CHARLES GRIFFITH, son of William and Sarah, was born January 20, 1693; died October 6, 1771. Planter, settled on the north side of South River at Middle Neck Hundred, about six miles from Annapolis. His will is dated April 10, 1767; proved at Annapolis, Md., October 17, 1771.

Married: 1st, Mary (Wolden) Mercer, d. Feb. 18, 1721
2nd, Catherine Baldwin, in 1727; daughter of John and Hester (Larkin) Baldwin.

4. WILLIAM GRIFFITH, son of William and Sarah, born April 15, 1697.

Married: Comfort Duval.

CHILDREN OF ORLANDO

1. Sarah Griffith (eldest daughter of Orlando); b. May 13, 1718.


2. Nicholas Griffith, died young.

732

Married: 2nd, Ruth Hammond, on June 4, 1751, in Queen Caroline Parish; dau. of Captain John and Ann (Dorsey) Hammond.

4. Greenberry Griffith, b. Dec. 31, 1727, in Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County, Md.

5 Married: Ruth Riggs, on January 20, 1752, the dau. of John and Mary (Davis) Riggs. From his father’s will he received “Ward’s Care Enlarged, whereon he was then residing,” and a portion of “Howard’s Luck.” He died 1809.

5. Joshua Griffith, born January 25, 1730, in Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland. He was inspector of tobacco at Elk Landing, and deputy surveyor Anne Arundel County 1759-60. Received bequest from his father of 340 acres of “Griffith Adventure,” where he resided.

Married: Ann Hall, November 2, 1758

6. Benjamin Griffith, born November 22, 1732, Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County. He and his brother, Orlando, Jr., were bequeathed 500 acres of land near a draft of the Patapsco River, called Marley Runn, portions of “Griffith Adventure.” Married: Mary Riggs, the daughter of John and Mary (Davis) Riggs, on November 27, 1755. Residence: Baltimore County.

7. Lucretia Griffith, b. Feb. 5, 1739; m. 1st, Caleb Davis; 2d, Azel Waters.

8. Orlando Griffith, Jr., b. 1741; d. 1744.


Married: Sarah Ridgely, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (Warfield) Ridgely. She was born Nov. 14, 1745

On committee of Observation for Frederick County, in 1775. Colonel in American Revolution.

CHILDREN OF HON. HENRY GRIFFITH
The first wife of Henry Griffith, Elizabeth Dorsey, d. Dec. 24, 1749. Issue:


2. Henry (Colonel), b. Mar. 16, 1744/5, m. Elizabeth Warfield and Sarah Davis

3. Ruth Griffith, b. May 18, 1747, m. Amon Riggs in 1769

The second wife of Henry Griffith, Ruth Hammond, b. 1738; d. 1782. Issue:


Married: Rachel Warfield, b. Oct. 1, 1757; the daughter of John and Rachel (Dorsey) Warfield.

Married: 2nd, Ruth Berry, b. March 5, 1762; d. May 23, 1846; m. Apr. 1, 1779, daughter of Richard and Sarah (Dorsey) Berry.


Married: Elizabeth Ridgely, March 22, 1778

7. Philemon Griffith, b. August 29, 1756; d. April 29, 1838, in Frederick Co. Lieutenant, Major, and Colonel in Revolutionary War. License to marry Eleanor Jacob obtained in Frederick County, July 7, 1783.


10. Joshua Griffith, b. March 25, 1764, Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md. Obtained license November 1, 1783, in Frederick County to marry Elizabeth Ridgely, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Dorsey) Ridgely. She died in Anne Arundel

Married: 2nd, Elizabeth Ridgely, June 10, 1798, daughter of Charles Greenberry and Sarah (Macgill) Ridgely. She died in 1803. Joshua removed to Owensboro, Ky., and died there Nov. 29, 1845.

11. Eleanor Griffith, b. March 9, 1766; m. John Burgess.

12. Elizabeth Griffith, b. December, 1768; d. 1770.


CHILDREN OF SAMUEL GRIFFITH

Rachel Warfield, first wife of Samuel Griffith, died December 28, 1775. Issue:


Married: 1st, Anne (Poole) Dorsey 2nd, Amelia Wayman Ruth Berry, second wife of Captain Samuel Griffith. Issue:


3. Walter Griffith, b. August 12, 1781; d. in Neville, Ohio.

Married: Sarah Pigman. License issued April 12, 1803
   Married: Catherine E. Schull, March 30, 1812. He died, 1871.
5. Ruth Griffith, b. 1784; d. 1864. Unmarried.
   Married: Joseph Cleneay, b. Dec. 27, 1774; d. 1860 at Neville, Ohio.
7. Richard H. Griffith, b. 1787.
   Married: Mary Ann Magruder
8. Henry Berry Griffith, born Montgomery County, 1788; died 1832.
   Married: Maria Ashman in 1815
   Married: Elizabeth Shepard, b. 1793.
    Married: Levin Warfield, Feb. 1, 1831.
    Married: 2nd, Benjamin Lyon.
    Married: Sarah Hammond Riggs, on Sept. 22, 1817. She was b. Sept. 19, 1797, on “Bordley’s Choice” in Prince George’s Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., and died 1823.
    Married: 2nd, Sarah Crabb, b. Jan. 27, 1793; d. April 27, 1862 (dau. of Elizabeth Griffith and General Jeremiah Crabb.)
    Married: August 28, 1823, Lydia Ridgely Crabb, b. June 24, 1799; d. in Texas March 20, 1864; (daughter of Elizabeth Griffith and General Jeremiah Crabb, and sister of Sarah, who married Philemon.)
    Married: Sarah Ann Griffith, Sept. 28, 1824 in Frederick Co., dau. of Philemon and Eleanor (Jacob) Griffith.
    Married: Cordelia Magruder, November 15, 1827.
    Married: 2nd, Sarah Anne Wallace.
CHILDREN OF MICHAEL BERRY GRIFFITH

   Married: Grace M. Price, on May 24, 1866; b. Sept. 4, 1846; d. Apr. 20, 1926.

2. Ann Elizabeth Griffith, b. May 23, 1827
   Married: Benjamin F. Powell, of Ga., Feb. 10, 1853.


   Married: Melissa Roberts, Nov. 29, 1857; dau. of Noel Gill and Maria (Thomas) Roberts. She died December, 1880.


6. Amanda J. Griffith, b. 1838; d. 1852.

CHILDREN OF JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH

   Married: Georgia M. Charlton on Feb. 9, 1881, at Rockwall, Texas, dau. of Jd. George P. and Mary Guynne (Nunn) Charlton of Alabama; b. Oct. 2, 1861, and is living at her residence on Griffith Avenue, Terrell.

   Children: Lydia, Wm. Charlton, John Summerfield, Mary Guynne, Frederick Maxwell and Grace Griffith, d. in i.

   Married: Nancy Harmon, Feb. 22, 1888, at Terrell, Texas; dau. of Hamilton and Katherine (Duncan) Harmon, of Indiana; b. Dec. 5, 1869, and is living in Terrell.

   Children: Emily Griffith.


   Children: Summerfield Griffith, Emily, Anne Ruth, Matthew, Jr., and Ione Roberts.
LINE FOR QUICK REFERENCE, FROM WILLIAM GRIFFITH

Our straight line, with children of each generation:

circa 1663-1699
William Griffith...... (Children of William & Sarah)

1. *Orlando
   m. Katherine Howard, 1717
   b. Oct. 17, 1688
   d. 1716
   dau. of John)

2. Sophia
   b. Apr. 27, 1691
2. Charles
   b. Jan. 20, 1693

m. Sarah Mackubin
d. 1716

3. William
   b. Apr. 15, 1697
1688-1757

Orlando Griffith...... (Children of Orlando & Katherine)
m. Katherine Howard

circa 1702-1783
dauf Capt. John H.)

1. Sarah
   b. 1718
2. Nicholas
d. in y.

m. Sarah Mackubin

d. 1716

3. *Henry
   b. 1720
4. Greenberry
   b. 1727
5. Joshua
   b. 1730
6. Benjamin
   b. 1732
7. Lucretia
   b. 1739
8. Orlando, Jr.
   b. 1741
9. *Chas. Greenberry Griffith
   b. 1744

1720-1794

Henry Griffith.......... (Children of Henry & Elizabeth)
m. 1, Elizabeth Dorsey

circa 1733-1782
dauf. Capt. John H.)

1. Sarah
   b. Jan. 25, 1741
2. Henry (Col.)
   b. Mar. 16, 1744
3. Ruth
   b. May 18, 1747
4. Rachel
   b. Nov. 28, 1749

m. 2, Ruth Hammond

(Children of Henry and Ruth)

5. *Samuel (Capt.)
   b. May 7, 1752
6. John H. (Lt.)
   b. Apr. 20, 1754
7. Philemon (Col.)
   b. Aug. 29, 1756
8. Chas. (Lt.)
   b. Dec. 16, 1758
9. Ann
   b. Mar. 24, 1762
10. Joshua
    b. Mar. 25, 1764
11. Eleanör
    b. Mar. 9, 1766
12. Elizabeth
    b. Mar. 16, 1768
13. Ruth

*(Five of the sons of Honorable Henry Griffith (above) held commissions in the Revolutionary Army.)
1752-1833
Samuel Griffith — (Children of Samuel and Rachel)
m. 1, Rachel Warfield 1. Capt. Lyde b. Jan. 13, 1774 m. Anne (Poole) Dorsey
2nd. Amelia Wayman
m. 2, Ruth Berry (Children of Samuel and Ruth)
2. Samuel b. Jan. 24, 1780 m. Sarah Pigman
3. Walter b. Aug. 13, 1781 m. Catherine Schull
    Rev. Alfred b. Mar. 16, 1783 (unmarried, d. 1864)
    Ruth b. July 13, 1784 m. Joseph Cleneay
    Mary b. Dec. 30, 1785 m. Mary Ann Magruder
    Richard b. Mar. 26, 1787 m. Maria C. Ashman
    Henry b. Nov. 16, 1788 m. Elizabeth Shepard
    Horatio b. June 9, 1790 m. Robert Warfield
    Sarah b. Apr. 28, 1792 & Ben Lyon
    Philemon b. Mar. 22, 1794 m. Sarah Riggs & Sarah Crabb
*Michael B. b. Feb. 26, 1796 m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb
Catherine b. Aug. 28, 1797 m. James B. Matthews
Israel b. Aug. 17, 1799 m. Sarah Ann Griffith
Jefferson b. Mar. 16, 1801 m. Cordelia Magruder
Berry b. June 21, 1804 m. Sarah Tilley
m. 2nd. Sarah Wallace

1796-1860
Michael B. Griffith—(Children of Michael & Lydia)
m. Lydia R. Crabb Jeremiah Crabb b. Apr. 30, 1825 m. Grace M. Price
1799-1864 Ann Elizabeth b. May 23, 1827 m. B. F. Powell
*John Summerfield b. June 17, 1829 m. S. Emily Simpson
m. Joseph H. B. Ruth Matilda b. Aug. 20, 1835 m. Melissa Roberts
m. Amanda J. b. Aug. 20, 1836 m. Wm. L. McDaniels
unmarried

1829-1901
John S. Griffith——— (Children of John Summerfield
and Emily)
m. Sarah Emily Simpson J. Summerfield, Jr. d. 5 yrs.
1833-1913 William Crabb b. Apr. 22, 1858 m. Georgia Charlton
EMILY b. Jan. 29, 1872 m. Matthew C. Roberts
Fanny d. in i.

At this point the Roberts tie in with the GRIFFITH family. Following is con-
tinuing from father to son.

1858-1926 (Children of William and Georgia)
William Crabb Griffith ———— Lydia m. Frederick R. Best
m. Georgia Charlton unmarried
John Summerfield m. Nell Mason
Mary Guynne m. Mack Werth Wim-
Frederick Maxwell m. Lola Edwards
b. Apr. 3, 1887 (Children of Summerfield & Nell)
m. Nell Mason Jeremiah Charlton
b. Aug. 3, 1926 m. Mrs. Alice Morgan
Lasky
Emmie Griffith
m. Dec. 23, 1890
Dec. 18, 1831
Matthew C. Roberts
1870-1931

1829-1901
Brig.-Gen'l. John Summerfield Griffith

1796-1860
Michael Berry

1833-1913
Sarah Emily Simpson

1799-1864
Lydia Ridgely Crabb

1792-1825
Col. Charles G. Griffith

m. Sarah Ridgely
b. 1745

1720-1794
Hon. Henry Griffith

m. 2nd
Katherine Howard
1702-1783

1752-1833
Capt. Samuel

Griffith

1733-1782
Ruth Hammond

1732-1782
Richard Berry

1739-
Sarah Dorsey

1762-1846
m.

1713-1776
Michael Dorsey

m. Ruth Todd

1760-1800
General

Jeremiah

Crabb

1722/3-1764
Henry W. Crabb

(Capt.)
m.

1688-1757
Orlando Griffith

m. Katherine Howard
1702-1783

circa 1663-1699
William Griffith

m. Sarah Maccubin
1667-1703/4
Capt. John Howard

m. 2nd
Katherine (Greenberry) Ridgely
1678-1713
Maj. Charles Hammond

m. Hannah Howard

Maj. Edward Dorsey, 1645-1705
m. 2nd
Margaret Larkin

Benjamin Berry, 1670-1719
m. Mary Hilleary d. about 1719
Richard Clagett

m. Deborah Dorsey

1694-1733/4
Ralph Crabb

m. Priscilla Sprigg

1744-1792
Col. Chas. G.

Griffith

m. Sarah Ridgely
b. 1745

1688-1757
Orlando Griffith

m. Katherine Howard
1702-1783

1712-1760
Jeremiah Berry

m. Mary Hilleary d. about 1719
Richard Clagett

m. Deborah Dorsey

1694-1733/4
Ralph Crabb

m. Priscilla Sprigg

1744-1792
Col. Chas. G.

Griffith

m. Sarah Ridgely
b. 1745

1688-1757
Orlando Griffith

m. Katherine Howard
1702-1783

circa 1663-1699
William Griffith

m. Sarah Maccubin
1667-1703/4
Capt. John Howard

m. 2nd
Katherine (Greenberry) R.
HON. HENRY GRIFFITH, 1720-1794
Maryland Planter
Painted in 1770 by James Peale (1749-1831)
HENRY GRIFFITH, p. 187

"Henry Griffith, third child of Orlando and Katherine (Howard) Griffith, born February 14, 1720; died September 28, 1794; married (1st) April 9, 1741, Elizabeth Dorsey (d. December 24, 1749), daughter of Edward and Sarah (Todd) Dorsey. (For descendants of their daughter Rachel, born November 28, 1749, who married Samuel Walsh, of Captain John and Hannah, see Part I, sec. 10.)

"Hon. Henry Griffith married 2nd, June 4, 1751, Ruth Hammond (d. January 27, 1782) sister of Hannah, who married Captain John Welsh 3rd, and Hamutel, who married Benjamin Welsh (See Part I.)

"Five of the six sons of Hon. Henry Griffith were officers of the Revolution, viz: Lt.-Col. HENRY, Captain SAMUEL, 1st Lieutenant JOHN HAMMOND, Major PHILEMON (later appointed Colonel by the Governor of Maryland), and 2d Lt. CHARLES Griffith. Among descendants of Hon. Henry Griffith were two of Maryland's foremost genealogists; R. R. GRIFFITH and PROF. JOSHUA D. WARFIELD and Governor Edwin Warfield.

"The above marriages of Henry Griffith and name and dates of births of his children by both wifes are given in the Christ Church Register, Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County, pages 214-215. Mr. R. R. Griffith adds a 13th child, Ruth (second of name) not given in Queen Caroline Register.

SERVICES of Hon. Henry Griffith:

"Justice of the Peace, Vestryman of Queen Caroline Parish, member of the Committee of Observation for Frederick County, January 24, 1775, member of the Lower House of Assembly of Anne Arundel County 1768-70, and for Frederick County 1773-75, member of the Convention of Maryland that assembled July 26, 1775, at Annapolis, and formed the Association of the Freemen of Maryland.

(Inscription on monument at Laytonsville, Montgomery County, Liber 52, L.H. Journal 1762-63; and 54 L.H. Journal 1769-74; Registers of Colonial Wars.)

References from Dr. Welsh's book, "Welsh, Hyatt and Kindred," as given by Mrs. W. A. Wood, 6095 Romany Road, Oakland, Calif.

Other references:
"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 348.
"Griffith Genealogy," p. 6.
MISTRESS GRIFFITH


"The portrait is done in water color and pastels, and the signature of the artist, "F.C.," would indicate that it is the work of Frederick Chapman, an itinerant artist who traveled through Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia and left many records of the 18th Century folk which would otherwise never have been pictured."

DESCRIPTION: "House of Peters, Inc.," 452 Fifth Avenue, New York City.
Ruth Hammond (1733-1782), second wife of Henry Griffith, was daughter of Captain John Hammond and Ann Dorsey, and granddaughter of Major Charles Hammond and his wife, Hannah Howard.
Pair of 18th Century Silver Vases
They bear a slightly more elaborate form of the Griffith arms with the initials G H R
Henry and Ruth Griffith
On the reverse there is on both vases the presentation inscription:

"To my beloved Ruth
Henry Griffith, 1779"

Height of each is 9 inches.
A complete set of twelve solid silver 18th Century beakers.

"Set of hand-hammered silver beakers, unquestionably made to order. The engraved Griffith Family Arms of the finest miniature workmanship and never before seen on any other silver of this period."

Height of each beaker, 3 7/8 inches.

They belonged to Henry Griffith, 1720-1794.

Planter of Maryland.
WINE EWER

Once belonging to Hon. Henry Griffith of Maryland.

"Height 12½ inches. Maker: Hester Bateman. London Guild marks date this piece 1787. Maker and London Guild marks are at the neck under the lid on the Arms side. The maker's mark also on the inside of the lid. All marks have been checked in the standard books on old silver."

The name Henry Griffith and the date appear on the reverse side.
MADE FOR HON. HENRY GRIFFITH IN 1758. THE GRIFFITH CREST APPEARS ON THE OPPOSITE SIDE, AND THE NAME OF HENRY GRIFFITH ON ONE AND RUTH GRIFFITH ON THE OTHER, ON THE SIDE PRESENTED ABOVE.

"OVERALL LENGTH OF EACH SAUCE BOAT 7\% INCHES, LENGTH 5\% INCHES. MAKER OF BOTH PIECES IS WILLIAM SAMPSON. LONDON GUILD MARKS DATE ON BOAT 1758, THE OTHER 1768. BOTH MATCH AND ARE A PAIR. THE IMPRESSED MARKS ARE ON THE BOTTOM IN EACH CASE. ALL MARKS HAVE BEEN CHECKED IN THE STANDARD BOOKS ON OLD SILVER."
The Hammonds were established in Maryland before 1665, and became one of the wealthiest and most powerful families socially and politically in the state. Their special talent for building has caused them to be described as “a race of builders,” and indeed they have left many notable homes of individual charm and beauty as examples of their ability. Among the most famous of these is the “Hammond-Harwood House” of Annapolis, which is considered by architects as one of the most perfect examples of Georgian architecture in the United States. It was built by Colonel Matthias Hammond between the years 1770 and 1774. Another home showing their genius and aptitude for building is “Burleigh” in Howard County, built by Colonel Rezin Hammond, brother of Matthias, soon after the Revolution.

Among the most noted men of Colonial times was Major General John Hammond (1643–1707), who came from the Isle of Wight to Annapolis, Maryland, in 1685. His English ancestors are said to have been “men of eminence in both medicine and politics.” He was married to Mary Howard, daughter of Matthew Howard, the emigrant. Many offices of distinction were held by him as shown by the following list: He was a member of the Provincial Court of Anne Arundel County 1695–97; one of “The Quorum” in 1696–98; delegate to the Lower House in 1692; member of Her Majesty’s Council and Judge of High Court of Admiralty 1702; member of the House of Burgesses; Major-General of the Western Shore of Maryland, and a member of the Vestry of St. Anne’s Church of Annapolis, at time of his death.

ARMS OF HAMMOND: Azure, three demi-lions passant guardant, or

CREST: a wolf’s head erased, quartered per fesse indented, or and azure.

MOTTO: Paratus et Fidelis, “Ready and Faithful.”
null
Hammond-Harwood House
Erected fifteen years before beginning of the national government.

Copy of folder presented to visitors of this house:

"HISTORY"

"The following history is quoted from the recent book on Annapolis, entitled 'Annapolis, Three Centuries of Glamour,' written by Elmer M. Jackson, Jr., editor of Annapolis' two newspapers, the Evening Capitol (daily) and The Maryland Gazette, the latter a weekly paper, founded in 1727, being America's oldest newspaper:

"Probably the best known of Annapolis' old homes is the Hammond-Harwood House, located at the corner of Maryland Avenue and King George Street. This property is more than a house; it is the expression of the wealth and exquisite taste prevalent in Annapolis in pre-Revolutionary times.

"Older than the United States, it was built in 1774 by an obscure architect, Matthew Buckland, for Matthais Hammond, an able lawyer and political thinker, one of the leaders of the Peggy Stewart Tea Party, and owner of thirty tobacco plantations.

"Description"

"It is the supreme remaining gem of the Georgian period of Southern architecture, and represents a triumph of simplicity and symmetry
over garnishes and confusions. Its walls are five-foot thick, its ceilings high—and atmosphere of congeniality surrounds the whole place. The wings of the house are almost the only examples of semi-octagonal additions in the United States.

"The exterior is rendered charming by the sweeping perspective an aureole or bull’s-eye window in the center of the pediment being an outstanding feature. The doorway, flanked by tall Ionic columns, has often been copied by architects and art lovers from all sections of the country. The white facade, in a red brick surrounding, its massive oak door topped by a cobweb window, delicately carved lintels, and hand-carved garlands of roses and acanthus leaves, form a perfect sign, and the aureole window must be termed a veritable jewel, reminding one of a coat-of-arms.

"The Interior: The stairway has a fantop window, an exact reproduction in proportion and design of a drawing by Palladio, and entirely moulded, with the exception of the sill, from French plaster. In two rooms however, the dining room and the ballroom, some carver of rarest skill was given a free hand. Door frames and panels, shutters, mantels, cornices and baseboards are so richly carved as to give an atmosphere of genuine magnificence. Garlands of roses and scrolls of modified dolphins are prominent motifs, varied by borders of tongue and fret, Lesbian leaf, and less conventional flower and leaf designs. The baseboard and wainscot mouldings are of stout rope, egg-and-dart, bead-and-reel patterns, with daisies to add grace. The same multiplicity of patterns serves for the cornices, and the shutters are decorated with clusters of leaves. The ballroom, on the second floor, extending over the drawing room and dining room, is one of the few perfect Colonial rooms in the country. Over the mantelpiece roses are so realistically carved as to seem natural. Everywhere the carver worked as if under the impulse of spring, and he left a monument to a type of craftsmanship which is as definitely gone as the sedan chairs and coaches of old Annapolis.

"There is a tradition that the carving was done by an indentured servant.

"LORE

"Legend tells of Matthais Hammond’s engagement to a young lady from Philadelphia. Anxious to bring her to a veritable love nest, he spent so much time building Hammond-Harwood House that she jilted him, feeling that some of that time should have been devoted to her. In the opinion of many, she cast away a chance to become mistress of the fairest house in America. Matthais Hammond lived there the remainder of his life as a bachelor.

"Relatives of Matthais Hammond sold the home in 1811 to Chief Justice Jeremiah Townley Chase. It was later willed to the Justice’s granddaughter, who married Judge William Harwood.
"Judge Harwood occupied the house during the Civil War... an
announced rebel, he walked the twenty-seven miles between Annapolis
and Baltimore, where he taught school, three times a week, rather
than pledge the formal allegiance to the United States required of
railroad passengers of the day.

"St. John's College bought the House in 1926 at public auction.

"Mrs. John M. Green, a prominent Annapolitan, published an ar-
ticle about the house in 'The Southern Magazine.' In this article she
said: 'If the last occupant of the Hammond House were alive today
she would show you a lovely hunting table in her hall and say: "Ma
took wine with General Lafayette at that table when he was a guest
here in 1824. She was six years old then. Next she would tell you that
the portrait resting at the back of the table is Mr. Buckland, the ar-
chitect of the house, and that she came by it because he married into
her mother's family, and then, with a great deal of tenderness and
emotion, she would show you the rabbit's foot that her only brother,
Richard Lookerman Harwood, a gallant young Confederate soldier,
carried with him all through the War Between the States until before
the close of the war, when a bullet put an untimely end to the young
man, in the very flower of his youth. And so, too, as the little old
lady lived in the past, her home reflects the spirit of the long, long
ago."

This pamphlet printed without charge by the CAPITAL GAZETTE PRESS, Annapo-
lis, Md., in the interest of preserving the Hammond-Harwood House.

Reference to Hammond:
Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties, p. 178.
Built by Colonel Rezin Hammond soon after the Revolution.

A detailed and glowing account of this old home is given by Katherine Scarborough in her book, "Homes of the Cavaliers," p. 131.
BURLEIGH MANOR

"Burleigh Manor, built in 1760 by Colonel Rezin Hammond, a brother of Colonel Matthais Hammond (master of the Hammond-Harwood house in Annapolis) is a monument to the family genius for architecture; presenting to lovers of antiquities a display of craftsmanship and design in its exquisitely carved arches, cornices, mantels and fanlight ranking with the finest of old Maryland mansions. A paneled arch frames the door into a large hallway, divided by arches literally covered with elaborate carvings. At the far end of the hall the trim of the garden door is carved so delicately that it seems almost like lace, and the carved wainscoting and window frames in the drawing room are superb and equal to the finest Colonial interiors. The original gardens are now in name only, but the present owners, Mr. and Mrs. Charles McAlpine Pyle, since completing a careful restoration of the Manor, are endeavoring to recreate their former beauty."

Ref.: "Maryland Gardens and Houses." Compiled by Elizabeth Fisk Clapp, Charlton Merrick Gillet and Romaine Mcl. Randall, p. 64.
Reprinted by permission.

Tombstone of Major-General John Hammond
St. Anne's Churchyard, Annapolis, Md.
A complete record of his career may be found in the annals of St. Anne's Church.
THOMAS HAMMOND, Maryland pioneer. Traditional that he was descended from Dr. John Hammond, physician to Henry, Prince of Wales.


MAJOR GENERAL JOHN HAMMOND, b. 1643; d. Nov. 24, 1707; married Mary Howard. "By this union he connected himself with undoubtedly the most distinctive family in America." Member of "The Quorum" in 1696; member Lower House in 1692; Jd. High Court of Admiralty in Maryland, 1702.

Ref.: "Anne Arundel Gentry," p. 191 and p. 242 (Mary H. m. John Hammond.)


Silhouettes of Colonel and Mrs. Charles Greenberry Griffith

Son of Orlando Griffith

Daughter of Col. Henry Ridgely, III

Silhouettes of Colonel and Mrs. Charles Greenberry Griffith
Mr. J. D. Warfield states on page 347 of his book, "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," that "Huntington, the home of Orlando Griffith, west of the railroad and just north of Annapolis Junction, was a Griffith home of historic importance. It is now known as the 'White Place.'"

One of Orlando Griffith’s surveys was called "Griffith’s Adventure," upon which he placed his sons Joshua, Benjamin, Orlando and his youngest, Charles Greenberry Griffith, who was

Born: May 17, 1744, Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
Died: August 12, 1792.
Married: Sarah Ridgely, daughter of Colonel Henry and Elizabeth (Warfield) Ridgely;
Born: November 14, 1745.
Children: Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith, 1764-1800, who married Jeremiah Crabb, of Fourth Battalion in Continental Army; Brig.-Gen’l. of Militia in 1794. Representative to Congress in 1795-6.

REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE:
Colonel of 1st Battalion, Flying Camp 1776, Continental Army;
On “Committee of Observation” for Frederick County, Maryland.

SILHOUETTES
"This pair of silhouette portraits are of the 18th Century, and the best of their kind. Unfortunately, the name of the artist is not known. The figures each are gold shaded, standing against a background in a garden. The stone wall and the flowers are in color. One is inscribed:
'Colonel Charles Greenberry Griffith
First Maryland Battalion
Flying Camp

The companion is inscribed:
'Mistress Griffith
in old 18th Century handwriting."
Mrs. Sarah Ridgely Griffith
wife of
Colonel Charles Greenberry Griffith, of Maryland
painted by
John Hesselius (1728-1778)
Dated Anno 1764

SARAH RIDGELY, born November 14, 1745, was the daughter of Colonel Henry Ridgely, III, 1690-1750, who married October 2, 1722, Elizabeth Warfield, b. March 22, 1706; d. 1762; (daughter of Benjamin Warfield, 1687-1717/18.)
18th CENTURY SOLID SILVER TANKARD

Originally owned by Colonel Charles Greenberry Griffith (1744-1792.)

Bulbus body with hinged cover to which is attached a shaped thumb piece. Heavy scrolled handle.

Height: 8 inches. Weight: 27 ounces silver.
Col. Charles Greenberry Griffith, 1744-1792, m. Sarah Ridgely, b. 1745; their dau.,
Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith, 1764-1800, m. Gen'l. Jeremiah Crabb; their dau., Lydia
Ridgely Crabb, 1799-1864, m. Michael Berry Griffith; their son, Brig. Gen'l John Sum-
merfield Griffith, 1829-1901, m. S. Emily Simpson, etc.
Grier, John (Pa.), 1st Lieutenant, 6th Pennsylvania Battalion, 6th January, 1776; taken prisoner, 24th July, 1776, on the Sorel River, Canada; exchanged in 1778, and did not return to Virginia.

Griffin, Corbin (——), Volunteer, Hospital Surgeon, at Yorktown, Virginia, 1781.

Griffin, John (N. H.), 1st Lieutenant 2d New Hampshire, 31st May, 1775; taken prisoner at the Cedars, 19th December, 1778.

Griffin, Samuel (——), Colonel, Adjutant-General, Flying Camp, 19th July, 1775; wounded at Harlem Heights, 16th October, 1776.

Griffin, Daniel (N. Y.), Captain of New York, 31st May, 1776; resigned 1st January, 1778.

Griffin, Stephen (N. Y.), Sergeant, 4th New York, 2nd December, 1778; absent, 1st January, 1779; resigned 1st January, 1778; resigned 6th April, 1778.

Griffith, Benjamin (Pa.), 1st Lieutenant 3d Pennsylvania, 6th December, 1775; not listed, March, 1777.

Griffith, Charles (Md.), 2d Lieutenant 5th Maryland, 24th February, 1777; to —.

Griffith, Charles Greenberry (Md.), Captain, 1st Maryland, 1779.

Griffith, David (Va.), Surgeon and Chaplain, 4th Virginia, 26th February, 1777; resigned 9th March, 1777. (Died 3d August, 1782.)

Griffith, John (Md.), Ensign, 1st Maryland, 1st January, 1776; promoted 1st Lieutenant, 4th January, 1778; retired 28th June, 1779.


Griffith, Philemon (Va.), Captain of Stephen's Maryland and Virginia Rifles Regiment, 5th November, 1776; Lieutenant, 3d Virginia, 10th December, 1776; resigned 3rd March, 1777.

Griffith, Samuel (Md.), Captain, 2d Maryland, 10th December, 1776; resigned 2d August, 1778.

Griggs, John (N. H.), 2d Lieutenant of Bedell's Regiment, New Hampshire, 10th January, 1779; taken prisoner at the Cedars, 19th December, 1779, on the Sorel River, Canada; exchanged in 1778, and did not return to Virginia.

Grinze, John D. (——), Paymaster, 2d Continental Artillery, from —.

Grinze, John F. (N. C.), Lieutenant-Colonel, 3d North Carolina Artillery, 13th June, 1777; taken prisoner at Charleston, 16th May, 1780. (Died 9th August, 1787.)

Griswold, Andrew (Conn.), Corporal in the Lexington Alarm, April, 1775; Corporal 2d Connecticut, 7th May, 1775; transferred to 1st Connecticut, 1st January, 1778; resigned 31st July, 1782.

Griswold, George (Conn.), 1st Lieutenant of Ward's Connecticut State Regiment, 14th May, 1776; to May, 1777.

Griswold, Shubael (Conn.), Captain 4th Connecticut, 1st May, 1777; to 10th December, 1777.

Grout, Jacob (Md.), Ensign German Regiment, 13th July, 1778; 2d Lieutenant, 9th May, 1777; 1st Lieutenant, 4th January, 1778; retired 1st January, 1782; (Name also spelled Goom.)

Groom, George, (——), 1st Lieutenant of Rangers, in service to 1779 and 1780.

Groce, Adam (Md.), 1st Lieutenant, 1st Maryland, 1st January, 1776; 1st Lieutenant, 1st Maryland, 10th December, 1776; Major, 3d June, 1777; retired 1st January, 1782.

Gros, John (Pa.), 1st Lieutenant, 3d Pennsylvania Battalion, 28th January, 1778, 12th January, 1778.

Grovemor, Thomas (Conn.), 2d Lieutenant 3d Connecticut, 22d May, 1777; wounded at bunker's Hill, 11th June, 1777; Captain 3d Continental, 23d January, 1778, 2d Connecticut, 1st January, 1777; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1st March, 1778; transferred to 1st Connecticut, 28th January, 1781; Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant, 29th May, 1782; retired 1st January, 1782.

Groul, Benjamin (N. H.), 2d Lieutenant of Bedell's Regiment, New Hampshire, 2d January, to October, 1778.
OFFICERS AND PRIVATE

NAMES AND RANK OF THE FIELD, STAFF, AND OTHER COMMISIONED OFFICERS, AND THE PRIVATE OF THE 56 VIRGINIA REGIMENT COMMANDED BY LIEUT. COL. WILLIAM HETH, AS IT STOOD SEPTEMBER, 1777. TO MAY, 1778.

Thomas Marshall, Colonel.
David Griffin, Chapl'n.
William Heth, Lieut. Colonel, from April 1, 1777.
David Griffin, Surgeon.
Charles Land, Surgeon's Mate.
Chester West, Major, from Feb. 1, 1777.
James Prince, Qr. M's. Sgt.
John Hawkins, Adjutant.
Arthur Lied, Sargent-Maje.
William Mountain, Paymaster.
Charles Whiteman, Sgts.
Beersiah Turner, do.
Richard Beal, do.
James Hardbrough, Quartermaster.
Edward Harris, Drum-Maj.
Thomas Lawler, do.
Daniel McCarty, Fife-Maj.

COMPANY NO. 1, AS IT STOOD FEB. 1, 1778.

John F. Morgan, Captain.

Sergeants.

James Prince.
Jeremiah Tinnell.
George Jones.
Daniel James.
George Fettu.
John King.

Corporals.

Thomas Burts.
David Price.
Born Harris.
John Rogers.
William Oliver.
John Nicholas.

Privates.

Samuel Young.
Aaron Bevans.
Charles Lambert.
James Lee.
James Holiday.
Robert Burn.
William Rand.
William Spaulding.
John Tate.
Edward McMillan.
Robert Burke.
John Huntington, sen.
William Huntington, jun.
John Ayres.
Edward Huntington.
William Burgaw.
John Brower.
William Heth.
William Brower.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
Edward Huntington.
William Burgaw.
John Brower.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
William Heth.
William Burgaw.
ARMs of RIDGELY of Staffordshire, England, and of "Hampton," Baltimore County, Md. (also claimed to be arms of the Ridgelys of Anne Arundel Co., Md.)

SHIELD: argent, on a chevron sable three mullets pierced of the field.
CREST: a stag's head erased, or.

"TESTAMENTARY SEALS at Annapolis, Maryland, for Ridgely family contains the following armorial seal:

"SEAL of William Ridgely (Will dated 1755), showing the crest: on a wreath of colors, a rooster. (William Ridgely was a son of Charles Ridgely, descended from the Honorable Robert Ridgely, of St. Ingoes (see supra)."

HENRY RIDGELY, pp. 272, 273

In the year 1659 the Hon. Henry Ridgely of Devonshire, England, immigrated to the new world and settled in Maryland upon a grant of 6,000 acres. After a period of thirteen years his brother William followed him to his new home and they were the progenitors of the Ridgely family in Anne Arundel.

It is not clear what relationship they bore to the Hon. Robert Ridgely, who came to America on the ship “Assurance,” preceding the brothers Henry and William by twenty-five years. He was progenitor of the Ridgely family in St. Mary’s County.

Henry Ridgely was married three times. His first marriage was to Elizabeth Howard; he married secondly Sarah Warner, in 1665. She was the daughter of James Warner and his wife, Elizabeth Harris of Lower Norfolk Co., the daughter of William and Elizabeth Harris. His third marriage was to Mary (Stanton) Duval, widow of Mareen Duval. “Wardridge,” “Mary’s Delight,” “Cotton,” and “Ridgely’s Lot” are among the names given to his plantation and other holdings.

From 1678 to 1694 Col. Henry Ridgely was Justice of Anne Arundel County. He was member of the Lower House, and of the Assembly of the Governmental Council. In 1689 he was Captain of Foote. He became Major the same year and Colonel in 1694. Fortune smiled upon him in the new land of his adoption. He amassed great wealth and was a prominent and influential figure of Colonial days.

References to Ridgely:
"Sidelights on Maryland History," pp. 211, 212, 437-441.
"The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," pp. 77, 81, 351.

J. D. Warfield, in his book, “The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” states that upon a slab being erected to the memory of BENJAMIN WARFIELD, might also have been written: “Here lie descendant sons and daughters of twelve Colonial leaders and friends. They were:

Colonel Edward Dorsey
Hon. John Dorsey
Major John Walsh
Major-General John Hammond
Captain Philip Howard
Matthew Howard
Colonel Henry Ridgely
Honorable Robert Ridgely
Captain John Worthington
Colonel Nicholas Gassaway, and
Colonel Nicholas Greenberry.”

Nine of the twelve are our ancestors.
See page 451 of above mentioned book.
HENRY RIDGELY, JR.

Henry Ridgely, Jr., was a distinguished Colonial Justice; member of the Assembly and Colonel of Militia.

His manorial homes were "Wardridge" and "Broome." He died a young man, thirty or thirty-one years of age.

His wife was Katherine Greenberry, 1674-1703, the daughter of Colonel Nicholas Greenberry. She became later the second wife of Captain John Howard, Jr., and the mother of Katherine Howard, who married Orlando Griffith. (See "Anne Arundel Gentry," p. 257.)

Ref.: "The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 78.

Tomb of Henry Ridgely, Jr.
St. Anne's Churchyard, Annapolis, Maryland

"Here lyeth the body of Mr. Henry Ridgely, who was born the 3d of October, 1669, and departed this life on the 19th day of March, 1699."
COLONEL HENRY RIDGELY, III. 1690-1750
Painted by Charles Bridges, the English portrait painter, between the years 1740-1750.
MRS. HENRY RIDGELY
(Elizabeth Warfield)
Married in 1722. Colonel Henry Ridgely, of Maryland. Painted by John Woolaston, English portrait painter, who came to America in the Mid-18th Century.
Captain Charles Ridgely, descendant of Hon. Robert Ridgely, built the beautiful manor house of Hampton, which lies a few miles north of Baltimore. It is massive in construction and imposing in appearance. It stands upon a rise of ground, which falls away in the back by means of a series of terraces, presenting a delightful vista. These grounds are said to have been landscaped by a British gardener named William Booth, who produced such an artistic effect that "they are celebrated by experts as the finest of its kind in the United States." The interior is equally fascinating, being filled with rare paintings, exquisite furniture, and various things of interest and value. Among these treasures are chairs, from the famous "Belvidere," which were painted by Angelica Kaufman, and so are priceless heirlooms of the Ridgely family.

HAMPTON TO BE A MUSEUM
Marylanders have felt deep satisfaction in learning from the press on October 20 that the splendid Hampton mansion has been bought by the Avalon Foundation (Mrs. Ailsa Mellon Bruce) and presented to the government to become a national historic monument administered by the National Park Service. Under a contract between the Service and the Society for the Preservation of Maryland Antiquities the latter will operate the property as a historic house museum. After the necessary preparations, requiring months of work, the property, including 40 acres, will be opened to the public. Owing to its close relations with the S.P.M.A. and interest in its aims, the Maryland Historical Society feels much satisfaction in this outcome of lengthy negotiations.

Maryland History notes, published by The Maryland Historical Society, May 23, 1943.
museum  &  in  ot  NOTHANN:

the  recipients  with  the  same  environmental
conditions  in  which  they  were  found  are  most
likely  to  suffer  from  the  diseases  and  disorders
that  accompanied  them  in  life.  But  if  the  patient
has  been  found  dead  in  a  hospital  and  the  cause  of
death  was  pneumonia,  the  possibility  exists  that
the  patient  was  exposed  to  the  same  disease  in  life,
and  died  from  it.  On  the  other  hand,  if  the  patient  has
been  found  alive  in  a  hospital  and  the  cause  of
death  was  pneumonia,  the  possibility exists  that
the  patient  was  exposed  to  the  same  disease  in  life,
and  died  from  it.  On  the  other  hand,  if  the  patient  has
been  found  alive  in  a  hospital  and  the  cause  of
death  was  pneumonia,  the  possibility  exists  that
the  patient  was  exposed  to  the  same  disease  in  life,
and  died  from  it.  On  the  other  hand,  if  the  patient
has  been  found  alive  in  a  hospital  and  the  cause  of
death  was  pneumonia,  the  possibility  exists  that
the  patient  was  exposed  to  the  same  disease  in  life,
HISTORIC HAMPTON

"The present owners (of Whitehall) are singularly averse to allowing anyone to see the place.

"This is not the case with the charming family living in Hampton, the old Ridgely house, near Towson, some thirteen miles from Baltimore, and said to be the largest Colonial mansion in Maryland. The first house on this estate was a story and a half farm house, built in 1729, later and still used by the overseer.

"Charles Ridgely, a sea captain, great-grandson of Robert, first of the family to come to this country, built the beautiful old house still occupied by his descendants of the name. It was seven years in building, the carpenter-builder occupying the eastern side, first to be finished, until the entire house was completed in 1783. The eastern portion is the handsomer, containing finer paneling, but the whole house calls for superlatives.

"Two stories and a half in height, one enters an unusually broad hall running through the middle, from front to back, the windows paned with stained glass, while over the great front and back doors, are the Ridgely coat-of-arms, also in colored glass. The walls of this hall and of the lower rooms are literally lined with family portraits, including a lovely one of Eliza Ridgely, taken with her harp at the age of fifteen, a full length painting by Sully.

"The stairs are in a smaller hall between library and dining room, while a rear staircase, with housekeeper's room on the landing, were added only seventy years ago, as testified to in a diary kept by a daughter of the house: 'The back stair was finished today, and my squirrel died.'

"The drawing room, a very large apartment, filled with old furniture, has but one door, that opening from the hall. When it was once suggested that another be cut into the room behind, the owner of the house objected that a 'withdrawing room' should be one in fact, as well as in name, an apartment into which one could withdraw without being annoyed by too much passing in and out.

"When Captain Ridgely was building Hampton, workmen quit at 4 o'clock daily, not because of union regulations for an eight-hour day, but because wolves so infested the country between there and Baltimore after dark. When Hampton was finished, Mrs. Ridgely, who was Rebecca Dorsey, and a devout Methodist, wished to have a religious service as house warming. The Captain agreed provided the opening address be delivered by the Reverend John Cole, an Episcopal clergyman, after which he declared, 'She might have all the praying and shouting that she pleased.'

"At front and rear of the main part of the house is a great portico, its columns rising to the roof, while a balcony is built in on the second floor level. When seen in May, the rear one was a mass of wisteria in full bloom, and the gardens were charming, stretching away in the
rear. Eliza Ridgely loved these gardens, and planted many flowers and shrubs which are still blooming."

From "Historic Houses of Early America," by Elise Lathrop, p. 432. Reprinted by permission.

HAMPTON

"Hampton, the estate of Captain John Ridgely, has been in unbroken possession of the Ridgely family for over two hundred years.

"The approach through the unpretentious gateway is up to a winding drive lined with magnificent age-old trees. The rear lawns stretch away to the famous terraced gardens which, according to tradition, were laid out by L'Enfant at the time he was engaged in drawing the plans for the city of Washington. Hampton is sheltered by especially rare and impressive trees, including a Magnolia Soulangeana, which is probably the largest in the United States. The wisteria shading the rear portico almost hides the Chinese Chippendale railing along the balcony. The building now known as the farm house was erected in 1729, the year Baltimore was founded; the manor house was erected fifty years later of plastered rough stones quarried on the place. In the wide halls stands much of the original furniture placed there by the builder, while the rooms hold masterpieces of the 17th and 18th Centuries. The most beautiful portrait is by Sully, of Eliza Ridgely ... In the drawing room great mirrors reflect the soft colors of old brocades and the brilliantly painted blinds. Some distance from the house is the old family burying ground, green with periwinkle and ivy, where many generations are laid to rest."

Reprinted by permission.

"John Ridgely left Hampton to his son Charles, the latter to his son John, the present owner, who has a son and grandson, both named John, to whom to bequeath it, for although not entailed by law, of course, yet family tradition has always willed the estate to the eldest son."

Ref.: "Historic Houses of Early America," p. 434.

Ridgely and Lazarus Items

Mr. and Mrs. John Ridgely of "Hampton" gave a large collection of dresses, bodices, coats, hoops, etc., including a tan muslin dress probably worn by Eliza Eichelberger Ridgely, Sully's "Lady With the Harp," and the green liveries (with crested buttons) of the "Hampton" butler and coachman. Miss Isabel Lazarus donated 155 articles of clothing from the Mordecai and Lazarus families, among them shawls, handkerchiefs, fans, a copper kettle, and many pieces of silver.

"Maryland Historical Notes," November, 1944.
CAPTAIN CHARLES RIDGELY, builder of Hampton, having no son, caused his nephew, Charles Carnan, to succeed him as heir to his entailed estate. He became Governor Charles Carnan Ridgely, and he in turn was succeeded by his eldest son Charles Ridgely. His younger son, John Carnan Ridgely, married 2nd, Eliza Ridgely, the daughter of Nicholas Greenberry Ridgely. (His father was Greenberry Ridgely, son of Colonel Henry Ridgely (3rd) and his wife Elizabeth Warfield; and whose grandparents were Colonel Henry Ridgely (Jr.), and Katherine Greenberry.)

This marriage united the two lines of Ridgely, Eliza being of Colonel Henry and Katherine Greenberry descent, while John Carnan Ridgely was of Hon. Robert Ridgely descent. Thus:

ROBERT R. LINE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Keeper of Great Seal</th>
<th>Committee of Observation</th>
<th>Committee of Builder Hampton</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hon. Ron't. RIDGELY</td>
<td>d. 1705</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHARLES RIDGELY</td>
<td>COL. CHAS. RIDGELY</td>
<td>CAPT. CHAS. RIDGELY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. Deborah Dorsey</td>
<td>m. Rachel Howard</td>
<td>m. Rebecca Dorsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GOV. CHAS. C. RIDGELY</td>
<td>JOHN C. RIDGELY</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. Priscilla Dorsey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

HENRY R. LINE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mem.</th>
<th>Mem. of</th>
<th>Justice</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lower</td>
<td>Assembly</td>
<td>Col. Militia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>House</td>
<td>1699-1700</td>
<td>1690-1750</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COL. HENRY RIDGELY</td>
<td>COL. H. RIDGELY, Jr.</td>
<td>COL. HENRY RIDGELY III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. 2nd</td>
<td>m. Katherine</td>
<td>m. Elizabeth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SARAH WARNER</td>
<td>GREENBERRY</td>
<td>WARBLE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1674-1703</td>
<td>1706-1762</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Governor Charles Carnan Ridgely also had a daughter named Eliza who married Harry Dorsey Gough Carroll. She was not the lovely young girl with harp, whose portrait graces the walls of Hampton, but that of Eliza Ridgely, daughter of Nicholas Greenberry Ridgely, who brought great wealth as her dowry, to John Carnan Ridgely on their marriage. The reason for this statement is found in a letter from Mr. John Ridgely, present owner and resident of Hampton, who writes to my son Summerfield: “My great-grandfather married Eliza Ridgely, the lady with the harp in our hall here, by Thomas Sully, and she was the daughter of Nicholas Greenberry Ridgely, the direct descendant of Henry Ridgely and Katherine Greenberry.” See letter, p. 775.

For Greenberry and Nicholas Ridgely, see “Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” pp. 428, 429.

770

Portrait owned by the National Gallery of Art in Washington, the gift of Mr. and Mrs. John Ridgely of Hampton.

Photograph courtesy of The Magazine Antiques.
GOVERNOR CHARLES CARNAN RIDGELY

"Gov. Charles Carnan Ridgely, seventeenth Governor of Maryland (1815-18) was born in Baltimore County, December 6, 1762. He was the son of John Carnan and Achsah Ridgely. In obedience to the will of his uncle, Captain Charles Ridgely of 'Hampton,' he assumed the Ridgely name and was placed at the head of the entail of 'Hampton.' His wife was Priscilla Dorsey, daughter of 'Caleb of Belmont,' sister of his uncle's wife. She bore him the following heirs:

1. Charles m. Maria Campbell;
2. Rebecca m. Judge Charles Wallace Hanson;
3. John Carnan m. 1st, Prudence Gough Carroll;
   m. 2nd, Eliza Eichelberger Ridgely (of Nicholas Greenberry Ridgely and Eliza Eichelberger.) The estate descended to their son, Captain Charles Ridgely, who married Margaret Sophia Howard (of James and Sophia Gough Ridgely.) She was granddaughter of Governor John Eager Howard, and lately held 'Hampton.' Her son, Captain John Ridgely, married Helen West Stuart, the author of 'Old Brick Churches.'"


Showing relations of ELIZA RIDGELY to my grandmother, Lydia Ridgely Crabb:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>(parents)</th>
<th>(bro. &amp; sis.)</th>
<th>(1st cousins)</th>
<th>(2nd cousins)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Col. Henry</td>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas Gr. Ridgely</td>
<td>Eliza Ridgely</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ridgely, III</td>
<td>m. Elizabeth Warfield</td>
<td>m. Eliza Eichelberger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1. Greenberry R.</td>
<td>m. Lucy Stringer</td>
<td>Elizabeth Ridgely</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>m. General Griffith</td>
<td>Lydia Ridgely</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. Sarah Ridgely</td>
<td>m. Col. Chas. Greenberry</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m. Jeremiah Griffith</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

772
ELIZA RIDGELY, LADY WITH A HARP
By Thomas Sully
From the National Gallery of Art, Washington, D. C., gift of Mrs. Georg Vetlesen.
From photograph loaned for copy by "The Magazine Antiques."
A SULLY FOR THE NATIONAL GALLERY

One of the most important portraits of the early nineteenth century is Sully's "The Lady With a Harp," a portrait of Miss Elizabeth Ridgely, which has recently been acquired by the National Gallery of Art in Washington through the generosity of Mrs. Georg Vetlesen of New York. It has been in possession of the Ridgely family of Hampton, Maryland, for over a century. Painted in the first decade after Sully's return from a brief visit to England, it ranks with some of his best-known, full-length portraits of men, such as those of Doctor Coates and Dr. Rush, which were painted at about the same period. According to Sully's Register, the portrait of Miss Ridgely was begun on May 1, 1818, and finished on May 21 of the same year. The subject was then only fifteen years of age. Particularly notable is the introduction of a landscape background rare in Sully's work, especially at this period. It appears again in the portrait of the Four Walsh Sisters belonging to Dr. Preston Pope Satterwhite, which was illustrated as the frontispiece of Antiques for January, 1945. The portrait of Miss Ridgely is well known and has been frequently exhibited. It was last shown in the exhibition of 250 Years of Painting in Maryland, at the Baltimore Museum of Art in 1945, and described in its catalogue.

Copyright, 1945, by The Magazine Antiques. Reprinted by permission.

Nicholas Ridgely, son of Greenberry Ridgely, was a Baltimore merchant and married Eliza Eichelberger. Their daughter Eliza Eichelberger Ridgely married, as second wife, John Carnan Ridgely, son of Governor Ridgely, of Hampton.

Ref.: "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 429.
June 6, 1940

Mr. Summerfield C. Roberts
Allen Building
Dallas, Texas

Dear Mr. Roberts:

Accept my thanks for your very cordial letter of May 27.

The information on the slip attached to the letter with what I have shows where the tie-in by your family and mine occurred.

My great grandfather married Eliza Ridgely, the lady with the harp in our hall here by Thomas Sully, and she was the daughter of Nicholas Greenbury Ridgely the direct descendant of Henry Ridgely and Catherine Greenbury. I think you know this already but I am telling you just the same.

Very sincerely yours,

[Signature]
Howard And Ridgely Papers

The Society has received recently many valuable manuscripts, the most important being the Howard papers (more than 1700 items) and a supplementary group (approximately 2000 items) of Ridgely papers to complete the large collection already on hand.

The estate of Charles McHenry Howard gave the Society papers which cover periods of Maryland history from 1750 to 1920. Among the outstanding items are: letters from the Rev. Alexander Williamson of Frederick County to Dr. Upton Scott of Annapolis (1761-69), letters from French refugees to Dr. Scott (1794-1802), correspondence between Francis Scott Key and John Randolph of Roanoke (1811-26), letters from Roger B. Taney to members of his family (1819-64), a complete set of papers of Capt. John Eager Howard in the War with Mexico (including letters from his mother in Baltimore), letters to and from Charles Howard while a prisoner of state (1861-62), letters to and from McHenry Howard while a prisoner of war in Fort Delaware (1864-65), and a great number of Howard and Key family papers (many on the division and sale of land in Baltimore).

The Ridgely papers are among the richest and most complete collections anywhere, dealing with all phases of the activities of six generations. The latest group, given by Mr. John Ridgely, Jr., includes: the original deeds for the land which became "Hampton," papers dealing with the Ashland Iron Company in Baltimore County, a fascinating set of drawings by a New York firm of carriages for the Ridgely family, several broadsides of the Carroll's Island Ducking Club, many items concerning the Towson Guards, and a great quantity of accounts and bills covering the latter half of the nineteenth century.

Maryland History Notes, Volume I, Number 2, August 1943.

Mr. and Mrs. Ridgely added to the Ridgely Papers previously donated a series of epistles from Charles Ridgely (1830-72) while a student at Harvard, and his sister, Eliza R. White, Joseph W. Moulton, and Leonice J. (Moulton) Stewart. Many of the last were penned from Baltimore during the Civil War years. L. H. Dielman gave the record and account books of the New Windsor Library Company, 1840-49, and sundry books and papers; and Siegfried Weisberger donated the ac-
From Rev. Ethan Allen's "History of St. Anne's Parish" we learn that most of the early settlers of Annapolis were Puritans, and in referring to them he states: "It is not known that there were any other than Puritans among the residents in 1657." There were the Lloyds, the Maccubins, the Ridgelys, the Griffiths, the Greenberrys, the Worthingtons, and others, nearly all of Welsh descent.

By the year 1683, there were Church of England families in the neighborhood, "Such as the Warfields, the Gassaways, the Norwoods, the Blands, the Howards, the Dorseys, and the Hammonds."


QUEEN CAROLINE CHURCH

Some of the pew-holders in 1736, under Rev. James Macgill:

Pew No.
1. Captain Henry Ridgely and Joshua Dorsey;
2. Basil Dorsey, and three brothers, Henry Dorsey and John Warfield;
3. John Dorsey, son of Edward;
4. Captain Nath Hammond, Benjamin Warfield, and Alexander Warfield;
5. Edward Dorsey and William Ridgely;
6. Orlando Griffith, Captain John Howard, and Nicholas Dorsey;
12. Nicholas Gassaway and Henry Howard;
17. Captain John Dorsey;
19. Alexander Warfield (of Richard);
20. Benjamin Lawrence, Lancelot Todd, and his brother, John Todd;
23. Edward White, Joseph White, Edward, Philip and Alexander Warfield, Jr.;
24. Edward Dorsey, Jr., Reynolds Mackubin and Neal Clark;
25. John Elder, Sr., and John Elder, Jr.;
26. Joseph Hall and John Riggs;
29. Michael Dorsey.

"West of the church looms up 'Athol,' the English castle of Rev. James Macgill, its rector. It was built in 1746 by English workmen transported by him..."

Ref.: "The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties." p. 393.
RIDGELY LINE

I
1625-1710
Col. Henry Ridgely ..... 1. Charles b. —
m. Elizabeth Howard 2. Sarah b. 1667 m. John Brewer
2nd, Sarah Warner 3. *Henry R., Jr. b. 1669 m. Katherine Greenberry
3rd, Mary (S.) Duvall

Children of Colonel Henry Ridgely

II
1669-1700
Col. Henry Ridgely, Jr. 1. *Henry 1690-1750 m. Elizabeth Warfield
m. Katherine 2. Nicholas 1694—— m. Sarah Worthington, Greenberry 2nd, Ann Gordon,
1674-1703 3rd, Mary Vining

Children of Colonel Henry R., Jr.

III
1690-1750
Col. Henry Ridgely, III 1. Catherine b. 1723 m. Captain Philemon Dorsey
m. Elizabeth Warfield 2. Ann b. 1725 m. B. T. Bessel Worthington
1706-1762 3. Greenberry b. 1726 m. Lucy Stringer

Children of Colonel Henry R., III

IV
1744-1792
Col. Chas. Gr. Griffith ..... 1. Elizabeth Ridgely m. Gen’l. Jeremiah Crabb
m. Sarah Ridgely Griffith
b. 1745-

Children of Charles G. and Sarah Ridgely

V
1760-1800
Gen’l. Jeremiah Crabb ... 1. Nancy B. Crabb m. Dr. R. Orme
m. Elizabeth Ridgely 2. Charles Crabb m. Mary Summers
Griffith 3. Elizabeth R. Crabb m. Thomas W. Howard
1764-1824 4. Richard Crabb m. Catherine Chase
5. Sarah G. Crabb m. Philemon Griffith
6. Matilda Crabb m. Captain James C.
Lackland
7. *Lydia Ridgely Crabb m. Michael Berry Griffith

Children of Jeremiah Crabb and Elizabeth R. Griffith
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Column 1</th>
<th>Column 2</th>
<th>Column 3</th>
<th>Column 4</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Value 1</td>
<td>Value 2</td>
<td>Value 3</td>
<td>Value 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Value 5</td>
<td>Value 6</td>
<td>Value 7</td>
<td>Value 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Value 9</td>
<td>Value 10</td>
<td>Value 11</td>
<td>Value 12</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

**Note:** The table above is an example and may not reflect the actual content of the document.
“The Howard family which stands out as one of the most distinguished and aristocratic families of Maryland was established in the early days of the Province by two distinct lines. The older line is that of Matthew Howard, Gent., who settled on the banks of the Severn some time before 1659. The other line was that of Joshua Howard, Gent., of Baltimore County, who entered Maryland at a somewhat later date. Both produced some of Maryland’s most renowned subjects and citizens, perhaps the best known being Colonel Eager Howard of the Revolutionary War and one-time Governor, after whom Howard County is named.

“There was still another emigrant, Edmund Howard, who also bore the title of ‘Gentleman.’ He settled in Charles County, married into the Dent family and established the Howard family in that section as on the lower Eastern Shore.

“The Howards of the Severn and the Patapsco were related, but how near research by genealogists has so far failed to disclose. That both were scions of the same ducal house of Howard was understood and accepted even in the Colonial period. Both families possessed the identical coat-of-arms that is used by the present English noble house, ‘Gu, a bend argent between six cross-crosslets fitchee.’”


Other references to Howard:
“‘The Riggs Family of Maryland.’” p. 103.
“‘Sidelights on Maryland History.’” Vol. 2, pp. 145-149.
“‘The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties.’” p. 67.

**ARMS OF HOWARD**

**SHIELD:** Gules, a bend between 6 cross-crosslets fitchee argent; an escutcheon or, charged with a demi-lion rampant pierced through the mouth by an arrow within a double tressure flory counter-flory of the first.

**CREST:** on a chapeau gules turned up ermine a lion statant with tail extended or, gorged with a ducal coronet argent.

**MOTTO:** Desir Na Repos, “Desire Not Rest.”
null
THOMAS HOWARD, EARL OF ARUNDEL
Portrait by R. Paul Rubens.
Courtesy of The Isabella Stewart Gardner Museum, Boston, Massachusetts.
THOMAS, EARL OF ARUNDEL

“Thomas Howard, Earl of Arundel, diplomat, advisor to Charles I, lover of the arts, was as widely successful as Rubens himself. Venetian painting furnished the model for the portrait to which Rubens adds overtones of grandeur—the shadowy but imperious architecture, the red curtain, the subtle but definite emphasis on social position. It is the tradition which formed Van Dyke and the great eighteenth century English portraitists, and though becoming pompous in weaker hands was one which Rubens with his flavor of realism and sense of character, used superbly. Oil 54 by 45 inches.”

(Caption under portrait as reproduced in Art News Annual, 1946-47, page 48.)
HOWARD LINE

As given by Harry Wright Newman, in his book, "Anne Arundel Gentry."

Copied in part pp. 237 to 244; 255, 256.

"This historical sketch pretends solely to the immediate descendants of Matthew Howard, Gent., of the Severn, who intermarried with the Hammonds, Jacobs, Dorseys, Warfields, Ridgelys, and other old families of Anne Arundel County.

"The House of Howard ranks next to the English royal family, and its head, the Duke of Norfork, is the hereditary Earl Marshal of England. Unlike most of the present noble houses, it claims no Norman origin, but pure Saxon descent.

"Hereward was living in Norfork during the reign of King Edgar (957-973) and was a kinsman of Duke Oslo. His son, Leofric\(^2\), was the father of Hereward\(^3\), who was banished by William the Conqueror. It appears, however, that Hereward was allowed to return to England and it is certain that his family retained Wiggenhall and other portions of their inheritance in Norfork.

"The grandson of Hereward the Banished, Hereward\(^5\), and his wife, Wilburga, were granted land at Terrington in Norfork, during the reign of Henry II. In the church of Len (Lynn) Hereward directed that prayers be said for the soul of his father, and of his grandfather, Hereward the Banished.

"Robert Howard\(^6\) (now being written as Howard), the son of Hereward, was seized of Wiggenhall, Terrington, and other estates in Norfork, and was the father of John Howard\(^7\), of Wiggenhall who married Lucy, the daughter of John Germund. They were the parents of Sir William Howard\(^8\), the first member of the house to be knighted."

(From here, partly condensed copy.)

Sir William Howard\(^8\), d. circa Nov. 27, 1308.
m. 1, Alice Ufford Sir William was a Norfork Barrister, and was summoned to Parliament as a Justice in 1295. He rose to a knight and purchased Grancourt Manor in East Winch, a moated house whose ruins remain to this day. Before his death his eldest son, John Howard\(^9\), was a knight.

Sir John Howard\(^9\), died in 1331, and was seized of many Norfork manors. (Their son was Sir John Howard\(^8\).)

Sir John Howard\(^9\), was admiral in the King's Navy. (Alice was sister and heir of Sir Robert de Boys.)

Sir Robert Howard\(^11\), died in 1388.
m. a dau. of Sir Robert Scales.

Their only son, Sir John Howard\(^12\), m. twice.
Sir John Howard\textsuperscript{12}, from him sprang 2 branches of the House of Howard.

m. 1, Margaret Plays, issue of 1st m.: Sir John Howard\textsuperscript{13} (one branch)

m. 2, ——— Tendring, issue of 2nd m: Sir Robert Howard\textsuperscript{13} (other branch)

Sir Robert Howard\textsuperscript{13} had a son, Robert Howard\textsuperscript{14}

Sir Robert Howard\textsuperscript{14} m. Margaret Mowbray, Duchess of Norfork, the dau. of Thomas Mowbray, the Banished Duke of Norfork. It is to an offspring of this marriage that the House of Howard owes its present greatness (p. 239)

Sir John Howard\textsuperscript{15} was their son.

Sir John Howard\textsuperscript{15}

Sir John Howard was born about 1430. He was sent to Parliament in 1455 as a member of the County of Norfork, and was knighted in 1461. Nine years later he was was created a baron by Henry VI. He was treasurer of the royal household from 1467 to 1474, and went to France with Edward VI in 1475. After Edward's death, however, he supported Richard III, who created him Duke of Norfork in 1483.

The dukedom had been declared vacant since the death of his grandfather, Thomas Mowbray, 4th Lord Mowbray, Earl of Nottingham, and Duke of Norfork in 1399. With the dukedom Sir John also received the title of Earl Marshal of England, another honor held by his maternal grandfather. Sir John was killed at Bosworth while fighting for his king on August 22, 1485, and the title thus suffered attainder when Richard III was killed and the Tudor dynasty established.

Thomas, 2nd Duke of Norfork\textsuperscript{16}

Thomas was born in 1443 and shared his father's fortune and political views. He was created Earl of Surrey by Edward IV in 1483. At the decisive Battle of Bosworth he was taken prisoner by the Lancastrians, attained, and held in captivity until 1489. On his release Henry VII restored his earldom but not the dukedom of his father. Thomas commanded the army which defeated the Scots at Flodden in 1513 and within a few months, February, 1514, was created 2nd Duke of Norfork.

The Second Duke of Norfork married twice and had many children by both wives, all of whom distinguished themselves. He became the grandfather of two queens, Anne Boleyn and Catherine Howard, both wives of Henry VIII.

His first wife was Elizabeth Tilney, daughter of Sir Frederick Tilney of Ashwell Thorpe. Among their six children were:

1 Thomas, Earl of Surrey and 3rd Duke of Norfork;
2 Sir Edward Howard, Lord High Admiral;
3 Lord Edmund Howard; and 4 Elizabeth who married Sir Thomas Boleyn and had Anne, the mother of Queen Elizabeth.
His second wife was Agnes Tilney, a kinswoman of his first wife and daughter of Hugh and granddaughter of Sir Philip Tilney. Of their seven children, William became the ancestor of the Earls of Effingham.

Lord Edmund Howard

Lord Edmund Howard, the son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Tilney) Howard, was Marshal of the Horse at the Battle of Flodden. He married Joyce Culpepper, daughter of Sir Henry Culpepper, Knight, of Oxenhoath, Kent, and widow of Ralph Leigh, of Stockwell.

(Sir Edmund Howard, m. Sir Thomas Arundel; His dau., Catherine Howard, m. Henry VIII.)

Sir Thomas Arundel

Margaret Howard, the daughter of Lord Edmund and Joyce (Culpepper) Howard, married Thomas Arundel. Lady Margaret was also the sister of Catherine Howard, wife of Henry VIII and first cousin of Anne Boleyn, also a wife. Sir Thomas Arundel was created a Knight of the Bath at the coronation of Anne Boleyn, but being convicted with Edward, Duke of Somerset, of conspiring to murder John Dudley, Duke of Northumberland, he was beheaded February 22, 1552, and his lands confiscated.

Matthew Arundel-Howard

Matthew Arundel, of Wardour, the son and heir of Sir Thomas and Margaret (Howard) Arundel, felt the disgrace of his father's beheading and the confiscation of his ancestral estate and, as tradition and fact proved, lived on the Continent and assumed the maiden name of his mother, Howard. He married Margaret, the daughter of Sir Henry Willoughby, of Wollaton, County of Nottingham. He died in 1598.

Count Thomas Arundel-Howard (portrait page 780)

Thomas, son of Matthew and Margaret (Willoughby) Arundel-Howard, spent his early life on the Continent, especially in Germany, and served in the Imperial Hungarian Army against the Turks. He was created by Rodolph II, Emperor of Germany, a Count of the Holy Roman Empire...

After winning honors and distinction on the Continent, Thomas Arundel-Howard, Count of the Holy Roman Empire, returned to England, gained favor with the Tudors and was elevated to the peerage in 1605 as 1st Baron Arundel of Wardour. He had in 1583 married Maria, the daughter of Henry Wriothesley, 2d Earl of Southampton, and had three children. Maria died in 1607.

Lord Thomas married secondly Ann, the third daughter of Miles Philipson, of Crook, Westmoreland, and had six children, one of which was a son, Matthew. Anne, a daughter by his second marriage, wedded Cecilius Calvert, 2d Lord Baltimore. Anne died in 1649.
Matthew, the only son of Thomas, 1st Baron Arundel, and Anne, was born 1609, and according to the English records, disappeared or died after 1620. As there is some doubt about his death, it is not improbable that it were he who married Anne—and departed for Virginia, still retaining the name of Howard of his great-grandmother and which had been used at one time by his father and grandfather.

MATTHEW HOWARD, emigrant, first generation in America.

"Matthew Howard, the believed son of Sir Thomas Howard-Arundel and Ann Philipson, his wife, was born 1609 in England according to record. He married Ann——, about 1630 in England and embarked within a short time for Virginia with two white servants.

Most likely political differences or adventure sent him and his bride to the New World. It must be remembered that he was not the eldest son and therefore the title would not descend unto him on death of his father but to his half-brother, the son of Maria Wriothesley. (Records show that the Howards and Wriothesleys were neighbors and friends in Maryland.) At that time it was not uncommon for the second and younger sons of baronial houses to emigrate to Virginia with a retinue of servants and continue a life of culture, ease, and wealth which could be found unequalled in the new world.

The vessel in which Matthew Howard sailed from his native land brought him and his bride to the settlement at the mouth of the James and Elizabeth Rivers and there he joined the group of settlers in what was then known as Lower Norfork County. He resided for nearly twenty years in that locale and there it is believed that his eight children were born.

What caused Matthew Howard and his family to leave the Tidewater Country of Virginia and seek a home in Maryland is not known, only supposition. When he landed in Virginia, Maryland, the proprietary province of the Calverts, had not been established. It is not unlikely that he wished to reside in the Province of his supposed brother-in-law, Cecil Calvert, Second Lord Baltimore. Again the fact that the county of Anne Arundel was named after his sister perhaps lured him.

Matthew Howard was in Virginia as late as June, 1649, for in that month he proved the will of Edward Hodge. Within the next twelve months one finds him settled on the Severn River in Maryland.

Matthew Howard died intestate some time before 1659. In that year his friend Edward Lloyd, who had also come up from Virginia, surveyed in the name of "Philip Howard Orphant" a tract of land called "Howardson" on the Severn. Matthew Howard left behind him five sons to carry on the name of Howard in Maryland, and all five, except one who became a Quaker, gave themselves to public service and distinguished themselves in the military history of Maryland."

From pp. 241, 242, 243.

Children of Matthew and Anne (——-) Howard:
1. Samuel Howard  m. Catherine Warner
*2. John Howard  m. Mrs. Susannah Stephens &
                  Mrs. Elinor Maccubbin
3. Cornelius Howard  m. Elizabeth Todd
4. Matthew Howard, Jr.  m. Sarah Dorsey
5. Elizabeth Howard  m. Henry Ridgely
6. Ann Howard  m. James Grenelle
*7. Philip Howard  m. Ruth Baldwin
*8. Mary Howard  m. John Hammond (p. 242)

JOHN HOWARD\(^{22}\), 1635-1696, 2nd Generation in America.

John Howard, son of Matthew and Anne Howard, was born in
Lower Norfork County, Virginia, about the year 1635....

He became a convert to the Quaker faith and for that reason did
not distinguish himself in military and civil affairs like his brothers.
He married first between the years 1664 and 1665, Susannah, widow
of Charles Stephens; and second Elinor, widow of John Mackubin,
some time after 1686.

"As far back as 1695 John Howard,
the oldest son of Matthew, stamped on
his will in wax, still preserved in Annapolis, the arms of the ducal house of
Norfork. Nearly a century later the
stone erected in 1778 over the grave of
Cornelius Howard, of Joshua, on the
family estate near Baltimore bore, as is
readily seen today, the same coat-of-
arms with slight variations, as used by
John Howard, Gent., in 1695, and by
the Duke of Norfork today."

"Anne Arundel Gentry," p. 237.)

John Howard died 1696, the year in which his will was probated in
Anne Arundel County. His only son, John, Jr., received the home-
stead of 90 acres on the Severn, 200 acres of "Timber Neck" in Bal-
timore County and 100 acres of a portion of tract lying on Little
Falls. He left lands on Little Falls to his step-grandson, Orlando, the
son of William and Sarah (Maccubbin) Griffith....

"His widow, Elinor, lived until 1711. By her will dated November
10, 1705, she left her personal estate to her Maccubbin grandchildren,
Orlando, Sophia, Charles and William Griffith.

("Anne Arundel Gentry," pp. 255-6.)

Children of John and Susannah Howard:
One son, John Howard, Jr.

786
CAPTAIN JOHN HOWARD, JR., 1667-1704
Soldier and Planter.

Painted by the eminent Swedish artist, Gustavus Hesselius, 1682-1755.
(Katherine, the daughter of Captain John and Katherine (Greenberry) Howard, married Orlando Griffith.)
CAPTAIN JOHN HOWARD, JR.

"John Howard, only son of John and Susannah Howard, was born in Middle Neck Hundred about the year 1667. He married in 1695, Mary, the daughter of Richard and Elinor (Browne) Warfield. . . .

"After the death of his first wife, John Howard married Katherine, the widow of Henry Ridgely and the daughter of Colonel Nicholas Greenberry, the one-time commander-in-chief of the militia forces of the Province. Katherine was born in 1674. She brought her second husband a large dowry, but also five young children. Inasmuch as Katherine was not mentioned in the will of her husband, it is assumed that she died shortly after the birth of her young daughter (Katherine Howard) in 1703.

"At the parental estate on the Severn, John Howard lived the life of a wealthy Maryland planter surrounded by his family and a large number of white servants and negro slaves. He died in the year 1703/4 at a comparatively young age, leaving four minor children and four step-children whose guardian he had become. By his will it is shown that he was possessed of a large landed estate and many luxurious articles which were the pride of the settlers in those days."

("Anne Arundel Gentry," pp. 256-257.)

Children of John and Mary (Warfield) Howard:
1. Benjamin Howard m. Catherine Buck
3. Rachel Howard m. Charles Ridgely (son of Charles and Deborah (Dorsey) Ridgely)

Children of John and Katherine (Greenberry) Howard:
*4. Katherine Howard, b. 1703, married ORLANDO GRIFFITH.

Courtesy of Harry Wright Newman, Genealogist and Author.

Orlando Griffith and Charles Ridgely were brothers-in-law, since Katherine and Rachel Howard were half-sisters.
HOWARD LINE as given.
Condensed for quick reference:

1. Hereward, living in Norfork between yrs. 957 and 973. His son
2. Leofric, was the father of
3. Hereward, banished by William the Conqueror. His GRANDSON
4. Hereward, m. Wilburga; their son
5. Robert (now written Howard) was the father of
6. John Howard, m. Lucy Germund; their son
7. Sir William Howard m. Alice Ufford and Alice Fitten. His son
8. Sir John Howard (Knight) m. Joan, of Cornwall; their son
9. Sir John Howard m. Alice, sister of Sir Robert de Boys; their son
10. Sir Robert Howard m. a dau. of Sir Robert Scales; their only son
11. Sir John Howard m. 2nd Tendring; their son
12. Sir Robert Howard m. ______; and his son
13. Sir Robert Howard m. Margaret Mowbray, Duchess of Norfork; their son
15. Thomas Howard, 2nd Duke of Norfork, m. 1st Elizabeth Tilney; their son
16. Lord Edmund Howard m. Joyce Culpepper; their daughter
17. Margaret Howard m. Sir Thomas Arundel (beheaded); their son
18. Matthew Arundel-Howard of Wardour took mother’s name of Howard, m. Margaret Willoughby; their son
19. Count Thomas Arundel-Howard, m. 2nd Ann Philipson; their son (emigrant)
20. Matthew Howard, b. 1609 Wardour Castle; m. Ann ______; their son
21. John Howard, Gent., m. Susannah (Norwood) Stephens; their son
22. Captain John Howard, Jr., m. 2nd Katherine (Greenberry) Ridgely; their daughter
23. Katherine Howard, m. ORLANDO GRIFFITH
24. Hon. Henry Griffith
25. Captain Samuel Griffith
26. Michael Berry Griffith
27. Brig.-Gen’l. John Summerfield Griffith
28. Emily Griffith m. Matthew C. Roberts.
HOWARD

Hester Dorsey Richardson states in her "Side-Lights on Maryland History," Vol. II, p. 145, that "Several branches of the Howards of England came early into Maryland, marrying into other families of the Colonial gentry and perpetuating a name as honorable in Maryland as 'all the blood of all the Howards' in the kingdom of Great Britain. The first of this proud old name on the Early Settlers List was that of MATTHEW HOWARD, who received a patent of 650 acres of land July 3, 1650."

"The records of Lower Norfork County, Virginia, give the following history of the Howards of Virginia.

"There were three Howards or Haywards, among the English members of the Virginia Companies, records Alexander Browne in his 'First Republic.' They were Master John, Rev. John, and Sir John Howard, Knight. . . . Master John, the historian, was born in Suffolk in 1560; was C.D.L. of Cambridge; . . . knighted 1619, and an M.P. in 1621. . . .

"Rev. John Howard was reported in Stith's History of Virginia as John Howard, Clerk. . . .

"Sir John Howard . . . was the second son of Sir Rowland Howard by his second wife, Catherine Smythe. He was knighted at Windsor, July 23rd, 1609."

See "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," by J. D. Warfield, pp. 67, 68.

MATTHEW HOWARD is not placed by Mr. Warfield as heir of any of these Howards, but he states that he must have been a descendant of some one of them. The Howards of Virginia are presented as well born and well educated. Numbered among them are graduates of Cambridge, Reverends, historians, members of Parliament and titled and knighted gentlemen.

"Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland" gives, on p. 10, JOHN HOWARD as married to Susannah (Norwood) Stevens (1st wife); and on p. 207, Susannah Norwood is given as the daughter of John Norwood.

Same reference shows on p. 27, JOHN HOWARD, as married to Elinor Carroll (2nd wife.)

Note: The eminent genealogist and author, Mr. Harry Wright Newman, in his research of the Howard family has conferred a great service upon the descendants of Matthew Howard, in that he has thrown a clarifying light upon the subject of his parentage, making his conclusions reasonable, believable, and I think, certain.

THE FAMILIES OF MATTHEW, JOHN, CAPTAIN JOHN AND KATHERINE HOWARD

I
1609-d. circa 1659
Matthew Howard (children of Matthew and Anne Howard)
m. Anne——-  
   Samuel m. Catherine Warner  
   *John m. Susannah (Norwood) Stephens & Elinor (Carroll) McKubin  
   Cornelius m. Elizabeth Todd (?)  
   Matthew m. Sarah Dorsey (sister of Col. Edward Dorsey)  
   Elizabeth m. Col. Henry Ridgely (d. 1710)  
   Anne m. James Grenelle  
   *Philip m. Ruth Baldwin  
   Mary m. Maj.-Gen’l. John Hammond

II
1635-1696
John Howard, Gent. (children of John and Susannah Howard)
m. 1st, Susannah (Norwood) Stephens  
   *John Howard, Jr. (Capt.)  
m. 2nd, Elinor (Carroll)  
Maccubbin No issue

III
1667-1703/4 (children of John and Mary Howard)  
Capt. John Howard, Jr. Benjamin m. Catherine Buck  
m. 1st, Mary Warfield Absolute m. (?)  
   2nd, Katherine (Greenberry) Ridgely Rachel m. Charles Ridgely  
1674-1703 *Katherine Howard

IV
1703-d. circa 1783
Katherine Howard (children of Katherine and Orlando Griffith)  
m. Orlando Griffith Sarah Griffith, b. 1718 m. Nicholas Dorsey  
1688-1757 Nicholas Griffith d.y.  
   *Henry Griffith m. 1st, Elizabeth Dorsey  
   2nd, Ruth Hammond  
Greenberry Griffith m. Ruth Riggs  
Joshua Griffith, b. 1730 m. Ann Hall  
Lucretia Griffith m. Caleb Davis & Azel Waters  
Orlando Griffith d.y.  
   *Charles Greenberry Griffith m. Sarah Ridgely (b. 1745-)
   (1744-1792) Griffith line from here.
CAPTAIN PHILIP HOWARD, 1649-1701

Philip Howard was the youngest son of Matthew Howard, immigrant. In 1662 Philip with his four brothers came up from Virginia and located upon the Severn River, near their father's surveys, and the same year 900 acres of land was granted them as brothers. They were John, Cornelius, Samuel, Matthew and Philip Howard.

Philip was married to Ruth Baldwin, a daughter of John and Elizabeth Baldwin. Her brother John Baldwin married Hester (Larkin) Nicholson and their granddaughters, Anne and Hester Baldwin, married Judges Samuel and Jeremiah Townley Chase; a third granddaughter, Catherine Baldwin, married Charles Griffith. (p. 835.)

In 1694 Philip Howard was one of Her Majesty's Justices, and later, Military Officer, for Anne Arundel.

His only daughter, Hannah, married her cousin, Major Charles Hammond; their son, Captain John Hammond, married Ann Dorsey and became the parents of Ruth Hammond, who married Hon. Henry Griffith.

For Philip Howard see "Anne Arundel Gentry," p. 304.

Letters of Col. John Eager Howard and his wife (the famous Peggy Chew) to their son, William, while he was studying abroad, 1817-19, have been deposited by Miss Rosa C. Howard. They provide glimpses of social life in Baltimore, as seen by the owners of the large "Belvidere" estate on the northern edge of town.

Copy from Maryland History Notes, July, 1946.

A Howard Home, "THE STEMMER HOUSE"

Photographed from an old newspaper.

"An interesting feature of the house is its windows, which are somewhat smaller than present architects would design. Twelve panes compose each of the upper and lower sashes, and solid outside shutters are swung on wrought iron hinges. The glass appears to be original, the quality of it being identical in each pane, and totally different from the glass of today."

The place was not built by the Howards, but Robert Howard owned it in 1800; descended to his children, and is still in the family. In 1931 it was moved brick by brick to another site and there exactly and painstakingly rebuilt.

"Belvidere" is name of an early Howard home.
MRS. SARAH BERRY
Sarah Dorsey (b. 1739) married Richard Berry, of Prince George County, Maryland. Painted by Henry Benbridge, 1744-1812. (Daughter of MICHAEL DORSEY, 1712-76, and Ruth Todd.)
Mr. Henry Wright Newman states in his book, "Anne Arundel Gentry," that "few Maryland families can boast of greater distinction during the Colonial and Revolutionary period than the Dorsey family."

Edward Darcy, immigrant, was in Virginia about 1625/6, and was established in Maryland by 1649. He was father of three sons and one daughter: Joshua, who married Sarah Richardson(?); Edward, who married Sarah Wyatt and 2nd Margaret Larkin; John, who married Pleasance Ely; and Sarah, who married Matthew Howard. Edward Darcy was drowned off the Isle of Wight in the year 1659.

Of his three sons Edward was the most noted; in fact, he became one of the most prominent and influential men of the entire colony. Although a Protestant, position and honors were lavishly heaped upon him by the royal government, keeping him continuously active in the civil, judicial and military life of the Province. He was first known as "Gentleman," afterward Justice, then Major and lastly Colonel. His will was proved in Baltimore County, December 31, 1705.

SERVICES OF COLONEL EDWARD DORSEY:
In 1679 he was Justice, his first public office;
In 1686 he was Captain of Militia;
In April, 1686, he was appointed Commissioner of the Peace of the Quorum of Anne Arundel County;
In 1687 he was promoted to Major of Horse;
In 1689, again Justice of the Quorum;
In 1695 he was Keeper of the Great Seal;
In 1698, 1701-2-4 and 5, he was delegate to the General Assembly.

ARMS OF DORSEY FAMILY OF MARYLAND

SHIELD: azure, semee of cross crosslets and 3 cinquefoils, argent.

CREST: on a chapeau of red, turned up ermine, a bull sable, hoofed, horned, maned and tufted or.

MOTTO: Un Dieu Un Roi; "One God, One King."

Reference to DORSEY:
"Anne Arundel Gentry," pp. 3 to 146.
This interesting and historic building, once home of Major Edward Dorsey, was built by him in 1685. The walls are of great thickness, measuring 5½ feet at their base. There are many unique features to this old dwelling, among them, the curved iron balustrade to front steps, which lend to the unusual and distinctive shuttered front door. The city has long since crept to the door-step of this mansion of the Dorseys, which formerly enjoyed an uninterrupted view to the Severn below.
Plaque placed on home of Major Edward Dorsey reads:

MAJOR EDWARD DORSEY
IN THIS BUILDING WERE HELD THE FIRST MEETINGS OF THE PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENT UPON THE ESTABLISHMENT OF ANNAPOLIS AS THE CAPITOL OF THE PROVINCE OF MARYLAND, IN 1690
Major Edward Dorsey m. 1st, Sarah Wyatt. Their son, Colonel John Dorsey, was father of Michael Dorsey, whose daughter Sarah m. Richard Berry, and their daughter, Ruth Berry, m. Captain Samuel Griffith.

Major Edward Dorsey m. 2nd Margaret Larkin. Their daughter Ann Dorsey m. Captain John Hammond and their daughter Ruth Hammond m. Hon. Henry Griffith.

The three most prominent John Dorseys were: Hon. John Dorsey of "Hockley-in-the-Hole," Colonel John Dorsey of "Long Reach," who always signed himself John Dorsey (of Edward), and Patuxent John Dorsey. The surveys of the last two "covered one-third of Howard County and reached out into Carroll, Baltimore and Frederick Counties."

One Section of Rear View of Edward Dorsey Home in Annapolis, Maryland
DARCY or DORSEY
Amorial family, and brought their seal to America

I

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>d. 1659</th>
<th>Edward Darcy, Gent.</th>
<th>Joshua</th>
<th>m. Anne—.—.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>*Col. Edward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>*Hon. John</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(Children of Edward Darcy, immigrant)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>m. Sarah Richardson(?)</th>
<th>m. Margaret Larkin</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>m. Pleasance Ely</td>
<td>m. Matthew Howard (son of immigrant)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

II

1645-1705

Col. Edward Dorsey, Gent. (Children of Edward & Sarah (Wyatt) Dorsey)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>m. 1. Sarah Wyatt, d. 1690</th>
<th>Edward</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>m. Col. John</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hannah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Joshua</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Samuel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(Children of Edward and Margaret (Larkin) Dorsey)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>m. Anne —.—.</th>
<th>m. John Petticoate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>m. Joseph Howard</td>
<td>m. Ann Ridgely</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. Jane Dorsey</td>
<td>m. Frances Hughes</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

III

1688-1764

Col. John Dorsey (Children of John and Honor (Elder) Dorsey)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>m. Honor Elder in 1708</th>
<th>Hannah b. Oct. 26, 1709 m. Adam Barnes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>in 1708; d. 1689</td>
<td>Ruth b. Oct. 15, 1710 m. B. Lawrence &amp; Tunney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Michael</td>
<td>Sarah b. Oct. 15, 1715 m. Henry Howard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jemima b. Dec. 12, 1717 m. Chas. Elder &amp; Joe Hobbs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>Patience b. May 7, 1722 m. Samuell Howard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vachel</td>
<td>Edward b. Oct. 1728 m. Betty Gillips</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan</td>
<td>b. Aug. 11, 1731 m. Sophia Owings</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

IV

1712-1776

Michael Dorsey (Children of Michael and Ruth (Todd) Dorsey)

m. Ruth Todd Aug. 10, 1733

| Capt. John b. July 3, 1734 m. Anne Dorsey (of Capt. Philemon) |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| Elizabeth b. Dec. 3, 1735 m. Capt. Joseph Burgess |
| *Sarah | Ruth b. |
| Honor Elder b. Apr. 1737 m. John Elder |
| Lancelot | Anne Elder b. |
| Lydia | Michael b. |

m. ——— Talbot m. Honor Howard

V

b. 1739

Sarah Dorsey *Ruth Berry m. Richard Berry

m. Capt. Samuel Griffith
Charles Carroll of Carrollton.
Portrait at the Maryland Historical Society.

MARYLAND STATESMAN, 1737-1832
Signer of the Declaration of Independence
Courtesy of Maryland Historical Society, owner of portrait.
“A GALAXY OF ILLUSTRIOUS ANNAPOLITANS
CHARLES CARROLL, of Carrollton”

“Was born at Annapolis, Maryland, September 29, 1737. In 1745 he was taken to the College of English Jesuits at St. Omer, France, where he remained six years, and then was sent to the Jesuit College at Rheims. After one year’s study of civil law at Bourges, he went to Paris, studied two more years, and began the law in the Temple. At 27 years of age he returned to America, and at the breaking out of the Revolutionary War was considered the richest man in America, being worth $2,000,000. Although by the liberal laws of that period he was robbed of the privilege of the elective franchise, because he was a Catholic, he ardently espoused the American cause, and began his opposition to the arbitrary measures of the British Government by publishing in the Maryland Gazette a series of articles under the signature of "The First Citizen," against the right of the Governor of Maryland to regulate fees by proclamation.

“In 1775 he was made a member of the first Committee of Observation established at Annapolis, and during the same year he was elected a delegate to the Provincial Convention. In February, 1776, he was sent to Canada by Congress to induce the people of that province to unite with the States. He returned to Philadelphia in June, and found the Declaration of Independence under discussion. The delegates from Maryland were hampered by instructions ‘to disavow in the most solemn manner all design in the colonies of Independence.’ He repaired to Annapolis immediately and, with the assistance of Judge Samuel Chase, on the 28th of June, succeeded in having these instructions withdrawn and the delegates left free to join in the Declaration of Independence.

“On August 2nd the Declaration was formally signed. As Mr. Carroll wrote his name a member observed, ‘Here go a few millions,’ and added, ‘however, there are several Charles Carrolls, the British will not know which one it is.’ Carroll immediately added, ‘of Carrollton’ and was ever after known by that cognomen. He was placed by Congress in the Board of War. In 1776, he helped to draft the Constitution for Maryland, and was the same year a member of the State Senate. In 1777 he was again a delegate to Congress. In 1781 and 1786 he was Senator of Maryland, and in 1788 was chosen a United States Senator, to which office he was again elected in 1797. In 1799 he was one of the Commissioners to adjust the boundary line between Maryland and Virginia. On July 4th, 1828, then in his 90th year, Mr. Carroll, in the presence of an immense concourse of people, and attended by imposing civic ceremonies, laid the corner-stone of that important Maryland enterprise, the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad. Toward the last of his life Mr. Carroll removed to Baltimore, I have it by tradition, because the city of fathers here offended him by mak-
NATIONAL INSTITUT OF SCIENCE
College of Science Faculty

Mt. R. T. S.

The study of science is a broad field that encompasses various disciplines, including biology, chemistry, physics, and mathematics. Each discipline has its own unique methodologies and approaches, yet they all contribute to our understanding of the natural world and the phenomena that govern it. Science is not just about learning, but also about exploration and discovery. It is through the process of experimentation and critical thinking that we advance our knowledge and make new discoveries. The study of science requires a strong foundation in basic principles, as well as a willingness to question and challenge existing ideas.

In terms of career opportunities, a degree in science can lead to a variety of paths, from research and development to teaching and public service. Whether you are interested in pursuing a career in academia, industry, or government, the skills you acquire in a science program will serve you well.

As scientists, we are constantly looking for ways to improve our understanding of the world around us. This involves not only theoretical work, but also practical applications that can benefit society as a whole. By working together, we can continue to make progress in fields such as medicine, environmental science, and energy. The future of science is bright, and there are many exciting opportunities for those who are passionate about learning and discovery.
ing the taxes too high. November 14th, 1832, Mr. Carroll died, the last of the signers of the Declaration of Independence."

References to Carroll:
"Homes of The Cavaliers," pp. 121-130; 162.
"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," pp. 501-518.

HOMES OF THE CARROLLS

"There is no branch of the Carroll family that has not been distinguished. Each of the three or more branches were of high social standing, ability and culture."

DOUGHOREGAN MANOR

"It is said that the mansion upon Doughoregan Manor was built in 1717 by Charles Carroll, to whom it was granted. It was 300 feet in length with a wide paneled ball leading to the library, where Charles Carroll, the signer, held his headquarters, among the portraits of the family, beginning with the handsome face and form of Charles Carroll of Annapolis."


CHARLES CARROLL, of the Ely O'Carrolls of Ireland, came to America in 1688, and became Attorney-General of the Province, Receiver-General of the Rents of Lord Baltimore, and Register of the Land Office. For his services he was granted lands exceeding 40,000 acres, and he increased them to 60,000. In 1707 he was "granted his princely domain of 10,000 acres of Doughoregan Manor." Upon his death in 1720 he bequeathed Doughoregan to his son, Charles Carroll, of Annapolis, who was educated in France, and who in turn left this estate to his only son, Charles Carroll of Carrollton, also educated at St. Omers, in French Flanders, and College of Louis le Grand, Paris, France. After sixteen years of school and travel abroad, he returned to his home in 1765, a young man of twenty-seven years of age.
“Doughoregan Manor, the home of the Carrolls, of whom the most noted was Charles Carroll of Carrollton, Signer of the Declaration of Independence, has been in uninterrupted possession of the family since the original grants were made. The house (begun in 1727) with the 300-foot facade, the picturesque farm buildings, the overseer’s and servants’ houses, dairies, etc., are unspoiled, and give a matchless picture of an old Maryland manor.”

In one wing of the house is a large private chapel, where generations of Carrolls have been baptized, married and buried, and where services are still held every Sunday morning.

The gardens of Doughoregan, along the original lines and on a scale fitting so impressive a house, are being restored by the present owners, Mr. and Mrs. Philip Acosta Carroll.

Ref.: “Maryland Gardens and Houses,” p. 65.
Reprinted by permission.
Pageant in Baltimore, 1940
Representing the signing of the Declaration of Independence, by Charles Carroll, of Carrollton.

Side View of Doughoregan Chapel
This Chapel is at the end of right wing of Doughoregan Manor and seats 350 people. It is larger than when originally built, as the roof has been elevated and the interior somewhat changed.
CARROLL
Carrollton Line

I  CHARLES CARROLL, immigrant from Ireland in 1688; d. 1720
m. 1st Martha Underwood, d. 1690. Issue: one son, d. in i.
    2nd Mary Darnell, in 1693. Issue: 10 children; 5 died young.

Attorney-General and Land Agent to Lord Baltimore. Amassed great wealth. Acquired thousands of acres of land, including Doughoregan. His children were:

1. Henry, d. at sea returning from school in France.
2. Charles, 1702-1765, called Charles of Annapolis.
4. Eleanor
5. Mary.

II CHARLES CARROLL, of Annapolis, b. 1702-
m. Elizabeth Brooke (relative of her husband on both sides)

Charles of Annapolis, son of the Attorney General, inherited Doughoregan, Carrollton, Chance and other estates. An able and brilliant man. (Cousin of Dr. Charles Carroll.)

He had one son:

Charles Carroll of Carrollton, also called “The Signer.”

m. Mary Darnell in 1768 (a cousin, granddaughter of his grandmother and having the same name.)

Only son of Charles Carroll of Annapolis. Educated at St. Omers, French Flanders, and College of Louis le Grande, Paris. Entered the Temple to study law, remaining three or four years. Returned to Annapolis in 1765. Married 1768. Distinguished as the signer of the Declaration of Independence; for his rare culture and for his ability. He was one of ten members of the Council of Safety, which included Charles Carroll the Barrister, and Samuel Chase. Possessed great wealth, inherited and accumulated. Built many homes which became monuments to his taste and generosity. One was built for his daughter Mary; another, “Homewood,” for his son Charles, while occasionally one was built for a grandchild. His headquarters were at Doughoregan, and he is buried in the Chapel there. His children were:

1. Charles Carroll of Homewood;
2. Mary, who m. in 1787 at the age of 17, Richard Caton. Became mother of three beautiful daughters, known as “The American Graces.” All married titles. The fourth daughter married in America and is the only one who left descendants.
3. Catherine, m. in 1801, Robert Goodloe Harper, of South Carolina. Removed to Maryland, and became United States Senator in 1815.

IV CHARLES CARROLL, of Homewood (d. 1825)
m. Harriet Chew, dau. of Hon. Benjamin Chew, Chief Justice of Pa. Children:
1. Charles Carroll, 1801-1862, called "The Colonel."
2. Elizabeth Henrietta, m. Dr. Aaron Tucker.
5. Benjamin Chew.

V CHARLES CARROLL (Colonel), 1801-1862
m. in 1825 Mary Digges Lee, of Virginia.
Colonel Charles Carroll, grandson of "The Signer," was after him the next owner of Doughoregan. The Signer outlived his own son, Charles of Homewood, by a few years.
Children of "The Colonel" were:
1. Mary, m. Dr. Aleazer Acosta;
2. Charles, m. Caroline Thompson. No issue. (Inherited Doughoregan);
3. Louisa, m. George Cavendish Taylor, of England;
4. John Lee (Governor) 1830-1905;
5. Albert Henry, m. Mary Cornelia Read; Confederate Army; d. 1862;
6. Robert Goodloe Harper, m. 1st Ella Thompson; 2nd, Mary Digges Lee;

Charles Carroll
m. Caroline Thompson, of Va.
Charles, eldest son of Colonel Charles Carroll, inherited Doughoregan, and lived there a short time. He sold it to his brother, John Lee, and moved with his wife to England. No issue.

VI GOVERNOR JOHN LEE CARROLL, 1830-1905; (born at Homewood)
m. 1st Anita Phelps of New York in 1855. She died 1874;
2nd Mary Thompson of Va. (sister of Caroline, Charles' wife)
John Lee Carroll was two or three years of age when his father, Colonel Charles, inherited Doughoregan. Educated at Georgetown College, St. Mary's and Harvard Law School. Placed his children in school in Europe, returned home and was elected Governor of Maryland in 1875. He had previously been member of the Senate in 1867, 1872, and President of Senate in
1874. His children were:
1. Mary Louise m. Comte Jean de Kergeley, of France;
2. Amelia Maria m. Baron Louis de la Grange, of France;
3. Royal Phelps m. Maria Langsden, of New York;
4. Charles m. Susannah Bancroft;
5. Mary Helen m. Herbert D. Robbins, of New York;
6. Albert Henry died unmarried;
7. Mary Irene died unmarried.
Children of Governor Carroll and 2nd wife, Mary Thompson:
8. Philip Acosta Carroll, b. 1879.

At the present time Doughoregan Manor is owned by a Mr. Philip Acosta Carroll. I am uncertain of his relationship to Governor John Lee Carroll (6th gen.) However, I think that Doughoregan passed from Governor John Lee Carroll to his son, Charles (7th gen.), who married Susannah Bancroft, and from him passed either to his half-brother, Philip Acosta Carroll (7th gen.) or to a probable son (8th gen.) who sold it to a Mr. Philip Acosta Carroll.

Note: The original Carroll settlers in Maryland all had the same origin, the Ely O'Carrol of Ireland.

Among the most noted of their many distinguished men are the following:
Charles Carroll, of Carrollton, called “The Signer.”
Charles Carroll, of The Caves and Mont Clare, called “The Barrister” (Maccubbin branch);
Governor Thomas King Carroll, and Captain Michael Brown Carroll, of the Sesquehanna Carrolls;
Daniel Carroll, the statesman;
Governor John Lee Carroll; and the

ARCHBISHOP JOHN CARROLL
... “Born in Upper Marlborough, Md., in 1735, his early piety determined him on devoting his life to religion, and with this view was sent abroad and educated at the College of St. Omers, in France, and afterward in Liege in Belgium; the American Colonies at that period having no ecclesiastical institution for the training of priests. Mr. Carroll was the cousin of Charles Carroll, of Carrollton, and not his brother, as he is frequently represented ...

“He was a professor at Bruges in 1773, but afterward returned to England and resided for some years in the family of the Earl of Arundel... Most of the Roman Catholic nobility therefore had their own special chaplains and confessors; and Mr. Carroll exercised such functions at Arundel Castle, one of the ancestral seats of the Family of Howard.

Ref.: “Baltimore, as It Was and as It Is—A Historical Sketch of the Ancient Town and Modern City,” by Brantz Mayer. Published 1871. pp. 225-6.
A wedding gift from Charles Carroll, "the Signer," to his son Charles upon his marriage to Harriet Chew. Later known as Charles Carroll, "of Homewood."
HOMEWOOD

"Homewood was built by Charles Carroll of Carrollton, signer of the Declaration of Independence, for his son, Charles. Started in 1801, the final touches were not given to the wonderful woodwork until 1803. From letters written by the Signer, it appears that the cost of the house and stables was $40,000, a huge sum for those days; but the result of this lavish expenditure was a building whose balance, proportion and decoration is acclaimed by many experts as the 'finest example of Georgian architecture in America.' The ground plan consists of a central house with two wings attached in the conventional 18th Century style. The only radical departure from the usual Georgian house of this period is the absence of an ornate stairway, the only stair is small and hidden between the walls...

INTERIOR OF HOMEWOOD

Archway leading to Entrance Hall.
HOMEWOOD

Showing part of facade, window treatment and front porch, which faces south. At time of building, the harbor four miles distant could be seen from this porch. Wide, well-worn marble steps lead to the exquisitely proportioned front door.

"Be it enacted by the Lord Proprietary, by and with the assent and approbation of the Upper and Lower House of the Assembly, That, that part of the Province of Maryland, on the west side of the bay of Chesapeake, over against the Isle of Kent, formerly called by the name of Providence by the inhabitants there residing and inhabiting this yeare, shall henceforth be created into a shire, or county, by the name of Annarundell county, and by that name hereafter to be ever called.

"It was probably so called from the maiden name of Lady Baltimore, then lately deceased, Lady Anne Arundel, the daughter of Lord Arundel, of Wardour, whom Cecillus, Lord Baltimore, had married."


"Among those that had land surveyed in or about Annapolis at this period, was Matthew Howard, whose lot was surveyed July 3, 1650, on 'ye south side of Severn River.' Then came these allotments: For William Grouch, on Dec. 11, 1650, 'on ye south side of Severn River,' for Thomas Todd, July 8, 1651, 'on ye south side of Severn River.' This, says the present Roll Book, 'is part of Annapolis Town, and part of the Liberties begins at ye n.e. point of the town and extends along the river to ye first creek to ye west and then with back lines to ye beginning.' Nov. 22, 1651, Locust Neck, on the south side of the Severn, was surveyed for James Horner. Nov. 22, 1651, land was surveyed for Nicholas Wyatt... Nov. 20, 1651, for James Warner, near Severn River... Nov. 3, 1658, John Norwood was given title to tracts of land on the south side of the Severn...

"There were beside these many allotments of South river, one of which on Feb. 20, 1661, was of Wardridge, 'for James Warner and Henry Ridgely, on the north side of South river, possessors of 200a; Coll. Henry Ridgely, 200a., ditto for his son Henry's orphans; 200a for Charles Ridgely.' The tomb of a descendant of these Ridgelys remains to this day on the same spot, upon which the early Ridgelys first settled.

"Thomas Todd's lot is the only one of the early settlers' allotments that can be recognized as part of Annapolis. The waterfront of his lot began at a point on the harbor line and ran up to the mouth of Spa creek. pp. 18, 19.

"By chapter 8, acts of 1694, passed October 18th, the name of 'Town-Land at Proctors,' now Annapolis, was changed to the 'Town and Port of Anne Arundel.' The commissioners by the act of 1694 were Major John Hammond, Major Edward Dorsey, Mr. John Bennett, Mr. John Dorsey, Mr. Andrew Norwood, Mr. Philip Howard, Mr. James Sanders, and the Honorable Nicholas Greenberry, Esq. . . ." p. 62.
“On Tuesday, July 28th last (1747) ‘Mr. Nicholas Maccubbin, of Annapolis, merchant, was married to Miss Mary Carroll, only daughter of Dr. Charles Carroll, a young gentlewoman blessed with every good qualification, having a handsome fortune.’ p. 112.

“On Wednesday night, Sept. 2nd, 1746, about midnight, Dr. Charles Carroll lost a warehouse by fire, ‘the third disaster of the kind,’ which had befallen him in eight months. Loss of £600 sterling. p. 110.

“In this year (1696) the Legislature passed an act for ‘keeping good rules and order’ in the town of Annapolis, and Governor Nicholson, the Honorable Sir Thomas Lawrence, the Honorable Nicholas Greenberry, the Honorable Thomas Tench, Major John Hammond, Major Edward Dorsey, Mr. James Sanders, and Captain Richard Hill, or any five of them, were made the body corporate for the town. p. 64.

“During the erection of this building (second State House), the House of Delegates held its sessions in the house of Colonel Edward Dorsey, in Annapolis, the assembly meeting twice a day, from eight o’clock to 12 A.M., and from 2 to 4 P.M., and was called together by the beating of a drum. p. 80.

…but St. Anne’s retains one proof of its honorable age. The set of communion vessels, now used in St. Anne’s Church, consists of five pieces made by Francis Garthorne in 1695. They are all of solid silver and engraved with the arms of William III. p. 77.

“The members of the House of Delegates for this year (1745) from Anne Arundel were Major Henry Hall, Dr. Charles Carroll, Mr. Philip Hammond, and Mr. Thomas Worthington. For Annapolis City, Captain Robert Gordon and Dr. Charles Stewart. p. 102

“At a convention of the people of Maryland, July 26, 1775, at Annapolis, a temporary form of government was established, which endured until the constitution of 1851 was adopted. While other States had acted by the advice of Congress in establishing similar forms of government, Maryland moved solely by its own volition. Charles Carroll, of Carrollton, and Charles Carroll, Barrister, were members of the Committee of Safety under its first organization, from Annapolis.

“At a meeting of a number of inhabitants of Anne Arundel county and city of Annapolis, at said city, on Sept. 12, 1775;

“Present, eight members of the late Convention:

“Charles Carroll, barrister, in the chair, Gabriel Duvall, clerk, it was

Joseph Galloway, Stephen Stewart, John Thomas, Thom. Tillard, Marmaduke Wyvill, Thomas Watkin’s son, Thomas Dorsey, John Dorsey, son of Michael, Edward Gaither, Jun., Caleb Dorsey, Richard Stringer, Dr. Chas. Alexander Warfield, John Burgess, John Davis, Benjamin Howard, Elijah Robinson and Thomas Hammond, or any seven or more of them be, and they are hereby appointed a committee of observation for this county for a term of one year.

"In committee, Annapolis, Wednesday, 13th of September, it was
Resolved, that Charles Carroll, of Carrollton, B.T.B. Worthington, Captain William Hyde, Matthais Hammond, Dr. Richard Fostell, John Bullen and John Thomas, be a committee to license suits in this county during the term of one year.

"Resolved, that Charles Carroll, of Carrollton, B.T.B. Worthington, Captain William Hyde, Matthais Hammond, and Dr. Richard Fostell be a committee of correspondence for this county for the term of one year." p. 176.

"Annapolis a Century Old, 1749.
"...The outlook of the city was fair and promising; its merchants had secured the chief trade of the province; ships from all seas came to its harbor; its endowed school educated its citizens for important positions; its thought made the mind of the province; the gayety of its inhabitants and their love of refined pleasure had developed the race course, the theatre, and the ball-room; their love of learning, the Gazette and King William’s School; creations and enterprises that made the province famous, in after years, as the center of the social pleasures, of the culture, and of the refinement of the American colonies." p. 109.

"The history of the Tuesday Club, preserved in the rooms of the Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, is dedicated ‘To the venerable the Chancellor of the ancient and honorable Tuesday Club and his successors in that honorable office.’ p. 132.

"The South River Club, near Annapolis, survived almost to the present day, and of the Tuesday Club of Annapolis, it has been said ‘if its records have been accurately kept, at least deserved so to have survived.’ The latter was an assemblage of wits, who satirized every one, and did it successfully.” p. 131.

Conundrums—presented to club members after toasts, with 2 min. given to answer:

"To drowsy man pray how can you compare
A garment that is worn till quite threadbare

The answer’s easy for we all must grant
That both and each of them a nap doth want.

Why is a dancing master like a shady tree?
Because he is full of bows (boughs).

Why is a wizard like an Ethiopian?
Because he is a necromancer—negroe man, sir.”
null
VIEW FROM DRIVEWAY TOWARD MT. CLARE

Copy from "Mont Clare," an historical sketch, issued under the auspices of the Maryland Society of the Colonial Dames of America, Mrs. David Moore Robinson, President; Mrs. Albert Sioussat, Historian.
CHARLES CARROLL of Mont Clare
1691-1755

"On the 29th of September of this year, Dr. Charles Carroll departed this life, aged sixty-four years. He had resided in Annapolis about forty years. For some years after his coming to this city he practised physic with good success; but laying that aside, he commenced trade and merchandise, by which he amassed a very considerable fortune.

"In 1737 he was chosen a member to the Lower House of Assembly, in which station he is said to have spared no pains or application to render himself serviceable to the country and his constituents, to the time of his death. He is represented to have been 'a gentleman of good sense and breeding, courteous and affable,' and was held in high esteem by his fellow citizens.

"Dr. Carroll owned all the ground on the lower part of Church street, on the South side, extending to the Duke of Gloucester street."


Of the few plantations left about the countryside around Baltimore, none possess more interest than what remains of the estate of Charles Carroll, Chyrurgeon, as he wrote himself, who coming from Ireland at a period not clearly defined, settled in the brilliant little capital of Annapolis and afterwards purchased the territory known as Georgia, for the sake of the iron ore unusually abundant in these parts and which, after its passage through the furnaces of the Baltimore Company Iron Works, formed one of the chief assets in the fortunes of the colonists. This product of pig iron was transmuted into the consignments of silver, glass, quaint furniture and hangings, with the equipages built in the fashion of the day, brought to the country in ships frequently owned by the heads of these plantations. Dr. Carroll having built several at Patapsco. The invoices for these and other worldly goods may be seen in the family records.

From "Mont Clare," Carroll Park, an historical sketch, issued under the auspices of the Maryland Society of the Colonial Dames of America, Mrs. Albert Sioussat, Historian; Mrs. Charles E. Rieman, Chairman; Mrs. David Moore Robinson, President.

Reprinted by permission.
CARROLL
Dr. Charles Carroll of Mont Clare

Another Carroll family of great distinction descended from Dr. Charles Carroll, the immigrant son of Charles Carroll and Clare Dunn, of the old Irish houses of Ely O’Carroll and Lord Clare. This line is known as the “Barrister line” and the “Maccubin branch” and has intermarried with the Neales, Lloyds, Blakes, Tighlmans, Maccubins and other Eastern Shore families.

Dr. Carroll and his cousin, Charles Carroll of Annapolis (son of the Attorney-General), were partners in the Patapsco Iron Works, established in 1741, which brought fabulous wealth to both. He owned several estates and built Mont Clare in 1752, furnishing it throughout with imports from England and France, consisting of rare carpets, rich brocades, gilt-framed mirrors and furniture. Here he lived in the greatest luxury until his death, when it passed to his son, Charles Carroll the Barrister.

In 1738 Dr. Carroll represented the City of Annapolis in the Maryland Legislature. He was born in 1691, and died September 29, 1755. He married Dorothy Blake (1712-1743), a granddaughter of Henrietta Maria Neale, who was named for her godmother, the Queen of England. Dorothy Blake’s lineage was thus:

```
1615-1685 1647-1697
Capt. James Neale .... Henrietta Maria .... Henrietta Maria
m. Anne Gill .... Neale ............ Lloyd ....
d. 1698 .... m. 1 Richard Bennett m. Charles Blake
(dau. Benj. Gill) 2 Col. Philemon d. 1732
Lloyd 1646-1685
```

1712-1743
Dorothy Blake
m. Dr. Chas. Carroll
1691-1755

“The jewels and ring bestowed by Queen Henrietta Maria of England are still family treasures.”

CAPTAIN JAMES NEALE was attorney for Lord Baltimore at Amsterdam, and former representative in Spain. Came to America in 1666. See Neale:
“Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” p. 41.

Reference to Carroll:
There are six terraces leading to rear entrance of Mont Clare.

MONT CLARE
The oldest Colonial home in the city of Baltimore.
Mount Clare was built in 1752 by Dr. Charles Carroll, a native of Ireland and for seventeen years a member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly. At his death in 1755, it passed to his only surviving son, Charles Carroll, Barrister, and was a center of much importance throughout the life of its new owner. General George Washington, the Marquis de Lafayette, Mr. John Adams and other distinguished men of the time accepted its gracious hospitality. It stands today the only remaining colonial mansion within the limits of the City of Baltimore.

Thanks to the wisdom and foresight of the Park Board, it was purchased from the Carroll heirs in 1890, and in 1917 entrusted to the care and keeping of The Maryland Society of the Colonial Dames of America, as a Museum of Colonial History. The city having undertaken the restoration of the exterior of the building, it is the purpose of this Society to restore to its original condition the interior of "Mount Clare" and to furnish it as far as possible with original pieces or such other furniture of the period, as shall from time to time be available by gift or purchase.
CARROLL PAPERS ACQUIRED

A letter book of Charles Carroll of Carrollton, covering the years 1765-68, is the most significant item in an important group of Carroll Papers which was acquired by the Society in September through the generosity of several members and friends who contributed to the purchase price. The slender volume contains copies of forty-five letters written to friends in England soon after Carroll’s return to live in Maryland. Included are numerous comments on the political situation in America, and the reaction to the Stamp Act and to taxation in general. These remarks are particularly interesting because they show Carroll in the position of one who had only recently returned to his native land after prolonged absence abroad and who still retained some British attitudes. More personal matters dealt with in the letters are Carroll’s engagement, the death of his fiancée, his reengagement, and descriptions of some of the family properties. The letter book is very similar to one covering the period 1770-74 previously given to the Society.

Also in the collection are four letters from Charles Carroll of Annapolis to his son while he was in Europe,

From “Maryland History Notes,” William D. Hoyt, Jr., Editor. Maryland Historical Society, 201 W. Monument Street, Baltimore.

From “Memoirs of the Dead and Tomb’s Remembrancer,” Baltimore, 1806, p. 299. Printed for the Editors. Inscriptions at Annapolis:

“To the memory of John Henry Carroll, youngest son of Doctor Charles Carroll. His sweetness of disposition and gentleness of manners deservedly acquired him the esteem...”

The remainder of this inscription is so covered by the earth that it cannot be read.
CHARLES CARROLL, The Barrister

Drawing room at Mt. Clare.

Copy from "Mont Clare," an historical sketch, by Mrs. Albert Sioussat. Issued under the auspices of The Maryland Society of the Colonial Dames of America.
CHARLES CARROLL, Barrister

“Charles Carroll, Barrister, son of Dr. Charles and Dorothy (Blake) Carroll, was born in 1713. He was educated at Eton and Cambridge and studying law in Middle Temple, returned to Annapolis in 1746. He was an elegant, able, fluent speaker, and a terse writer. Many State papers were the product of his pen. He wrote the ‘Declaration of Rights,’ was on the Committee of Correspondence; president of the Maryland Convention; in the Council of Safety; member of the Convention which asked Governor Eden to vacate; he helped to form the government; he was elected to Congress, but declined the office of Chief Judge of the General Court of Maryland; a member of the Maryland Senate.

“He married Margaret Tilghman, daughter of Matthew. They left no children.

“He died at Mt. Clare, near Baltimore. His tomb is in St. Anne’s grounds, at Annapolis.

“Heis estate went to his sister’s sons, the Maccubin boys, who changed their name to Carroll at the command of the barrister, to perpetuate his distinguished name.”

Engraving portrait of General George Washington, General Lafayette and Charles Carroll, Barrister, in grounds of Charles Carroll's estate, "Mont Clare," which can be visited in the distance. The painting is owned by The Maryland Society of Colonial Dames of America, and still hangs on the wall of "Mont Clare," Baltimore, Maryland.

Photographed from original painting by permission.
The river went on serenely at the foot of the hill bringing ships of large burden to the place at Patapsco. There is still under the Mansion a long subterranean way which led to the Patapsco River, then coming up within wharfage distance of the house. And tradition has it that this was among the exits which were used by the townspeople of Baltimore who, by order of the town authorities, placed their women and children on board the ships in the harbor after the defeat of Braddock by the French and Indians, when the savages came within thirty miles of Baltimore Town after devastating the northwestern part of the State. This passage has, however, been walled up for safety’s sake, with its mysterious little chamber 12x10 near the house, the use of which will, therefore, remain unknown to us.

The terraces are very beautiful in grounds now cared for by the Park Board. The roads and modern approaches to Carroll Park do not detract from the impression produced for us in the story of the old days when John Adams was in Baltimore and described very prettily his visit to Mount Clare, where he was dined and wined by the Barrister. “There is a beautiful garden and then a fall, another flat garden, and then a fall, and so on down the river.” A terrace being then and still known in Southern Maryland as a “fall.”

An oil painting hangs in the hall, in which on the great lawn now no longer extant, three horsemen are seen, with the mansion in the background, and General Washington, then Commander-in-Chief of the American forces, his aides-de-camp, the Marquis de Lafayette, and their host, Charles Carroll, Barrister, stand with their mounts near the group of old elm trees, sturdy survivals of the past. To him came the principal figures in the councils of our colony, and no spot is more filled with memories of the past than the “Mount” by which name its owner designates his later home in the archives.

“MOUNT CLARE.” Carroll Park, Baltimore


Reprinted by permission.
It was the privilege of Charles Carroll, Barrister, to take a part of singular importance in the pre-Revolutionary days and a few periods are more interesting than that in which the forces were gradually making for separation, in which the Barrister refused to believe that independence was to be the final goal, and when Sir Robert Eden, who was apparently equally desirous of retaining friendly relations, accepted the Barrister's invitation to a notable dinner at his home in Annapolis, they discussed the future, in the last feast at which the erstwhile friends ever sat together—and of which an account may be found in the Life of Thomas Johnson; now passing through the Maryland Society Historical Magazine. (Vol. XVI. p. p. 262, 263).

But when the ties were broken, no patriot was more ardent than he in the councils and committees which met to repel the men-of-war who constantly threatened the town from the bay and river. His influence held good in the formation of that amazing after-period and his achievements are written all too briefly in the annals of the day. He lived to see the surrender at Yorktown and passed away at the end of the era, leaving this splendid estate, which we venerate today, for his sake—a strong patriotic example for those who come after, of the days when purity of life and political probity were the ideals and guiding principles inherited from the earlier days.

"Mount Clare"

His old home in Annapolis has long lost its identity*, and only the mansion of Mount Clare remains to the best of uses as his memorial and a shrine in which may be found, not articles collected here and there, presumably of the period, but the veritable furnishings and worldly gear, silver, etc., remain in the place for which they were purchased from London.

*An up-to-date High School building occupies the grounds of the Barrister’s home, on Shipwright Street.

CARROLL

"Barrister Line" or "Maccubbin branch"

I CHARLES CARROLL, of the Ely O'Carrolls of Ireland, m. Clare Dunn, of the house of Lord Clare.
Children: Charles Carroll (Dr.) 1691-1755 (emigrant);

II DR. CHARLES CARROLL, b. 1691; d. September 29, 1755; m. Dorothy Blake, b. circa 1712; d. July 8, 1743. Daughter of Charles Blake (d. 1732) and Henrietta Maria Lloyd. Dr. Charles Carroll was emigrant to America, where relatives had preceded him, and upon his arrival in Maryland, land was deeded to him from Charles Carroll, the Attorney General. He acquired The Caves, The Plains, Mont Clare and other estates. Also owned ship yards along the Patapsco River in connection with the Patapsco Iron Works. Children of Dr. Charles were:
1. Charles Carroll, 1723-1783, called "The Barrister;"
2. Mary Clare Carroll, 1727-1781, who married Nicholas Maccubbin, grandson of John and Elinor (Carroll) Maccubbin.

III CHARLES CARROLL, Barrister, 1723-1783
m. Margaret Tilghman, daughter of Matthew Tilghman.
Charles Carroll, Barrister, was one of the most outstanding men of his time. Educated in Spain, Eton and Cambridge; studied law at Inn's Court, London, and was considered one of the ablest and most highly educated men of the colonies. He wrote the Declaration of Rights; was member of Council of Safety three times; member of Maryland Senate and elected to Congress.
He died in 1783 at Mont Clare. His tomb is at St. Anne's, Annapolis. He left no heirs and his huge fortune was willed to his sister's children who, at his request, took the name of Carroll.
Children of Mary Clare (his sister):
1. Nicholas Carroll, m. Ann Jennings, dau. of Thomas Jennings, Attorney-General of Maryland. Their son, John Henry Carroll, m. Matilda Hollinsworth, and their son was General John Carroll, of The Caves.
2. James Carroll, m. Sophia Gough.

IV JAMES CARROLL (son of Mary Clare Carroll and Nicholas Maccubbin)
m. Sophia Gough, only daughter of Harry Dorsey Gough;
Children:
1. Harry Dorsey Gough Carroll, m. Eliza Ridgely, dau. of Gov. Ridgely;
2. Prudence Gough Carroll, 1st wife of John Ridgely, son of Gov. Ridgely;
3. Charles Ridgely Carroll, m. Rebecca Anna Pue.

"Sidelights on Maryland History," p. 56. Vol. II.

827
ELINOR CARROLL

16—1711

Elinor Carroll, as wife of John Maccubin, was, as I believe, of the family of Dr. Charles Carroll, and James Carroll, of ‘All Hallows’ Parish; both of whom were witnesses of her will in 1711.”

ARMS OF CARROLL

SHIELD: Argent, two lions rampant, gules; supporting a sword point upward ppr. pommel and hilt or.

CREST: on a stump of an oak tree sprouting, a hawk rising all ppr. belled or.

MOTTO: In Fide et in Bello Forti. “Firm in Faith, and in War.”
ARMS OF MACCUBIN: as given on page 605 of "Ancestral Records and Portraits."

CREST: Argent, three crosses crosslet fitches azure
MOTTO: Pro Rege Et Patria

Another

ARMS OF MACCUBIN: Azure, on a rock ppr. a castle argent

CREST: A swallow ppr.
MOTTO: Nulli Praeda, "A Prey to None"
MACKUBIN, MACCUBIN, McCUBIN, MACCUBIN, p. 277

“This name is said to be the Lowland corruption of the Scottish Highland Name of McAlpine.”

I John Mackubin, immigrant, claiming descent from Kenneth II, came to the Severn with the Howards.
m. 1st Susan Howard, daughter of Samuel. Children:
m. 2nd Elinor Carroll. Their children were:
   4. Moses
   5. William, b. 1666, m. Sarah Westhall. Issue:
      a. Elinor, m. John Brewer IV;
      b. Rachel, m. Charles Wilson Peale;
   6. Zachariah, m. Susannah Nicholson;
   7. Sarah, m. William Griffith (our line)

II Zachariah Mackubin, son of John and Elinor Mackubin, married Susannah Nicholson, the daughter of Nicholas Nicholson and Hester Larkin; and granddaughter of Sir John Nicholson and John Larkin. Children of Zachariah and Susannah:
   Nicholas Macubin
   James Macgunb (perhaps others);

III Nicholas Macubin, son of above Zachariah and Susannah (Nicholson) Macubin, married Mary Clare Carroll (1727-1781), the only daughter of Dr. Charles Carroll and Dorothy Blake. Dr. Charles Carroll was son of Charles Carroll and Clare Dunn, of the old Irish houses of Ely O'Carroll and Lord Clare. Dorothy Blake was daughter of Charles Blake and Henrietta Maria Lloyd, whose parents were Colonel Philemon Lloyd and Henrietta Maria Neale; whose parents were Captain James Neale and Ann Gill.
   Children of Nicholas and Mary Clare (Carroll) Macubin:

IV Nicholas Macubin m. Ann Jennings, dau. of Thos. Jennings, Atty. Gen'l. of Md.

IV James Macubin m. Sophia Gough, dau. of Harry Dorsey Gough.

MACCUBIN BRANCH

“The only daughter and child of Mr. Gough was Sophia, who married James Macubin, son of Nicholas and Mary Clare Carroll, sister of “The Barrister. At the latter’s request, to perpetuate his name and fortune, Mr. James Macubin took the name of James Carroll.”

Their heirs were: (1) Harry Dorsey Gough Carroll, who married Eliza Ridgely, daughter of Governor Chas. Carnan Ridgely; (2) Prudence Carroll, who married John Ridgely, son of Governor Charles C. Ridgely; and (3) Charles Ridgely Carroll, who married Rebecca Pue.

See “The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties.” pp. 65 and 177.

830
MACKUBIN FAMILY SILVER

"Owned by the Misses Walton of Annapolis, the great-great-granddaughters of that Mrs. James Mackubin, the partner of General Washington at the ball in the Old State House."

Copy, "Sidelights of Maryland History," by Hester Dorsey Richardson. Reprinted with permission of Mrs. J. Edward Tyler, née Julia Anne Walton, niece of Miss Agnes Walton of Annapolis.
MRS. JAMES MACKUBIN
By Charles Wilson Peale. Dated 1778

In the Grenville Winthrop Bequest to the Fogg Museum of Art.
Copy of photograph loaned by Antiques Magazine.
A MARYLAND SUBJECT BY C. W. PEALE

One of the most attractive portraits of women by Charles Willson Peale has recently passed to the Fogg Museum of Art as part of the bequest of Grenville Winthrop. This has been illustrated, so far as we are aware, only in the Fogg Museum Bulletin for March 1915, where its history was not given. In response to our request, the Museum has kindly supplied us with notes from the Winthrop papers. The portrait is signed and dated, C. W. Peale Paint 1778.

The subject, Mrs. James MacKubbin (1760-1826) of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, was born Martha Rolfe of Rolfe Range. James Peale painted a miniature of her husband and, according to the records of the Frick Art Reference Library, there is also in existence a miniature of Mrs. MacKubbin which is attributed to James Peale. Both of these are now in the collection of a descendant, Miss Agnes Walton of Annapolis. The portrait by Peale illustrated here descended to William Stewart in 1792, was later owned by General George H.

Stewart Sr. and then by his son, the Confederate general, George H. Stewart Jr. From the latter it descended to James E. Stewart of Annapolis, who at one time left it for exhibition to the Baltimore Museum of Art. The portrait may have been painted in July of 1778 or shortly after, when, according to The Early Life of Charles Willson Peale by C. Coleman Sellers, the artist, then a member of the Continental Army, was called from Philadelphia to Maryland by the death of his brother, St. George Peale. According to Charles Coleman Sellers, there is no mention of this portrait in the Peale papers, including his diaries in the New York Historical Society and the Huntington Library.

Peale's Maryland subjects are many and include his well-known portrait of the architect, William Buckland. He painted the Goldsborough family of Myrtle Grove in 1789; Mr. and Mrs. James Gittings and their granddaughter Louisa in 1791; and Mrs. Christopher Hughes and daughter in 1793, all subjects which stand among his most interesting works, which this joins in importance.

The MacKubbins were among the wealthy families of Anne Arundel County where they owned a great deal of property between West and South River. They were relatives of Charles Willson Peale's first wife. When he first began his commercial life he was apprenticed to a saddler whose address was "opposite to Mr. James MacAlpines store in Church Street, Annapolis."

In the Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, April, 1904, Horace W. Sellers' list of Peale portraits from the artist's Memorandum Book, 1778-1798, includes, for 1779, a portrait of Charles MacKubbin, a variation in the spelling of the name which occurs in the old records. According to Anne Hollingsworth Whetton's Heirlooms in Miniatures, where James Peale's miniatures of the husband of Mrs. MacKubbin is mentioned, Mackubin was a corruption of MacAlpine, the name of a famous Scotch clan.
LINE:
John Mackubin, m. 2nd Elinor Carroll; their daughter
Sarah Maccubin, m. William Griffith; their son
Orlando Griffith, m. Katherine Howard; their son
Hon. Henry Griffith, m. 2nd Ruth Hammond; their son
Captain Samuel Griffith, m. 2nd Ruth Berry; their son
Michael Berry Griffith, m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb; their son
Brig.-Gen’l. John Summerfield Griffith, m. S. Emily Simpson; their
dau.,
Emily Griffith, m. Matthew C. Roberts; etc.

References to Maccubin:
"The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," pp. 69, 177, 178.
"Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland," p. 27.
VII. pp. 365, 620.

The Maccubins intermarried with the Howards, Carrolls, Griffiths, Goughs, Nicholsons and other prominent families.

FAMILY PAPERS ENRICH THE LIBRARY

Papers of the Boyce and Mackubin families, 1756-1857, including correspondence of George Mackubin, Treasurer of the Western Shore, given by Miss Ella Mackubin, Mrs. Arthur Gordon, and Mr. George Mackubin, are among the important manuscripts added to the Society’s collections in recent months. Especially interesting is an undated list of fees to be charged by members of the Annapolis bar, with signatures of those promising to abide by the agreement. The ledgers and notebooks of Nicholas Mackubin, of Annapolis, 1746-71, together with account books and sketch books of John Henry Carroll, of “The Caves,” Baltimore County, 1814-52, were presented by Dr. Douglas Gordon Carroll, Jr.

From Maryland History Notes, July, 1946.
Published by Maryland Historical Society. Baltimore, Maryland.
John Larkin, 1614-1702, married Katherine Roberts(?). Settled in Maryland, upon the South River. Patents were issued to him for "Larkin's Hills." He was neighbor and friend of Mareen Duvall, and known as "the celebrated John Larkin," the reason for which (from my limited research) is not evident. There is record of his two daughters: Hester and Margaret Larkin.

It is said that Hester Larkin was the first child born in Anne Arundel. She married Nicholas Nicholson, son of Sir John Nicholson, of Scotland. Their daughter, Susannah Nicholson, married Zachariah Maccubbin, the son of John and Elinor (Carroll) Maccubbin.

Margaret Larkin, married as second wife, Colonel Edward Dorsey. She "inherited from her father, John Larkin, a large estate upon the north side of the Patapsco."

"From John Larkin's family came the wives of Colonel Edward Dorsey, Judge Samuel Chase and Judge Townley Chase." Thus:

Nicholas and James Maccubbin, Hester, Ann and Catherine Baldwin, were grandchildren of Hester Larkin. Susannah Nicholson and Thomas Baldwin were her children.

References:
"Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," (under Judge Jeremiah Townley Chase), p. 189.
It seems to me, as I look back over the years, that the more I have studied physics, the simpler it has become. I have seen many complex problems solved by finding a simple underlying principle. And yet, I am always struck by the beauty of physics, the elegance of the equations, the way they describe the world around us. It is as if the universe itself is trying to communicate with us through its mathematical language.

In the end, it is not the complexity of the equations, but the simplicity of the underlying principles that is most important. And so, I continue to study physics, not because I expect to find the ultimate answer to the mysteries of the universe, but because I find beauty and joy in the process of discovery.
CLAGETT

*Captain Thomas Clagett, Gentleman (1635/40-1703/6) of the British Navy, immigrated to America in 1670.

His father, Colonel Edward Clagett, held a commission under Charles I and suffered imprisonment in the Tower for his loyalty. His mother was Margaret Adams, daughter of Sir Thomas, Lord Mayor of London. It seems probable that political reasons were conducive to his advent into the New World. He left landed estates in England. Settling in Leonardstown, he soon received patents for many tracts of land in America, including "Goodlington Manor," "Greenland," "Weston" with its large deer park, and "Croome."

He was Captain of Calvert County Maryland Militia, 1683-96, and Commissioner for Calvert County in 1680. His will was probated in 1706.

He married Sarah Patterson, of London, England, and they had at least three sons: Thomas, Richard and Edward.

1. Thomas Clagett, the eldest son, inherited "Weston" and it was entailed upon him and his heirs forever. He was an important man in his community, and was noted for his generosity and hospitality. He held the office of Justice of the Peace, County Commissioner and County Judge.

He left a large family and many Maryland descendants.

*2. Richard Clagett, Sr., (1680-1752), inherited "Croome" from his father, Captain Thomas Clagett, and married Deborah Dorsey Ridgely (widow Ridgely) daughter of Hon. John Dorsey and his wife, Pleasance Ely.

From this marriage there were six children, one of whom was Mary Another: Reverend Samuel Clagett (ordained 1747), who

m. 1st, Elizabeth Gantt

Issue, 1st marriage:
(1) Priscilla Clagett, who m. Colonel Samuel Chew;
(2) Bishop Thomas John Clagett, who m. 1st Mary Gant;

m. 2nd Anne Browne

Issue, 2nd marriage:
(3) Dr. Samuel Clagett

The Rt. Rev. Bishop Thomas John Clagett, born in Prince George's County (d. 1816), son of Reverend Samuel Clagett and Elizabeth Gantt, was the first resident Bishop of Maryland, and the first Episcopal minister to be consecrated in America. He was elected Bishop in 1792. He married his cousin, Mary Gantt, and lived at "Croome."
Children of Bishop Thomas John Claggett:

1. Dr. Thomas Claggett, m. Sophia Martin, of Montgomery Co.;
2. Samuel Claggett, d. 1802, unmarried;
3. Mary Claggett, m. John Eversfield (no descendants);
4. Charles Nicholas Claggett, d. 1832, unmarried;
5. Elizabeth Laura Claggett, m. Josiah Young (no descendants);

3. Edward Clagett, third son of Captain Thomas Clagett, was left in his father's will "land I inherited in England from my father, Colonel Edward Clagett."


ARMS OF CLAGETT

SHIELD: Ermine on a fesse sable, three pheons or.
CREST: an eagle's head, erased, ermine, ducally crowned or; between two wings sable.
MOTTO: Gratia Dei Gratia: "The Grace of God is Grateful."

NOTE: Mary Claggett, who married Jeremiah Berry, was daughter of Richard and Deborah (Dorsey) Clagett.
See p. 302, "Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland."
CLAGETT (our line)

14 Robert Clagett, m. Mary Hooper

13 Richard Clagett (b. 1525), residence England; m. dau. of Sir Robert Gouder;

12 George Clagett (b. circa 1570), Mayor of Canterbury;

11 Colonel Edward Clagett (b. about 1605) London; m. Margaret Adams abt. 1625; dau. of Sir Thomas Adams (1586-1667), Lord Mayor of London;

10 Captain Thomas Clagett (abt. 1640-1703/6), was officer in British Navy. Landed estates in England. Immigrant to America and settled in Maryland 1670. Captain of militia of Calvert Co., Md., in 1683-96; Commr., in 1680; resided at Leonardstown; "Weston" one of his estates; m. Sarah Patterson (or Pattison)

9 Richard Clagett (1680-1752), m. Deborah (Dorsey) Ridgely, "widow Ridgely," dau. of Hon. John and Pleas- ance (Ely) Dorsey;

8 Mary Clagett (d. Oct. 15, 1792), m. Jeremiah Berry (b. 1712, d. Apr. 3, 1760), son of Benjamin and Mary (Hilleary) Berry;

References to above:
Reference to following: "Griffith Genealogy," pp. 49, 75-6.


838
“The name of Berry is of French origin. In ancient times it was spelled Berri, perhaps after the province of Berri in France. Some authorities say the family is a branch of the royal family of France . . .

James Berry emigrated to Virginia with his wife Elizabeth, and their son William. Some time prior to 1650 this family moved to Maryland, taking with them Roder Preston, William's wife and their children. William's father-in-law, Richard Preston, went with the Berrys to Maryland. James Berry held many public offices there. The children of William and Roder were: William, James and Thomas. The eldest of these, William, settled in what is now Prince George's Co., where he married Margaret Naomy Marsh. The children of their marriage were: Benjamin, Joseph and Richard. James, 2nd son of William and Roder, died in 1699 in Talbot County, leaving wife Elizabeth and children, James, Rebecca, Susanna and Elizabeth. Nothing is known of Thomas. Benjamin, son of William of Prince George's County, married Mary Hilleary (or Hillary) about 1697. Their progeny were: Benjamin, Verlinda, Mary and Jeremiah.

... Hundreds of men on Berry line served in War of the Revolution, and many were officers of rank. There were many authors, educators and ministers in the family. Among the distinguished bearers of the name of Berry may be mentioned: Charles Berry X of France and Caroline Ferdinanda Louisa, widow of the 2nd son of Charles X of France and mother of Henri, unsuccessful pretender to the throne of France.

Above, excerpts from "The Name and Family of Berry," by the Media Research Bureau of Washington, D.C., as given by Mrs. Berry Card, Corinne, Utah.

As given above:

- children of James
  - James Berry m. Roder Preston
  - m. Elizabeth

- children of William
  - William settled in Prince George's Co.
  - James D. 1699 (wife Elizabeth & 4 children)
  - Thomas, nothing known

- children of William
  - Benjamin
  - m. Margaret Marsh
  - Joseph
  - Richard

- children of Benjamin
  - Benjamin
  - m. Mary Hilleary
  - abt. 1697
  - Verlinda
  - Mary
  - Jeremiah
LINE OF BERRY

James Berry, m. Elizabeth

came from England, d. circa 1657/85 (both dates given). Settled in Virginia in 1630; removed to Maryland 1652.

William Berry, m. Margaret Marsh in 1669

b. 1635, d. 1691; m. 1669; (son of James)
(Margaret d. 1668; dau. of Thomas Marsh of Va., and Md. William Berry was Burgess for Calvert County, Maryland, 1671-74; Justice; mem. of Maryland Assembly.

Benjamin Berry, m. Mary Hillary,

b. Oct. 23, 1670; d. Feb. 10, 1719; m. abt 1697 (son of Wm.)
d. post 1719; (dau. of Thomas Hillary and Eleanor Sprigg)

Jeremiah Berry, m. Mary Clagett,

b. 1712; d. Apr. 3, 1769; (son of Benjamin)
d. Oct. 15, 1792 (dau. of Richard and Deborah (Dorsey) Clagett.

Richard Berry, m. Sarah Dorsey

b. July 20, 1732, in Prince Georges Co. (son of Jeremiah)
m. Sept. 25, 1739; dau. Michael and Ruth (Todd) Dorsey.

Ruth Berry, m. Captain Samuel Griffith

b. Mar. 5, 1762; d. May 23, 1846; (dau. Richard and Sarah (Dorsey) Berry.)

ARMS OF BERRY:

ARMS: "Ermine on a band engrailed sable, three fleur-de-lis, or.

CREST: A griffin's head, erased per pale, indented argent and gules

MOTTO: Nihil sine labore:
"Nothing without labor."
The foregoing Line of Berry is traced from Ruth, back to James Berry, immigrant, by combined recordings from three authoritative sources:


"The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland," p. 302, gives the same generation with the additional name of Jeremiah, son of Benjamin. Mary Clagett is here given as wife of Jeremiah.

From "Griffith Genealogy," p. 49, we learn that Richard Berry is the son of above Jeremiah and Mary, and the father of Ruth, who married Samuel Griffith.

"Richard Berry, b. in Prince George's County, Md., July 20, 1732, son of Jeremiah and Mary, married Sarah Dorsey, b. Sep. 25, 1739, daughter of Michael and Ruth (Todd) Dorsey, and had issue:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Married to</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>Mar. 5, 1762</td>
<td>Samuel Griffith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>June 4, 1760</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>Apr. 10, 1763</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Feb. 26, 1765</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Aug. 11, 1766</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nelly</td>
<td>Apr. 7, 1768</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amelia</td>
<td>Feb. 22, 1770</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael D.</td>
<td>June 7, 1772</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, Jr.</td>
<td>Dec. 14, 1773</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deborah</td>
<td>July 1, 1776</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>Oct. 1, 1779</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisha</td>
<td>Sept. 22, 1781</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

"Griffith Genealogy," p. 49.
tain. It has both red and black text on it.

The text seems to be a table or a list with columns and rows. However, the content is not clearly visible due to the quality of the image. The text appears to be scientific or technical in nature, possibly related to measurements or data analysis.

Unfortunately, the text is not legible enough to translate accurately. If you have a clearer image or more context, please provide it, and I can offer a more detailed analysis.
JOHN SUMMERFIELD BERRY

"The long and terrible struggle for supremacy between Parliament and the Crown, in England, disastrous as it was to the mother country, was fruitful in benefits to America, in enriching her population by immigrants of such character, qualities and social position as would scarcely have thought of voluntary expatriation under any less stringent pressure. As King or Commonwealth triumphed, prominent Cavaliers or Puritans found themselves too deeply compromised for safety, or grew desperate of their cause, and sought refuge from danger, or peace after long strife, among their friends in the New World.

"Among these were General Berry's paternal ancestors, who emigrated to this country during the reign of Charles I, and settled in a tract of country then known as 'The Forest,' in Prince George's County, Maryland. About a hundred years later, his maternal great-grandfather also quitted England and took up his abode in 'The Forest.'

"Colonel John Berry, the father of the subject of this sketch, was well known to the last generation as a patriotic and worthy citizen; and he formed one of the honored band, now dwindled to a handful, who defended Baltimore in the last war with England.

"In the early part of the year 1812, in view of the impending war, the United States Government issued a circular, calling upon the citizens to devise means for the production at home of various important articles for which we were then dependent upon England, and among the rest, of a fine brick, equal to the Snowbridge brick, which was a staple article of importation. At this day, many old houses may be seen throughout the State, built of large and dingy English bricks, brought over at heavy cost; while had they but known it, almost at their doors lay the finest brick clay in the world.

"In response to this call, Mr. John Berry, in 1812, established a manufactory of fine brick, on the corner of Howard and Lee streets, and succeeded in producing an article which has maintained to this day a high reputation for excellence, and is still extensively used by the Government, and in iron, copper and gas works . . .

"John Summerfield Berry, the subject of this sketch, was born June 18, 1822, and was educated partly in Baltimore, and partly in Dickinson College, Carlisle, Pennsylvania. On leaving college, his tastes inclining him to active business pursuits, he entered the dry goods store of Beale H. Richardson, with whom he remained for more than a year.

"In 1845 he became associated with his brother-in-law, Mr. John Hurst, in the wholesale dry goods business, and the firm carried on an extensive trade for eleven years, after which he retired from the business.

"In 1857 he was elected as a Delegate to the Maryland Legislature from Baltimore County, where he resided, and on the assembling of that body was chosen Speaker of the House. The position of Speak.
er at this Session was a particularly arduous one. Party feeling ran high, and occasions continually arose where the presence in the chair of a man of judgment, firmness and tact was of the highest importance. Mr. Berry, moreover, was an entire novice in public life; he had never before taken a seat in a deliberative body, and was absolutely ignorant of parliamentary rules. But he applied himself diligently to the study of the duties, annexed to his difficult and responsible position, and with such effect that during his whole term of service no appeal was ever taken from his decision.

"In the very first days of his speakership, an incident occurred which we shall relate somewhat at length, as it is not only highly characteristic of those stormy times, but is also almost without a parallel in parliamentary history.

"The House was in Committee of the Whole, the Speaker having left the chair, and a highly excited and acrimonious debate was in progress upon certain portions of the Governor's Message, which reflected severely upon the party then in power. The House was a full one, and the lobbies crowded with spectators, as the leading men on both sides had taken part in the debate. A member had the floor, and in the course of his remarks indulged in very severe denunciations of the Governor, when another member excitedly interrupted him, and persisted in the interruption in spite of the orders of the Chairman. A scene of wild confusion followed, which all the efforts of the Chairman were powerless to suppress. It was known that not only the two disputants, who were now wrought to a high pitch of excitement, were armed, but so also were many of their friends, who were scarcely less excited, and at any moment very deplorable consequences might have ensued. The Chairman himself, carried away by the excitement of the moment, declared that he would compel the interrupting member to take his seat; and leaving the chair he advanced upon him with the evident purpose of using force to that end; an attempt which would have given the signal for an outbreak of violence, and perhaps a terrible catastrophe. But the instant the Chairman vacated the chair, Speaker Berry sprang into it and in a commanding voice called the House to order. Quiet was partially restored; the two gentlemen who had been the cause of the tumult took their seats at the command of the Speaker, when a member arose, declaring that the Committee had not been dissolved, and demanding by what authority the Speaker had resumed the Chair. "By the authority of this House, and to preserve the honor and dignity of the State of Maryland, and to bring this disorderly body to order," was the reply. The objector, refusing to recognize the authority and to take his seat, the Speaker at once placed him under arrest, and ordered him into the custody of the Sergeant-at-arms. Finally, his friends persuaded him to make an apology to the Speaker. On his being brought to the Bar of the House, and the apology having been made, the House passed an order that he should be publicly reprimanded by the Speaker, upon which he
...
remarked: 'I deserved it.' The Speaker instantly said: 'The gentleman has pronounced his own reprimand,' and ordered his discharge. Thus ended a scene which, but for the presence of mind and firmness displayed by the presiding officer, might have had the most unfortunate consequences. . . . The Speaker of the House of Representatives, then considered one of the ablest presiding officers in the country, wrote to Speaker Berry to compliment him on the presence of mind and energy he had displayed.

"In 1861 Mr. Berry was elected a member of the Legislature then assembled in extra session, as also to the next regular session beginning in the following year, on which occasion he was again chosen Speaker of the House, over a number of distinguished competitors. The House, indeed, was notable this session for the number of men, for their talents or public services, which it reckoned among its members, comprising such names as Reverdy Johnson, John A. J. Creswell, Benjamin G. Harris, Judge Magruder, Thomas S. Alexander, Thomas Donaldson, and others. Political feeling still ran high in the State and, of course, was concentrated in the Legislature, making the position of Speaker, as before, one of great difficulty.

"In 1862 he was appointed by Governor Bradford Adjutant General of the State, to the duties of which post he devoted himself assiduously, to the neglect of his private business.

"At the earnest request of Governor Swann, who succeeded Governor Bradford, General Berry retained the office, and devoted much time and attention to carrying out all the requirements of the law creating the Maryland National Guard. Some months later Governor Bowie's entrance into office, General Berry resigned his position, and the Governor in accepting his resignation complimented him highly on the efficiency and fidelity which he had displayed during his long term of service.

"In 1864 General Berry was elected a member of the Convention called to frame a new Constitution for the State; in which, though himself a slaveholder, he advocated, on practical grounds, the insertion of the article abolishing slavery. General Berry had been three times elected as Grand Master of the Masonic Order in the State of Maryland . . ."

(From "Baltimore, Past and Present, With Biographical Sketches of Its Representative Men," by Richardson and Bennett. p. 189. Printed in 1871.)

NOTE: Prince George County was the early home of the Berrys in Maryland, and the above John Summerfield was a descendant of this group, just as my father, John Summerfield, was a descendant of the Berrys of Prince George County. Richard Berry was born there, and his daughter, Ruth Berry, was my father's grandmother. Since the name John Summerfield is more or less unusual, I feel there may have been some closer tie than that of collateral relations.
WARFIELD

Richard Warfield, immigrant to America, settled in Maryland about 1662, according to Mr. J. D. Warfield, and he was the first Vestryman of St. Anne’s Church there. In 1689 he signed, as military officer, the address to King William.

As a man of wealth and affluence he exerted a beneficent influence upon the men and events of his time, and was public spirited and tireless in his efforts toward the progress and betterment of civic and military affairs of the colony.

He was married first to Elinor Browne, “Heiress of Captain John Browne of London, who with his brother Captain Peregrine Browne ran two of the best equipped merchant transports between London and Annapolis.”

From the Rent Roll it is shown that Richard Warfield owned: Warfield’s Right, Warfield’s Forest, Warfield’s Plains, Warfield’s Addition, Wayfield, Brandy and Hope.

As a family the Warfields have held to “the highest standards of life, social, moral and cultural,” and there were many outstanding sons of the name. Governor Edwin Warfield is conspicuous among Warfield’s great, and is credited by Hester Richardson in her book, “Sidelights on American History,” with having revived or created an “aristocratic atmosphere” at Government House, lacking since the early days when Annapolis was known as “the Social Athens of America.”

Benjamin Warfield, Richard’s youngest son, inherited but did not occupy Warfield’s Range. He surveyed Benjamin’s Discovery, in Anne Arundel County. Fairview was an original grant.

There were frequent intermarriages of the Warfields with the Worthingtons, Ridgelys, Dorseys, Griffiths and Duvals.

SEAL OF RICHARD WARFIELD: on an oval shield, a lion rampant.

He bequeathed his gold seal ring to his son John, “which denotes family pride that left to the head of the house the stamp of his English lineage.”

Many members of the Warfield family rendered distinguished service to their country, which can be found in the references below:

“Sidelights on Maryland History,” Vol. II. pp. 246 to 253.
“The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” p. 83.
OUR LINE

I
1640-1703/4
Richard Warfield m. Elinor Browne in 1670
*Benjamin 1687-1718 m. Ruth Gaither in 1696
John 16—1718 m. Ruth Crutchley
Richard, Jr. 1676-1755 m. Sarah Pierpont
Alexander 1678-1740 m. Elizabeth Duval
Mary m. Capt. John Howard, Jr.
Rachel m. George Yates
Elinor m. Caleb Dorsey of "Hockley" in 1704

II
1687-1717/18
Benjamin Warfield (Children of Benjamin Warfield)
m. Elizabeth Duval, *Elizabeth Warfield m. Col. Henry Ridgely, III
b. 1687- (dau. Capt. John Duvall)
Joshua Warfield m. Ruth Davis

III
1706-
Elizabeth Warfield (children of Elizabeth and Col. Ridgely)
m. Henry Ridgely, III
Catherine Ridgely b. 1723 m. Capt. Philemon Dorsey
Ann Ridgely b. 1725 m. B. T. Beal Worthington
Greenberry Ridgely b. 1726 m. Lucy Stringer
Henry Ridgely, IV b. 1728 m. Ann Dorsey
Nicholas Ridgely b. 1729
Benjamin Ridgely b. 1731
Chas. Greenberry b. 1735 m. Sarah MacGill
Elizabeth Ridgely b. 1737 m. C. Alexander &
Thomas Ridgely b. 1740 Thos. Dorsey
Nicholas Greenberry b. 1742 m. Jane Johns
*Sarah Ridgely b. 1745 m. Col. Chas. Greenberry Griffith

ARMS OF WARFIELD: argent, a tent between two mantles gules, lined ermine on a chief azure, a lion Passant quadrant or.

CREST: a Paschal lamb radiated, ppr.

SUPPORTERS: two camels, or.

MOTTO: Concordia parvae res crescent.
"Small things increase by concord."

Marcen Duvill, the Huguenot refugee, of whom it is written: “No more striking figure in Colonial history is found than the personal achievements of this fleeing immigrant from Nantes, about 1650.”

He secured land near Colonel Burgess in Anne Arundel County, on south side of South River in 1659, patented to him by Lord Baltimore, which he called “La Val,” his home plantation. He subsequently acquired many thousands of acres of land in Anne Arundel and Prince George's Counties, becoming a most successful planter and merchant. He was married three times. His first or second wife was named Susannah ——; his third wife and widow was Mary Stanton, who married 2d, Colonel Henry Ridgely, I—and upon his death married third, Rev. Jacob Henderson. Marcen Duval died in 1694. His children intermarried with the most prominent and influential families in the colony, and left many distinguished descendants whose names may be found on pages 97-98 of “Sidelights on Maryland History,” by Hester Dorsey Richardson.

Marcen is recorded as having twelve children, of which the following is incomplete list:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Married To</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mareen</td>
<td>Frances Stockett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>Robert Tyler (ancestor of John Tyler, Pres., U. S.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*John</td>
<td>Elizabeth Jones (their dau., Elizabeth m. Benj. Warfield)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleanor</td>
<td>John Roberts, of Virginia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>Elizabeth Clark, in 1687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannah</td>
<td>Richard Poole, in 1703</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>Sophia Griffith, in 1691 (dau. of Wm.; ancestors of Jd. Gabriel Duvall, of Supreme Court of U.S.; mem. of Congress).</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

“Marcen, The Elder, and Marcen, The Younger, were both named by the Huguenot testator in 1694.”

The Younger married Elizabeth Jacob, dau. of Captain John Jacob.

**ARMS OF DUVALL**

**SHIELD:** gules, a chevron argent between two mullets pierced of the field, and in base a battle axe of the last.

**CREST:** a lion sejant, per pale argent and gules, sustaining a shield, as in the Arms.

References:

TODD

Thomas Todd, as a young man, immigrated from England to America. Settling in Virginia, he patented land in Elizabeth City in 1647. Later, the Rent Rolls of Anne Arundel show that he surveyed a lot “on ye south side of ye Severn River,” which is in the present city of Annapolis. “There was a contest in Chancery over the title of this survey. It was decided against him, yet Lancelot Todd, of Baltimore County, in 1718 sold it to Bordley and Bladen. Thomas Todd resided there in 1657... In 1664 he located at North Point. He also held an estate, ‘Toddsbury,’ in Gloucester County, Va., still held by his descendants.”

He was one of the Justices of Arundel County, and in 1674-75 was Burgess in the Assembly of Maryland, from Baltimore County.

“He was married to Ann Gorsuch, daughter of Rev. John Gorsuch, rector of Walkham, Herfordshire, whose wife was Ann, daughter of Sr. William Lovelace.”

He died at sea aboard the ship Virginia, on his way to England in 1676. “His will was probated in Baltimore, Annapolis and Virginia. His widow, Ann, married David Jones. Her son, James Todd, married a daughter of Mountenay, and upon their estate was started the city of Baltimore.”

From “Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” p. 48.

The “Genealogical and Memorial Encyclopedia of the State of Maryland” gives on page 448 the children of Thomas and Ann (Gorsuch) Todd, as: Thomas, Christopher, James, William, Philip, Johannah, Frances and Averilla Todd.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1620-1676</th>
<th>1675-1735</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Capt. Thomas Todd</td>
<td>Lancelot Todd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. Ann Gorsuch</td>
<td>m. Elizabeth Rockhold</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1741</td>
<td>1713-1776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b. 1739-</td>
<td>1762-1864</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Dorsey</td>
<td>Ruth Berry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. Richard Berry</td>
<td>m. Captain</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1732</td>
<td>SAMUEL GRIFFITH, (pp. 734, 738, 760, 865)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752-1833</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

For reference to Lancelot Todd as son of Captain Thomas Todd, see “Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland,” pp. 206-7.

Some genealogists place Lancelot as the son of James Todd (who was the son of Captain Thomas), thus making Lancelot the grandson of Thomas, instead of son.
“Toddsbury,” Home of Captain Thomas Todd

Describing this place, a folder for tourists states: “Toddsbury was built by Thomas Todd, a wealthy merchant and planter, in 1658. Famous for its stately trees and fine interior.”

Brick was the material used in the construction of this home and its walls are of great thickness. It is still owned by his descendants.


ARMS OF TODD

SHIELD: argent, three foxes heads couped gules.

CREST: a fox running away with a goose over the back all ppr.

MOTTO: Oportet Vivere.
    “We must live.”
COLONEL NICHOLAS GREENBERRY

Nicholas Greenberry, born 1627, died 1697, came to the shores of America in the ship “Constant Friendship,” arriving in Maryland in the year 1674. He was accompanied by his wife, Anne ——, their two children, Charles and Katherine, and three white servants.

He acquired land which he called “White Hall,” later resurveyed as “Greenberry Forest”; also purchased tract of land known as “Town Neck,” which later became “Greenberry Point,” located on the North side of the Severn River, opposite Annapolis.

Hester Dorsey Richardson, in her book, “Sidelights on Maryland History,” says that: “Colonel Nicholas Greenberry filled practically every important office in the gift of the Lord Baltimore, the King, and of the people.”

He was made Captain of Foote in Anne Arundel County in 1689; Justice for Anne Arundel 1686-89; Member of Committee of Twenty, in 1690; Member of Council in 1692 to 1697; President of Council 1693-4; Acting Governor, September 9 to September 25, 1693; Chancellor and Keeper of The Great Seal in 1693-4; Judge of Admiralty 1694.

His children were:
1 Colonel Charles Greenberry m. Rachel Stimpson
*2 Katherine Greenberry m. Col. Henry Ridgely, and m. 2nd, Capt. John Howard, Jr.
3 Elizabeth Greenberry m. Robert Goldsborough
4 Ann Greenberry m. John Hammond

References:
"Riggs Family of Maryland," p. 495, footnote.

COLONEL CHARLES GREENBERRY

Charles Greenberry, son of Colonel Nicholas and wife Anne ——, married Rachel Stimpson, and had one daughter, Ruth, who married a Mr. Williams. Colonel Charles Greenberry died in 1713.

Rachel Stimpson was daughter of Thomas and Rachel (Bearde) Clark Stimpson, whose parents were Richard and Rachel (Robbins) Bearde. She was married first to Mr. Clark; second, to Charles Greenberry; third, to Colonel Charles Hammond, son of Major Charles and Hannah (Howard) Hammond.
Excerpt from Will of Colonel Nicholas Greenberry:

"I give to son Charles, my plantation, 'White Hall.' The remainder of my personal estate here and in the Kingdom of England, after my wife's third part thereof is deducted therefrom, to be divided by equal portions to son Charles and daughters, with this proviso: as to my daughter Ann, in case her husband John Hammond, be not seized in fee simple of the plantation on which he now dwells, or any other, then, in that case, my portion to her shall remain in my executors' hands until the death of said John Hammond, as a reserve for her support in widowhood. If she died before her husband, then my bequest to her children. Wife Ann and son Charles executrix and executor.

"March 5, 1667-8.

"Nicholas Greenberry."

(Seals)

Ref.: "The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 163.

Inscription: "Here lieth interred the body of Colonel Nicholas Greenberry, Esq., who departed this life the 17th day of December, 1697. Aetatis suae 70"

St. Anne’s Church, Annapolis, Maryland.

Ann Greenberry, his widow, died the following year, 1698.
“On the death of Sir Lionel Copley, in 1693, Colonel Greenberry, as president of the Council, became Acting-Governor of the Province, until superseded by Sir Edward Andros.”

“The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” p. 162.

ARMS OF GREENBERRY: argent, three fusils gules on a bend azure.

CREST: a unicorn’s head, couped, argent, attired or.

Colonel Nicholas Greenberry (1627-1697), m. Ann ———; his daughter
Katherine Greenberry (1674-1703), m. Col. Henry Ridgely, Jr.; their son
Colonel Henry Ridgely, III (1690-1750), m. Elizabeth Warfield; their dau.,
Sarah Ridgely (b. 1745), m. Col. Charles Greenberry Griffith; their dau.,
Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith (1764-1824), m. General Jeremiah Crabb; their dau.,
Lydia Ridgely Crabb (1799-1864), m. Michael Berry Griffith.
ANCESTRAL LINES—Condensed

ELDER

John Elder, a large landholder of the Patapsco, had his residence near Skyesville. Held Pew 25 in Queen Caroline Church. One of his tracts was called "Belt's Hills," another, "Taylor's Park."

Honor Elder, b. October 12, 1689; dau. of John Elder; was m. on April 8, 1708, to Colonel John Dorsey, Gent. (of Edward.)

Michael Dorsey, b. Mar. 15, 1712/13, son of John and Honor (Elder) Dorsey; m. August 10, 1733, Ruth Todd, dau. of Lancelot and Elizabeth (Rockhold) Todd;

Sarah Dorsey, b. Sept. 25, 1739, dau. of Michael and Ruth (Todd) Dorsey; m. Richard Berry, b. July 20, 1732, son of Jeremiah and Mary Berry, of Prince George's County.

Ruth Berry, b. Mar. 5, 1762, d. May 23, 1846; m. April 1, 1779 (by Rev. John Threlkill), Captain Samuel Griffith, of Am. Revolution; (son of Henry.)

References:
"The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 397 (under John Dorsey.)

ARMS OF ELDER: argent, a fesse wreathed gules and vert between two mullets of the second in chief and a dolphin liauriant azure in base, a bordure of the third for difference.

CREST: a dexter hand holding a roll of paper ppr.

MOTTO: Virtute duce.
"Under the Guidance of Valour."
NEALE

Captain James Neale, Gent., d. 1684; mariner, and former representative in Spain; employee on occasion of the King and Duke of York; Attorney for Lord Baltimore at Amsterdam; immigrant, and founder of the Neale family in Maryland 1642; settled at “Wollaston Manor,” Charles Co., Md.; Burgess in 1666; m. Anne Gill (d. 1698), dau. of Benjamin Gill of Charles County. Children: Henrietta Maria, James, Dorothy, and Anthony Neale.

Henrietta Maria Neale, 1647-1697 (named for her godmother, the Queen); dau. of Captain James and Anne (Gill) Neale; m. 1st, Richard Bennett; m. 2nd, Colonel Philemon Lloyd, 1646-1685.

Henrietta Maria Lloyd, dau. of Colonel Philemon Lloyd and Henrietta Maria (Neale) Lloyd; m. Charles Blake (d. 1732.)

Dorothy Blake, 1712-1743, dau. of Charles and Henrietta Maria (Lloyd) Blake; m. Dr. Charles Carroll, 1691-1755. p. 816-817.

References:
“The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” p. 41.

ARMS OF NEALE: Argent a fesse gules in chief two crescents of the second, in base a bugle horn of the last, arringed vert.

CREST: Out of a ducal coronet or, a chaplet of laurel vert.

NOTE: “Neale’s Hill,” with pent to one side of chimney, is shown on p. 40 of “Early Manor and Plantation Houses of Maryland,” by Henry Chandlee Forman.

LOVELACE

Sir William Lovelace (1561-1628/9), of Bethersden, Co. Kent, England;

Sir William Lovelace (1583/4-1627/8) of Woolwich, England; m. Anne Barne, d. 1633.

Anne Lovelace, d. 1652, dau. of Sir William and Anne (Barne) Lovelace; m. Rev. John Gorsuch, D.D., d. ante 1652, whose dau., Ann Gorsuch, m. CAPTAIN THOMAS TODD, pp. 848-849

References:
“Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland,” p. 113.
“The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” p. 48 (Todd.)
BARNE


Anne Barne, d. 1633; m. Sir William Lovelace (1583-1627/8) of Woolwich, Eng; knighted 1609; incorporator 2nd Va. Charter 1609;

Anne Lovelace, 1610-1652/67, m. 1628 Rev. John Gorsuch, (d. 1647/52.) Son of Daniel Gorsuch;

Anne Gorsuch, b. 1638/9; m. Captain Thomas Todd, 1620-1676.


1—GORSUCH, Anne Lovelace, (Mrs. John),
16—Alan MC DOUGAL, m. Margaret, le Scot (For ancestry see “Book of Adam”);
16—Helen, m. Roger de QUINCEY (son of Saire de Quintey m. Margaret de Bellomont. For ancestry see “Book of Adam”);
14—Elene de, (Helen), m. Alan, Lord de la ZOUCHE;
13—Eudo le, m. Millicent de Cantilupe;
12—Eve, d. 1314, m. Sir Thomas de MUSGROVE;
11—Sir Thomas;
10—Sir Richard;
9—Daughter, m. Sir William THORNSBOROUGH;
8—Rowland, of Hanesfield, Lancaster;
?—Anne, m. (his 2nd. wife) Thomas ROOS of Witherswick and Dent, Westmoreland;
6—Anne, m. John DIXON of London;
5—Margaret, m. Sir William SANDYS;
4—Rev. Edwin, Archbishop of York;
3—Anne, d. 1633, m. Sir William BARRE (BARHE or BARNE) of Woolwick;
2—Anne, m. Sir William LOVELACE, bapt. 1583-1628; of Woolwich, Kent; incorporator, 2nd. Va. Charter 1609;
1—Anne, d. in Va. 1667, m. 1628 Rev. John GORSUCH, D. D., d. 1667 (son of Daniel Gorsuch m Alice Hall), rector at Walkern or Walkenholme, Herts, Eng. 1633.

Clipping supplied by Harold King Bowen, author of the “Book of Adam.”
GORSUCH

Daniel Gorsuch (1569-1638), of England; m. Sept. 10, 1597, Alice Hall (1576-1663);


Lancelot Todd (1674-1735), Maryland Planter; m. Elizabeth Rockhold (dau. of John and Mary Rockhold);

Ruth Todd, m. Michael Dorsey (1713-1776); son of Colonel John and Honor (Elder) Dorsey;

Sarah Dorsey (1739-) m. Richard Berry (b. July 20, 1732); son of Jeremiah and Mary Berry;

Ruth Berry (1762-1846) m. Captain Samuel Griffith (1752-1833).

Ref. to Gorsuch and Lovelace:
"The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," p. 48 (under Thomas Todd),

ARM OF GORSUCH: gules, a fesse between three crosses crosslet fitches or.

CREST: a wolf rampant argent, collared gules.

MOTTO: Sola Salus Servire Deo.
"The Only Salvation Is to Serve God."
SANDYS

Sir Edwin Sandys, Archbishop of York;


Ann Gorsuch, 1638-95, dau. of Rev. John and Anne (Lovelace) Gorsuch, m. Captain Thomas Todd, p. 848.

Ref. to Sandys:
(under Sir William Lovelace.)

WARNER

James Warner, d. 1673; warden of Elizabeth River Ch., in Sewell's Point, Va., 1649. Removed to Md. in 1651, settling at "Warner's Neck" adjoining the Howards and the Hammonds on the Severn River. Of "Warner's Hall," family seat: "The occupants of these old seats are characterized," says a writer, as "families of first consequence in the Colony, having good libraries, descended from English gentlemen, and all of them having Coats of Arms of undoubted authority."


James Warner m. Elizabeth Harris, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Lee) Harris, of South River.

Sarah Warner, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Harris) Warner, m. Colonel Henry Ridgely 1st, 1645-1710, as 2nd wife.


Colonel Henry Ridgely, III, 1690-1750, m. Elizabeth Warfield, 1706-1762; dau. of Benjamin Warfield.

Sarah Ridgely, m. Colonel Charles Greenberry Griffith, p. 733

Sir Bernard Burke in his "Armory and Heraldry" gives the Warner family nineteen coats-of-arms.

References:
"The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," mentioned pp. 70, 78.

857
ADAMS

Sir Thomas Adams, b. 1586; d. Feb. 24, 1667; Lord Mayor of London;

Margaret Adams, dau. of Sir Thomas Adams;
   m. Colonel Edward Clagett (b. abt. 1605) of London;

Captain Thomas Clagett, 1640-1703/6; officer in British Navy; immigrant to Am.; Captain of Calvert Co., Md., Militia 1683-96; Commr. Calvert Co., 1680; “Weston” one of his estates;
   m. Sarah Patterson (or Pattison)

Richard Clagett (1680-1752) m. Deborah (Dorsey) Ridgely, “widow Ridgely,” dau. of Hon. John and Pleasance (Ely) Dorsey;

Mary Clagett, d. Oct. 15, 1792, m. Jeremiah Berry (b. 1712-d. 1760) p. 838.

References:

BALDWIN

John Baldwin (Quaker), b. 1639/40; d. 1684; of South River. He was a descendant of John Baldwyn, hero of 1622. m. Elizabeth ———

Ruth Baldwin, dau. of John and Elizabeth Baldwin,
   m. Captain Philip Howard (1649-1701.) He was one of Her Majesty’s Justices in 1694. Fought against the Nanticoke Indians. Youngest son of Matthew, immigrant.

Hannah Howard, dau. of Philip and Ruth (Baldwin) Howard,
   m. Major Charles Hammond (1678-1713) who was Burgess for Anne Arundel Co., 1710-13;

Captain John Hammond, d. 1753; son of Major Charles and Hannah (Howard) Hammond, m. Ann Dorsey, d. abt. 1786; dau. of Colonel Edward Dorsey and 2nd wife, Margaret Larkin.

Ruth Hammond, 1733-1782, dau. of Captain John Hammond and Ann Dorsey
   m. Hon. Henry Griffith
NUTHALL

John Nuthall, 1620-1667, son of John of London. Came to St. Mary’s County about 1661. Acquired 2,000 acres of land which he called “Cross Manor,” and another estate of 2,000 acres called “St. Elizabeth Manor.” He was signer of the Submission to Parliament, and was an Indian trader and Justice from 1663 to 1667, in St. Mary’s County. Married Elizabeth (Bacon) Holloway (widow of John Holloway). Issue: three children, John, James and Eleanor.

Eleanor Nuthall, d. ante 1704, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Bacon) Nuthall; m. Colonel Thomas Sprigg (1630-1704) of “Northampton,” ancestral seat of the Sprigg family. Commr. for Calvert Co., Md.

Eleanor Sprigg, dau. of Colonel Thomas and Eleanor (Nuthall) Sprigg; m. Thomas Hilleary, b. circa 1640; d. 1697/98. Their daughter, Mary Hilleary, m. Benjamin Berry; and their son, Jeremiah Berry, m. Mary Clagett.

Ref.: (Thomas Hilleary mentioned as father of Mary Hilleary) “Virkus,” Vol. I, p. 921 (under Berry.)

References to Nuthall:
“Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland,” p. 207.

HARRIS

William Harris, d. 1673, pioneer of South River, Anne Arundel Co., Md.; London merchant; given grant with others of 8,000 acres of land in Charles City Co., Va. Removed to Maryland 1650; m. Elizabeth Lee, Quakeress.

Elizabeth Harris, of South River.

dau. of William and Elizabeth (Lee) Harris;
m. James Warner, d. 1673; originally from Virginia; removed to Severn River, Md., at “Warner’s Neck;”

Sarah Warner, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Harris) Warner,
m. Colonel Henry Ridgely, I (1645-1710) p. 763.

References:
BROWNE

From Sir Stephen Browne of Wales, "who m. Eva, sister of Griffith, Prince of Wales, there descended Sir John Browne of Essex, and Thomas Browne, of London; from whom descended Thomas Browne, heir, and John Browne, second son, of London.

"The crest of this Browne family," says Burk, "is a Stork."

John Browne, of London, d. abt. 1673. In 1663, "John Browne, mariner of London, bought two tracts, "Hope" and "Increase," near Round Bay. These tracts showing the history of their purchase, are to be seen in our Record Office, in the name of Richard Warfield and at his request, were so recorded among the restored records after the burning of the State House. As no transfer attended the record, the inference is clear; they came into Warfield's possession through his wife, Elinor Browne, the heiress of Captain John Browne, of London..."

John Browne m. ———;

Elinor Browne, dau. of Captain John Browne, mariner, who ran two transports between London and Annapolis; m. in 1670, Richard Warfield, 1640-1704, an important Colonial figure; military officer, and one of the first vestrymen of St. Anne's Church, in Annapolis.

Benjamin Warfield, 1687-1717/18, son of Richard and Elinor (Browne) Warfield; m. in 1704, Elizabeth Duvall. Their daughter, Elizabeth Warfield, m. COLONEL HENRY RIDGELY, III; etc. p. 765.


WYATT

Nicholas Wyatt, d. 1673; Will admitted to probate January 22, 1673; pioneer surveyor of the Severn. Removed from Virginia to Maryland. He was connected with the Puritans in Virginia and the Quakers in Maryland. His patents were: "Wyatt's Hill," "Wyatt's Harbor," and "Wayfield." m. Damaris ———.

Sarah Wyatt, dau. of Nicholas and Damaris Wyatt, was the first wife of COLONEL EDWARD DORSEY, etc. p. 795.

References:
"The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties," pp. 57-8 (under Edward Dorsey.)
SPRIGG

Col. Thomas Sprigg (1630-1704), from Kethering, Northamptonshire, Eng., came to Northampton Co., Va., before 1650; removed to Calvert Co., Md., 1661. Received grant of 1,000 acres of land from Lord Baltimore in Prince George's Co., Md., which he called Northampton.” Commr. for Calvert Co., 1661; Justice 1667-74; signed the Submission to Parliament. Married 1st Katherine ———; 2nd, ante Sept. 1668, Eleanor Nuthall, dau. of John Nuthall and Eleanor (Bacon) Holloway.


Eleanor Sprigg, dau. of Colonel Thomas and his 2nd wife, Eleanor (Nuthall) Sprigg; m. 2nd and as second wife; Thomas Hilleary (1640-1697/98);

Ref.: Vol. V, p. 169 (under Hilleary.)

Mary Hilleary (d. post 1719), dau. of Thomas and Eleanor (Sprigg) Hilleary; m. Benjamin Berry (1670-1719).

Ref.: Vol. I, p. 921 (Mary is mentioned as dau. of Thomas Hilleary), under Berry.

Jeremiah Berry (1712-1769), son of Benjamin and Mary (Hilleary) Berry; m. Mary Clagett (d. Oct. 15, 1792), dau. of Richard and Deborah (Dorsey) Clagett, known as “widow Ridgely.”


HILLEARY


Mary Hilleary, dau. of Thomas and Eleanor (Sprigg) Hilleary, m. BENJAMIN BERRY (1670-1719)

(Berry line from here) p. 840.
NORWOOD

Captain John Norwood, d. 1673, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., m. Ann ———. "Norwood's Fancy", owned by Captain Norwood, was near Round Bay. He located upon the Severn River, with the Dorseys and Howards as neighbors. Commissioned in 1661 "to command all forces from head of river to south side of the Patapsco." High Sheriff in 1657-8; Justice, Anne Arundel County, 1664-5.

"The following record shows that he was a man of influence among the Virginia settlers: 'John Norwood demands 600 acres for transporting self, wife and two children, John and Andrew, and two servants, John Hays and Elizabeth Hill, in 1650.'"

Susannah Norwood, dau. of Captain John and Ann Norwood, m. John Howard, Gent., 1635-1664, son of the immigrant Matthew. (She was widow Stephens.)

Captain John Howard, Jr., 1667-1703/4, son of John Howard, Gent., and Susannah Norwood.
m. 1st, Mary Warfield;
m. 2nd, Katherine (Greenberry) Ridgely, widow of Henry Ridgely, Jr. She was b. 1674; d. 1703.

Katherine Howard, b. circa 1702; d. 1783; daughter of Captain John and Katherine Howard;
m. ORLANDO GRIFFITH, pp. 732, 737.

References:

JONES

William Jones, Sr., d. 1705; was a Justice of Anne Arundel Co., in 1676; m ———.

Elizabeth Jones, dau. of William Jones, Sr., and his wife;
m. circa 1680, Captain John Duvall (d. 1711), son of Mareen;

Elizabeth Duvall, b. 1687, dau. of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Jones) Duvall; m. Benjamin Warfield (1676-1717/18);


References to Jones:

862
SNOWDEN

Major Richard Snowden, d. May 20, 1711, of Birmingham, England, immigrated to Am. about 1658, and became progenitor of the Snowden family in Md. In 1675 he acquired interest in land called “Iron Mine” and in 1685 by grant from Lord Baltimore a 1,976 acres tract of land called “Robin Hood Forest.” He m. Elizabeth Grosse, dau. of Roger Grosse. Children: Captain Richard, Jr., and Samuel Snowden.

Captain Richard Snowden, Jr., son of Richard and Elizabeth (Grosse) Snowden. “He signed as Military officer the address of their Majesties, King William and Mary, of England,” in 1696. He was builder of the famous “Birmingham Manor” about 1690, which remained in the family for 200 yrs., until destroyed by fire in 1891. He m. Mary Linthicum, dau. of Thomas. Children: (1) Thomas Snowden, d. y., and (2) Richard Snowden, III.

Richard Snowden, III, son of Capt. Richard and Mary (Linthicum) Snowden, inherited his father's and grandfather's estates; also obtained additional grants from Lord Baltimore, becoming one of the wealthiest men in Maryland.

He m. 1st. Elizabeth Coale, in 1709. She died about 1716.

Children:

1 Deborah m. James Brooke (son of Roger);
2 Eliza m. John Thomas (son of Sam'l and Mary (Hutchins) T.)
3 Mary, b. 1712; m. 1730 Samuel Thomas (son of Sam'l and Mary Thomas)

He m. 2nd in 1717: Elizabeth Thomas (dau. of Samuel). She d. 1775;
4 Richard (1719/20-1754) m. Elizabeth Crowley;
5 Thomas (1722-1750/51) m. Mary Wright (dau. of Henry)
6 Ann m. Captain Henry Wright Crabb (son of Ralph)
7 Margaret m. John Contee
8 Samuel (1727-1801) m. Elizabeth Thomas (dau. of Philip)
9 Elizabeth m. Joseph Cowman
10 John m. Rachel Cowman (dau. of Richard)

Ann Snowden, dau. of Richard Snowden, III, m. Capt. Henry Wright Crabb, p. 874

See reference page 864.
ARMS OF SNOWDEN: Argent on a fesse azure, between three escallops, gules, three mullets azure, pierced of the field.

CREST: A peacock in his pride

MOTTO: Dum Spiro, spero.

Outline of Descent From

LIONEL de WELLES, a Knight of the Garter

1 Lionel de Welles, K. G., died 1461, m. Joan Waterton.

2 Margaret Welles, m. Thomas Dymoke of Scrivelsby, Co. Lincoln.

3 Margaret Dymoke, m. Thomas FitzWilliam of Mablethorpe, Co. Lincoln.

4 Jane FitzWilliam, m. (2) Robert Bradbury of Manclanden, Co. Essex.

5 William Bradbury (1480-1550), m. Eleanor Fuller.

6 William Bradbury, died about 1550, married and had

7 Henry Bradbury, m. Mary Nicholls.

8 Mary Martha Bradbury, m. Adam Bettenham.

9 Elizabeth Bettenham, m. James Wilford.

10 Thomas Wilford, of Granbrook, Co. Kent, m. Rose Wettenhall.


12 Anne Sandys, m. Sir William Barne of Woolwich, died 1633.

13 Anne Barne, m. Sir William Lovelace of Woolwich, England (Knighted 1609).

14 Anne Lovelace m. 1628 Rev. John Gorsuch, of Walkeholme, Herts.

15 Anne Gorsuch, m. 1655 Captain Thomas Todd, Justice and Burgess.

16 Capt. Lancelot Todd (1675-1735) m. Elizabeth Rockhold.

17 Ruth Todd m. Michael Dorsey (1712-1776).

18 Sarah Dorsey m. Richard Berry.

19 Ruth Berry m. Captain Samuel Griffith.

20 Michael Berry Griffith, m. Lydia Ridgely Crabb.

21 Brig.-Gen'l. Summerfield Griffith, m. Sarah Emily Simpson.

22 Emmie Griffith, m. Matthew Cartwright Roberts.


Mary Elizabeth Griffith

Signet

The Society of Descendants of

KNIGHTS OF THE MOST NOBLE ORDER OF THE GARTER

SAMUEL GRIFFITH
was born: May 7, 1752, in Montgomery County, Maryland
died: May 12, 1833, in Montgomery County, Maryland
resided: Frederick and Montgomery Counties, Maryland.
married: 1st, Rachel Warfield, born October 1, 1757, the daughter of John and Rachel (Dorsey) Warfield
Children: Lyde, born January 13, 1774
married: 2nd, Ruth Berry, daughter of Richard and Sarah (Dorsey) Berry, by Rev. J. Threlkeld, of Cabin John, April 1, 1779.
born: March 5, 1762
died: May 23, 1846. Will proved in Montgomery County.
Children: Fifteen and one by 1st marriage. See p. 734.

REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE:
“Captain Samuel Griffith was one of the Committee of Observation appointed at a meeting of the inhabitants of Frederick County, January 24, 1775, to carry the Resolves of the American Congress and the Provincial Convention into execution.”

Revolutionary soldier and officer, entering the army under General Lafayette. He and his brother Philemon were with Lafayette in the battles of Germantown and Brandywine.

Commissioned Captain of the 3rd Maryland Regiment December 10, 1776, Captain 7th Co., 3rd Battalion Regular, Continental Army, 1777.

In 1825 when General Lafayette visited the United States, he was given a large reception in Annapolis, thus giving him opportunity of meeting again his old comrades in arms. Samuel Griffith being present, “these old heroes met, embraced and shed tears,” as told by J. D. Warfield in his book, “The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” p. 349.

References:
“Griffith Genealogy,” p. 49.
“The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties,” p. 349.
“History of Maryland,” by James McSherry, p. 384 (list of officers). Appendix C.
Sword of Captain Samuel Griffith, 3rd, Maryland Regiment, Revolutionary War.
THE SOCIETY OF THE CINCINNATI

In the Maryland Magazine, Volume XLI, No. 4, p. 330, published by the Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, is given a list of officers of the Revolutionary Army, whose descendants are eligible for membership in the Society because of services during the war for independence of said officers. Among these names is that of

Charles Griffith
2nd Lieutenant, 3rd Maryland Continental Infantry

Along with this is a list of Revolutionary officers, whose progeny are represented in the Society of today. Among these names are those of:

Lieutenant John Griffith
7th Maryland Continental Infantry

and

Lieut. Col. Commandant John Eager Howard
2nd Maryland Continental Infantry
ISRAEL GRIFFITH, 1799-1875, OF MARYLAND

(Son of Captain Samuel and brother of Michael Berry Griffith, uncle of John Summerfield Griffith.)

MARYLAND HISTORY NOTES:

"The large canvas of the Griffith children, presented to the Maryland Historical Society in 1917 by Mr. John G. Buck, has received a fitting companion in the portrait of their father, Israel Griffith. The donor, Mrs. Charles T. Griffith, also presented the portrait of Jane Rebecca Griffith, Israel's niece."

August, 1944.

See "Anne Arundel Gentry", p. 171.
ISRAEL GRIFFITH

Israel Griffith, born August 17, 1799; died January 19, 1875; was one of the younger sons of Captain Samuel and Ruth (Berry) Griffith. He was born in Montgomery County, Maryland, and was married in Frederick County, September 28, 1824, to Sarah Ann Griffith (b. 1803), the daughter of Philemon and Eleanor (Jacob) Griffith. Their children were:

1. Charles Henry
2. Mary Eleanor
3. Frances Ann
4. Alverda
5. Israel, Jr. (d. unmarried)
6 & 7. Israel, Jr., and Sarah Ann (twins)
8. George (d. in i.)
9. Emma
10. David Israel Griffith

"Charles Henry Griffith, eldest son of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married in 1846, Catherine Dorsey. They had no children.

Mary Eleanor Griffith, eldest daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married in Baltimore in 1850, Walter Fernandis, Jr., attorney at law. Their children were: Walter, George, Mary Dorsey, William, James H., Isabelle, Samuel and Eleanor Fernandis.

Frances Ann Griffith, daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married in Baltimore in 1848, Dr. James C. Worthington, son of Judge G. D. Worthington. Their children were: Israel Griffith (who died young) and Sarah Ann Worthington.

Alverda Griffith, daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married December 9, 1852, in Baltimore, her distant kinsman, Romulus R. Griffith, Jr., son of Romulus R. and Rachel Howard (Meriweather) Griffith. Their children were: Leonore, Frederick Augustus Tilten, Mary Elizabeth (who m. 1st James Weedon, 2nd Francis Monroe), Alverda, married John G. Buck; Lillian Meriweather, married William P. Turner; Olivia Howard, who married M. N. Packard, and Romulus Riggs Griffith, III, who married Margaret E. Hammond (p. 158).

Sarah Ann Griffith, daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith, married Joseph H. Ruddach, First Lieutenant of the Chesapeake Riflemen, Company F, of the Mexican War (p. 149).

Emma Griffith, daughter of Israel and Sarah Ann Griffith (b. 1842; m. Charles R. Coleman, Jr., in Baltimore, 1862.)

Ref. to above: "Article by Emily Emerson Lantz," p. 179; also "Anne Arundel Gentry," p. 171.
CHILDREN OF MR. AND MRS. ISRAEL GRIFFITH OF BALTIMORE

by Oliver Tarbell Eddy

Painted in the Griffith home, No. 43 Hopkins Place (east side near Lombard St.) about 1844. Left to right: Israel Jr., Sarah Ann, Mary Eleanor, Frances Ann (wearing muff), Alvenda (at door) and Emma (seated on floor).

H would be hard to find a scene more revealing of an early Victorian home of Baltimore than this canvas measuring 53 by 100½ inches. Here are shown in meticulous detail the costumes, jewelry, furniture, and decorations of the period, as well as the figures and faces which prompted the loving parents to order the picture. The room shown is the back parlor, from the windows of which a glimpse of the harbor may be seen.

The two children at left were twins, Israel Jr., died unmarried at the age of 28. Sarah Ann became Mrs. Joseph Ruddach. Mary Eleanor married Walter Farnam, attorney. Frances Ann was twice married, first to Dr. James C. Worthington and secondly to Dr. William H. Hungerford. Alvenda became the wife of her cousin, Rounlus R. Griffith, Jr., while Emma married Charles R. Coleman. All these couples lived in this city and left descendants. Israel Sr., was a native of Montgomery County, scion of a line originating with William Griffith of Anne Arundel. He operated a wholesale drygoods house situated at Baltimore Street and Hopkins Place.

Oliver Tafhel Eddy is known except that from 1842 to 1851 he is listed in Baltimore directories as a portrait painter. He seems to have been rather prolific. The Society owns two other paintings which are attributed to him, both of Jane Rebecca Griffith, and cousin to the subjects of the group portrait. The Society also owns unattributed portraits of Israel, Sr., and of another member of the clan, William Hands Griffith.

Presented to the Society in 1917 by Mr. John Gill Buck as a memorial to Mrs. Buck (Alvenda Griffith), daughter of the young lady at the door in the picture, the canvas has recently been cleaned and restored, and hung in the Society's main gallery. For their generosity in defraying the cost of this work thanks are returned to Messrs. John A. Buck, John Vernon Bonvier, Joseph Katz, Philip B. Perelman, Sam Wotheild G. Roberts, and the late Morris Schapiro.

Maryland History Notes, Volume 4, Number 3, November, 1946. Published quarterly by the Maryland Historical Society.
Mrs. Emily Griffith Roberts,
606 Griffith Avenue,
Terrell, Texas.

Dear Mrs. Roberts:

I am sending under separate cover the second print of the photograph of the painting of the Griffith family group, as you requested.

The data we have on the children of Israel Griffith, painted by Oliver T. Eddy about 1844, is as follows:

1. Israel Griffith, Jr. (1835–63).
3. Mary Eleanor Griffith (Mrs. Walter Fernandes) (1828–?).
   (Mrs. William H. Hungerford)
5. Alverda Griffith (Mrs. Romulus R. Griffith, Jr.) (1832–?).
6. Emma Griffith (Mrs. Charles R. Coleman, Jr.) (1842–?).

I hope that this information will be helpful to you.

Sincerely yours,

[Signature]

William D. Hoyt, Jr.
Assistant Director
March 27, 1945

Mr. Summerfield G. Roberts
Allen Building
Dallas, Texas

Dear Mr. Roberts:

In reply to your letter of March 20th, I am instructed to state that the Society is not willing to part with the portrait of Mr. Israel Griffith, which was recently received by gift. Since the Society owns a very large and handsome portrait of the five children of Mr. Israel Griffith and this forms a principal feature in our Main Gallery, it is most unlikely that the Society at any time will be willing to part with the portrait. It is true that the latter was apparently painted after death by a not very accomplished artist.

I trust that you will not think me presumptuous in asking whether you would care to contribute to the restoration of the large portrait of the Griffith children already referred to. This picture measures about 9'x7', and a superior job of restoration is being done by the experts of the Walters Art Gallery of this city. The cost will be $300. Of this amount, Mr. John G. Buck, who donated the picture, is contributing $100. The rest has been made up by various friends of the Society, with the exception of $65 which is not yet underwritten. A small view of the picture can be seen in the enclosed circular where I have marked the page.

Should you feel disposed to aid in this restoration, the Society will be most grateful.

Very truly yours,

[Signature]
Director

JWF/fdb
Enclosure
RELATIONSHIP OF JOHN S. GRIFFITH TO CHILDREN OF ISRAEL GRIFFITH

Painting of Israel Griffith’s Children, Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Md.

Samuel Griffith m. 2nd Ruth Berry

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Children of Samuel Griffith</th>
<th>Children of Israel Griffith</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Israel Griffith m. Sarah Ann Griffith in 1824</td>
<td>Charles Henry m. in 1864 Catherine Dorsey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Eleanor (1828-?) m. Walter Fernandis, Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Frances Ann (1830-63) m. J. C. Worthington &amp; Wm. Hungerford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Alverda (1832-?) m. Romulus R. Griffith, Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Israel, Jr. (1835-)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah Ann (1835-58) m. Joseph Ruddach</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Emma (1842-?) m. Charles R. Coleman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brothers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael B. Griffith m. Lydia R. Crabb</td>
<td>John Summerfield Griffith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>and others</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred Griffith and others</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

MYSTERY PORTRAIT OF CARROLL

The most intriguing recent gift is a small portrait on wood reputedly of Charles Carroll of Carrollton. It is unsigned, but has on the back what purports to be Rembrandt Peale’s receipt for $150 dated at Philadelphia, May 5, 1810. This picture was sent in by Mrs. George A. Elliott, who does not vouch for the authenticity of the painting and is interested in the solution of the mystery. The resemblance to Carroll is not impressive.

The large canvas of the Griffith children, presented to the Society in 1917 by Mr. John G. Buck, has received a fitting companion in the portrait of their father, Israel Griffith. The donor, Mrs. Charles T. Griffith, also presented the portrait of Jane Rebecca Griffith, Israel’s niece. Mrs. Joseph H. Siegel gave the Hallwig portraits of two outstanding German Jewish citizens of Baltimore, Louis Ash and his wife, Emma (Gutman) Ash. These were accompanied by a valuable lot of ambrotypes and photographs of members of the Ash family and others.

Ref.: Maryland Historical Notes, published quarterly by Maryland Historical Society.
CAPTAIN HENRY WRIGHT CRABB, 1722/23-1764
of Maryland

Painted by the very eminent early American portrait painter, Matthew Pratt, in the late 1760s.

Captain Henry Wright Crabb was delegate from Frederick County, to the General Assembly, March 7, 1749.

He was son of Ralph and Priscilla (Sprigg) Crabb, and he married Ann Snowden, daughter of Richard.

JEREMIAH CRABB, 1760-1800
Soldier and Statesman
Painted in 1790 by Colonel John Trumbull (1756-1845)
Portrait in oil, with original hand carved gilt frame.
BRIGADIER-GENERAL JEREMIAH CRABB, p. 211

Jeremiah Crabb was born in Maryland in the year 1760, son of Captain Henry Wright and Ann (Snowden) Crabb. He married Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith, 1764-1824, daughter of Colonel Charles Greenberry Griffith and wife, Sarah Ridgely.

Member Lower House Maryland Assembly, 1768-1792, and was the first man elected from Montgomery County to the Congress of the United States, 1795-96. Democratic ticket.

He owned considerable lands and resided on his estate near Rockville, Montgomery County. Here he died in 1800 and was interred in the family burial ground there.

MILITARY RECORD:

He served in the Revolutionary War as 2nd Lieutenant, 7th Company, 4th Battalion, Regulars, Continental Army, March, 1777; 1st Lieutenant, December 1777; and was appointed Brigadier-General of militia in 1794. He served as General with Henry Lee in the Pennsylvania Whiskey Rebellion in 1794.

ARMES OF CRABB

Shield: Azure, a chevron between three fleur-de-lis or.

Crest: a lion's gamb erased holding a dagger ppr.

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

This is to certify that the portrait of Jeremiah Crabb, soldier and statesman of Maryland, born 1760, died 1800, is the original portrait, painted from life about 1790 by General John Trumbull (1756-1843) aide-de-camp to General George Washington in the American Revolution.

The condition of this painting is described in full in an illustrated booklet which can be considered as part of this affidavit. It was repaired some seventy or eighty years ago, otherwise it is in perfect condition.

This painting along with a set of six solid silver cups, also the property of General Jeremiah Crabb and so marked, and an 18th Century silver tankard, the property of Colonel Charles Greenberry Griffith, (1744-1792) and a pair of Sheffield wine coolers belonging to the last named Colonel Griffith, all came from the collections of the late John J. Gilbert of Baltimore, Md., who was at one time the president of the noted chemical and drug firm in Baltimore, Gilbert Bros. John J. Gilbert housed his wonderful collection of Americana in his palatial home on the corner of Howard and Monument Streets, and on his death in 1923 his collection was sold. A number of his historic pieces went to Richard N. Norris of Philadelphia, and these pieces are now again being offered for sale.

We guarantee the facts as above stated.

House of Peters, Inc.
Fred J. Peters

Sworn before me this 30th day of June, 1942
Samuel B. Tropp, Notary Public

(copy)
THIS PORTRAIT of Brigadier-General Jeremiah Crabb, was greatly desired by my father, John Summerfield Griffith, for the reason that his mother, Lydia, was the daughter of General Crabb. When Mr. Romulus R. Griffith, author of "Griffith Genealogy," visited Texas and his Terrell relations around the turn of the century, his help was enlisted in the matter. He located the portrait on his return to Maryland and wrote my father concerning it. However, nothing came of it. Many years later I tried to locate it, without success. It seems more than wonderful that after forty or fifty years this long desired portrait should come into the family.

Gene

I have not forgotten as to
Gene Crabb's portrait. I moved on the Enemy
as rather my and Thos. man-choose. Philem
or as the Grandson Alfred within a week of
my arrival home. And have an idea
where the portrait is now. But he Alfred thought
he would like to see his Sister living at Rockville,
Mr. I made an effort to locate it as she
might wish it. He was ready to give his
consent that Lon have it. So I am
waiting it hear from Alfred will call
in him again next week. Mrs. Arizona
Nichols. The daughter of Emeline Griffith
comes. He said had the portrait.

This leaves us all fairly well. My
lilacs improves slowly. We move to
the little house for the summer on
Saturday next. My reckoning. Remember
us to pray for me. Keep writing. Send
and thank you all for your family.

[Signature]

A. A. Griffith
SIX SOLID SILVER CAMP CUPS
Formerly owned by General Jeremiah Crabb, 1760-1800.

"This is a matching set of six and were part of his military equipment. Usually these were made to slip into a wood case covered with leather and were carried by officers who were wealthy. These cups are cylindrical in shape with moulded base and lip, and are of the finest workmanship of the 18th Century."

"Cups such as these are rare and valuable, varying in price according to the prominence of the former owner. A set of General George Washington's silver camp cups sold at auction in New York City in 1920 for $1,350.00 for one, and which was bought by William Randolph Hearst." — Mr. F. Peters.
October 3, 1948

Mrs. A. Roberts,

My dear Mrs. Roberts,

Your letter of August 20th was just received by my husband, Romulus Peggo Griffith, whose father wrote the Griffith Genealogy, Gen. Jermaine Craft, born in 1760, was the son of Henry Wright Craft and Isabella Goff. I am Romulus Peggo Griffith.

Yours sincerely,

Margaret Hammond Griffith
Note.

Commission issued to Charles Frederick Griffith, Colonel of the Battalion of Militia to be raised in Frederick Co., for the Flying Camp. Tuesday, March 14th, Ordered Wednesday, Aug. 7, 1776, to march his Battalion in detachments of companies as they shall be armed and equipped, to the City of Philadelphia, subject to the orders of Congress. See letter from Gaming Safety to Deputies of Maryland in Congress and Stone Co. reply. All dated 1775-1776. He was a Member of Congress, Maryland 1782-1783.

Note: General Jeremiah Crabb was the son of Henry Wright Crabb, and Ann, sister of James Brown. He was commissioned 2nd Lieut. Dec. 10, 1776. 1st Lieut. Dec. 18, 1777, he resigned his Commission July 1778. He was Member of Lower House, Maryland Assembly 1783-1791.

Photostatic copy of NOTE, from page 195 of "Griffith Genealogy", belonging to Mrs. C. M. Stout, 411 Chestnut Street, Berwick, Pa., a descendant of General Crabb. This note is in the handwriting of the author, Romulus R. Griffith, and states that General Jeremiah Crabb was the son of Henry Wright Crabb.
CRABB(E)

From Suffolk, Eng.
1594?-1680
Richard Crabbe
m. 1st — Coe
2nd, Alse (?) Wright
(widow of Peter Wright)

ca. 1637-post 1698
Henry Crabbe
m. 1657, Hannah Emmons

children of Richard Crabbe:
Henry Crabbe, called “Mr.” and “Gent.”; mem.

children of Henry Crabbe:
Thomas Crabb, m. Priscilla Sprigg

children of Thomas Crabb:
Ralph Crabb m. Priscilla Sprigg

children of Ralph Crabb
Thomas Crabb (b. 1719) Received “Deer Park”

children of Henry W. Crabb
Capt. Henry Wright Crabb
m. Ann Snowden
Prince George Co., Md.

children of Jeremiah Crabb
Capt. Richard
m. Mary Summers

children of Dr. R. Orme
m. Dr. R. Orme

children of Richard

children of Jeremiah

Brig.-Gen. Jeremiah Crabb
m. Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith

children of Nathaniel

children of Sarah Griffith

children of Elizabeth R.

children of Capt. Richard

children of m. Catherine Chase (dau. Jd. Chase)

children of Thomas W. Howard

children of Capt. Jas. C. Lackland

children of Philemon Griffith

children of m. Nathan Nelson

children of Michael B. Griffith

Note: The above line from Richard to Ralph is found: Virkus, Vol. V. p. 637. CAPTAIN HENRY WRIGHT CRABB is established as the son of RALPH by Dorothy Pieters, Associate Editor of “The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy.”
Steel engraving made from daguerreotype.
JOHN SUMMERFIELD GRIFFITH, p. 221

"Ross' Texas Brigade."
By Victor M. Rose, pp. 135, 136.
Published at The Courier-Journal Book and Job Rooms, 1881.

..."General Griffith is yet comparatively a young man; and the author, his friend, hopes that he may be spared by the grim specter of the glass and scythe yet many years, in which event, he will make much more biography for the second sitting. General Griffith is a gentleman of pleasing address, and his heart is as big as Texas, and as open as his sleeve; of an ardent temperament he is often impulsive, but never rash or unjust; his mind is acute, penetrating, and sagacious, and thoroughly analytical in the examination of practical details, while his judgment is clear and perspicuous. In short, General Griffith is a Napoleonic embodiment of restless energy and indomitable will, guided by an equally balanced mind, who would not have occupied a subordinate position in whatever of life his lot had been cast. In the management of his private estate, he proved himself to be a consummate business manager, commencing with nothing and having accumulated two fortunes.

"In his conduct of the operations of the command at Oakland, Chustenahlah, and Holly Springs, he appeared to the world as a natural born general, and overlapped West Point in its own peculiar province. As a Legislator, he stood primus inter pares, and left the lobby-lined chambers with hands unsmirched and reputation clean. Though unsolicitous for office, and retiring in his disposition, General Griffith would shed honor on the chief magesty of the State, and his administration of the people's affairs would certainly be in the interests of the people.

"The following anecdote is illustrative of the Generals impetuosity: Upon one occasion he was detailing the exciting scenes attendant upon the Confederate entry into Holly Springs, and especially the earnest welcome extended the rebels by the ladies, when his auditor asked: 'And how did you feel, General?' 'Feel!' exclaimed the excited veteran. 'I felt as if I could have charged hell and captured the devil, if the Almighty had commanded me to do so.'"
... "In 1876 he (JSG) was elected member of the Fifteenth Legislature, and aided in placing the new State constitution in operation, and served as chairman of the committee on Public Printing. As a member if this body he won for himself the name of "Watch Dog" to the public treasury. General Griffith was an advanced thinker, and in religion lived ahead of his time. He was no stickler for form or ceremony but for the truth only as he saw it, and he had the courage of his convictions, speaking them openly and fearing naught... His life was filled with acts of benevolence and charity. His sympathy for the afflicted and distressed was boundless, and his heart was full of an abiding love for his fellow man... he died as he had lived, a brave and great man."

"Ross' Texas Brigade."
By Victor M. Rose, p. 123.

"General Griffith was more than a dashing cavalryman, for his analytical mind penetrated far beyond the immediate shock of battle, and took in the salient features of the campaign as a whole. It was he who conceived that master stroke of policy and was the most efficient agent of its execution, "The Holly Springs Raid." He saved the army of Pemberton indubitably, by the movement, and consequently delayed the fall of Vicksburg many months. On the field of Oakland he performed the same army duties of scarce less vital moment."

Head-Quarters First Cavalry Corps,
Spring Hill, Tenn., May 8, 1863

"Lieut.-Colonel J. S. Griffith:
"Colonel, Permit me to offer the testimonial of my high appreciation of you as a gallant, competent, and meritorious officer of unexceptional moral character. It affords me great pleasure to refer to the valuable service rendered by your command at Oakland, Mississippi, in repulsing, and routing, a superior force of the enemy advancing upon Grenada, and thereby saving our retreating army; also the gallant and signal service of yourself, while we were together, and commanded separate brigades on the raid to Holly Springs and West Tennessee. Please accept the assurance of my highest consideration, and with many regards that your continued ill health compels you to leave the corps, and with a wish that you may soon regain your health sufficiently to enter the service again.

I am very respectfully,
W. H. Jackson,
Brigadier-General Commanding Cavalry Corps."
CIVIL WAR ORDERS AND REPORTS
No. 12

Report of Lieut. Col. John S. Griffith, Sixth Regiment, Texas Cavalry, of Engagement at Chustenahlah, Cherokee Nation

HEADQUARTERS SIXTH TEXAS REGIMENT

Camp Hominy Creek, Cherokee Nation, December 27, 1861

Colonel: On the 26th instant, at 12 m., I was ordered by you to move my command up on the right of and parallel with Colonel Lane’s command. This executed brought me to Hominy Creek, when I was further ordered to dismount my men and form a line. When Colonel Lane made his gallant charge on the enemy I ordered my men to their horses, formed, and rapidly advanced in a flanking movement you intended for me to make up the valley for half a mile, crossed over to the west, or battle side of the creek, proceeded a short distance up, and discovered the enemy upon the opposite bank. I charged across the creek, put the enemy to route, continued up the valley something like a half mile further, cutting off all the straggling and then flying Indians in that direction. I then turned to the left in a northwestward direction over the rocky hills and gorges that made into the larger gorge that was then between Colonel Lane’s command and mine. Continuing this course, I crossed over five or six rocky hills, on three of which, behind the rocks, the enemy were in position in considerable numbers. My men gallantly charged in succession, putting them completely to rout. It was during these charges that the brave and gallant Fitzhue and Thomas Arnold fell among the foremost in the fight.

After going about 3 miles in this direction I came to the Cross Hollows. There the enemy were collected in large numbers. Dismounting my men, we poured a galling fire on them at about 125 yards distance, which finally dislodged them. From thence I proceeded in a westward direction, cutting off occasionally straggling Indians, until 3:30 o’clock P.M. The loss of the enemy by my command, as near as can be estimated by myself and officers, is 70 killed; that of my own men, 15 killed and wounded as follows to wit: Company C. Lieutenant Smith commanding, E. V. Howell, mortally wounded in the head; John R. West wounded in the wrist. Company D., Lieutenant Kelly commanding, Bugler J. B. Harris killed; G. W. Coffman, wounded in breast; Company E., Captain Wharton commanding, William Spencer wounded in breast; W. P. Wright wounded in breast and arm; Company F., Sergeant Young commanding, James Green mortally wounded, shoulder and wrist; Henry Ellis, wounded in leg; George
W. Wilson, wounded in chest and arm; Leonard Sheffield, wounded in breast; Company G., Captain Ross commanding, Thomas T. Arnold killed; J. H. Whittington, wounded in groin; Company H., Lieutenant Whittington commanding, First Sergt. R. H. Baker wounded slightly in shoulder; A. M. Keller wounded slightly in hand; Company K., Captain Throckmorton commanding, First Lieutenant G. S. Fitzhue, killed.

At 3:30 o'clock I started back to where the battle commenced, where I arrived at dark, bringing in 75 women and children as prisoners and 3 negroes and 80 horses, which were herewith turned over to you. To the brave and gallant Captains Ross, Hardin, Wharton, and Throckmorton, and Lieutenants Scott, Cummings, Kelley, Smith, and Whittington, and Sergeant Young I am much indebted for the success we had, by their fearless charges in the front of their respective commands, which so signally routed the enemy from every point. I am indebted to Adjutant Gurley and Sergeant-Major Porter for their efficiency in transmitting orders, as well as for good fighting. Lieutenants Truitt, Vance, and Cannon, and every non-commissioned officer and private, for so nobly sustaining their officers, not only deserve my thanks, but the applause of their countrymen. Assistant Surgeon Bradford did good duty as a soldier in the ranks until his presence was required with the wounded, whom he has since constantly and skillfully attended.

Before closing I must return my sincere thanks to Captains Ross, Wharton, and Throckmorton, and Adjutant Gurley, for timely assistance when I was in imminent personal peril, and my gratitude to Providence for crowning our arms with victory.

With respect, I am your obedient servant,

JOHN S. GRIFFITH
Lieut. Col. Comdg. Sixth Regiment,
Texas Cavalry.

Col. James McIntosh, Commanding.

General: I have the honor to submit the following report of the battle of Chustenashlah, which took place in the Cherokee Nation on the 26th of December, 1861:

I left Fort Gibson at 12 m. on the 22nd ultimo with the following force: Five companies of the South Kansas-Texas Regiment, commanded by Lieutenant-Colonel Lane; the available strength of the Sixth Regiment of Texas Cavalry, under Lieutenant-Colonel Griffith; seven companies of the Third (Eleventh) Regiment of Texas Cavalry, commanded by Colonel Young; four companies of my own regiment, Second Arkansas Mounted Riflemen, under Captain Gibson; and Captain Bennett’s company of Texans attached to the headquarters of the division. This force amounted to 1,380 men.

With four days’ cooked rations I left camp early on the morning of the 26th, and moved cautiously toward the stronghold of the enemy among the mountains running back into the Big Bend of the Arkansas. Lieutenant-Colonel Lane, with his regiment, moved in advance. A company of his regiment, under Captain Short, was thrown forward as an advance guard, with orders to throw out flankers well to the right and left. Toward 12 m. we approached Shoal Creek, a tributary of the Verdigris.

As soon as Captain Short had crossed the stream a heavy and continuous firing was opened upon him. The company maintained its position. I immediately ordered Lieutenant-Colonel Griffith with his regiment, to move up on the right, and Colonel Young on the left. The center, composed of Lieutenant-Colonel Lane’s regiment, Captain Bennett’s company, and the detachment of the Second Regiment of Arkansas Mounted Riflemen, then moved forward and crossed the stream in the face of the enemy in large numbers posted to the right on a high and rugged hill, with its sides covered with oak trees. The enemy continued their fire upon us. Colonel Young promptly crossed the stream and formed upon the left of the center, which was already in line of battle. Lieutenant-Colonel Griffith, with his regiment, was ordered to march up the stream, which flowed at the base of the hill on which the enemy was posted, and after coming opposite their left flank to dismount, cross the stream, and attack him in the flank. All these orders were promptly and efficiently executed, and the whole force ready for action. The enemy was in a very strong position, and
from it observed our actions, in happy innocence of the gallant resolve which animated the hearts of those in the valley below them. The Seminoles, under the celebrated Chief Halke Tustenuggee, were in front on foot, posted behind the trees and rocks, while others were in the line near the summit of the hill.

After charging some distance on the extreme left, the gallant Colonel Young, observing that the enemy were moving to the more rugged part of the field of battle on the right, with ready foresight rapidly moved his regiment to that position of the field, and succeeded in cutting off many of the enemy. Lieutenant-Colonel Griffith, having obeyed the first order given him, observing the enemy flying from the hill, rapidly mounted his command and moved forward up the stream, crossed it some distance above, and gallantly encountered the enemy, who had made a stand near their principal encampment. The enemy by this time were much scattered and had retreated to the rocky gorges amid the deep recesses of the mountains, where they were pursued by our victorious troops and routed in every instance with great loss. They endeavored to make a stand at their encampment, but their efforts were ineffectual, and we were soon in the midst of it. Property of every description was scattered around. The battle lasted until 4 o'clock, when the firing gradually ceased, and we remained victors in the center of Hopoeithleyohola's camp.

JAMES McINTOSH
Colonel, Commanding Division.

DES ARK, ARK., April 14, 1862

GENERAL: In this report of the part taken by the troops under my command in the late action at Elkhorn, to do them justice for their services, I must detail the events of a few days preceding the engagement:

I regret much the temporary absence of my Lieutenant-Colonel, J. S. Griffith, which deprived him of the privilege of mingling in the fight.

B. WARREN STONE
Colonel Sixth Texas Cavalry

GENERAL EARL VAN DORN.
Commanding Trans-Mississippi District.

Report of Lieut.-Colonel John S. Griffith, Sixth Texas Cavalry
Commanding Cavalry Brigade of Skirmish at Oakland, Miss.,
December 3

HEADQUARTERS FIRST TEXAS CAVALRY BRIGADE
Yalabusha County, Miss., December 5, 1862

GENERAL: In obedience to your order I left Tobytubbyville on
the 29th ultimo with the First Texas Legion, numbering 458 men,
under command of Lieut. Col. (E.R.) Hawkins; the Third Texas
Regiment (437 men), commanded by Lieut. Col. (J.S.) Goggess;
the Sixth Texas Regiment (396 men), commanded by Capt. Jack
Wharton, and Captain Francis McNally’s battery of four guns, un¬
der command of Lieut. David W. Hudgens.

On the 30th I arrived after a forced march, at Oakland, and hearing
that a body of 2,000 of the enemy’s cavalry had crossed the Memphis
and Grenada Railroad 5 or 6 miles south of this point en route for
Coffeyville and to destroy the Central Railroad between this place
and Grenada, I gave pursuit. The enemy, hearing of my approach,
fled back to Charleston and Mitchell Cross-Roads, near the Bird’s
Ferry, on the Yocknapatalfa.

On the 1st instant I went down on the west side of the Central
Railroad to Grenada, restored confidence there, causing several trains
to be sent to the army then retreating. Called on General Winter,
who was then in command at this point, and by whom I was informed
that the enemy were in Preston in strong force. I determined to go to
Preston at once, attack and harass them, and if possible keep them
off our train then coming down the Central road to Grenada, knowing
that if they proved too heavy for me, I could show them that Texans
could retreat when necessary, as well as fight. The rain pouring down
in torrents, making the road heavy, I left my battery with a small
detachment of men whose horses had already given out (from) the
continued forced marches I had made from pillar to post in order
to both find the enemy, and create an impression upon them that there
was a large force in this section.

On the 2nd instant I dashed into Preston and found the enemy had
fallen back to Mitchell’s Cross-Roads for re-enforcements upon hear¬
ing I had arrived at Grenada.
(Continued)

WHEN MAINS PAINT TACK IS IT DANGEROUS?

One important rule is painted when

However, I think it may be useful to mention a point I made earlier in the chapter on the importance of proper electrical grounding. Proper grounding is essential to ensure safety and prevent electrical hazards. Inadequate grounding can lead to serious electrical problems, including electrical shocks and fires. It is important to ensure that all electrical equipment is properly grounded and that all electrical connections are made securely. This will help to prevent electrical hazards and ensure the safety of everyone in the vicinity.

I hope that this chapter has provided some valuable information on the importance of proper electrical grounding. If you have any questions or concerns, please do not hesitate to contact me. I am always available to provide assistance and advice.

Thank you for reading this chapter, and I hope you have found it informative and helpful.
On the morning of the 3rd I moved up toward Oakland. Arriving there, I learned that a body of the enemy under General (C. C.) Washburn, of 7,000 or 8,000 strong, consisting of infantry, artillery, and cavalry, were moving upon Oakland from Mitchell's Cross-Roads. I determined to fight him at the junction of the road upon which he was traveling, with the Charleston road, and half a mile beyond Oakland. I ordered Colonel Boggess to make a demonstration on the enemy's left flank and rear, Captain Wharton on the left on the Charleston road, and Colonel Hawkins and Maj. (John H.) Brooks, who was in command of the advance guard composed of three companies, to the center. Major Brooks, being in advance, engaged the enemy, Colonel Hawkins, dismounting his Legion under cover of a small hill, moved up to his assistance. General Washburn moved up through a long lane, and when he arrived within 200 yards of us opened his batteries upon us, pouring in grape and canister at a fearful rate and with a rapidity that excelled anything I ever saw before. I ordered the charge, and with a wild, defiant shout, the two commands double-quicked it, took the battery, drove back its support, and still pressed on. While this battery was being taken the enemy planted another on their right and commenced cross-firing upon me. I immediately ordered Captain Wharton to dismount his regiment and take that battery. He dismounted his men with the usual eagerness he evinces to discharge his duties in times of danger. At this particular juncture I was informed that the enemy was flanking me on my left. Having fought them a spirited battle of some fifty minutes, I ordered my command "To horse." The safety of the command demanded an immediate withdrawal, which was done in good order to Oakland, where I again formed.

My loss was only 8 wounded (all brought off the field), 2 of whom (severely) were taken to a private house and left in charge of one of my surgeons and a nurse. The enemy lost several killed and I have learned since, 18 wounded. Some of the horses belonging to the battery having been killed, I could bring away but one piece of artillery and four prisoners. Six-shooters, coats, blankets, hats, &c, dropped in such rich profusion by General Washburn's bodyguard, were picked up and borne away in triumph by my boys.

I remained at this place some half an hour. Finding the enemy had concentrated his strength, I fell back 2 miles and selected a place to give him battle. He, however, showed no disposition to follow me, and toward night I fell back 8 miles to a place of safety that my men might rest, as they had had but little rest or sleep for five days and nights in succession.

On the following morning I moved up to fight him again and found he had gone back to the cross-roads. I occupied the place until night and fell back four miles and went into camp.

892
To Colonel Boggess and Captain Wharton I am obliged for the promptness with which they obeyed my orders during the engagement of the 3rd. It was their misfortune and not their fault that they were not under fire.

To Colonel Hawkins, for his skill as well as gallantry, and to Major Brooks, who displayed in an eminent degree those two traits of character so absolutely necessary in a military commander, prudence combined with desperate courage, I am especially indebted for the success attending my efforts.

I would not forget my other officers and men, but to mention the names of some where all did so well would be an injustice when each, in the face of terrible volleys of musketry, canister and grape-shot from artillery, charged to the cannon’s mouth and sent back in dismay the invaders of our soil, beaten and fleeing as chaff before the wind; nor would I forget Providence, to whom all the praise is due.

Very respectfully, your obedient servant,

JOHN S. GRIFFITH

Lieut. Col. (Sixth Texas Cav.) Comdg. First Texas Cav. Brig., Maury’s Division, Army of West Tennessee.

MAJ. GEN. EARL VAN DORN

P. S.—General Van Dorn will pardon me for a report with so many interlineations, &c. It is all the paper I have, and cannot therefore copy it.

HDQRS. DEPT. OF MISSISSIPPI AND EAST LOUISIANA
Water Valley, December 2, 1862

Maj. Gen. STERLING PRICE:

GENERAL: The Lieutenant-General commanding directs you to collect all your men and hold them in readiness; prepare your batteries and ammunition for action; put out pickets at all points for observation. Skirmishing reported in rear; will inform you further. Push on your wagon trains and the cavalry brigade in advance to assist Colonel Griffith. Keep infantry regiment with train in advance.

I am respectfully, your obedient servant,

R. W. Memminger
Assistant Adjutant-General.

JOHN DALRYMPLE to C.

"Dear Sir,

I have just been informed by my people at the Ministry of Finance of a new policy they are planning to implement.

This policy aims to increase the efficiency of the national economy by reducing the current deficit. It involves a series of measures designed to boost productivity and reduce costs.

I am confident that these measures will prove beneficial not only to the government but also to the people in general.

Yours sincerely,

[Signature]

[Date]

[Ministry Letterhead]
HEADQUARTERS
Water Valley, December 3, 1862, 8:15 o'clock

Lieutenant-General PEMBERTON, Commanding:

GENERAL: I enclose you a dispatch from Colonel Griffith, just received. # Maury's division has just arrived at this point. Lovell's troops are on the road to Lawsher's, and will be across the river, he says, about 10 o'clock p.m. Gregg is marching upon Springdale road; will be up soon. Maury will bivouac just behind the town. All will move in the morning at 4 o'clock.

Maury says there has been no heavy skirmishing in rear today. No artillery firing. Thinks there has been nothing but cavalry. All will march at 4 o'clock in the morning.

Respectfully,

EARL VAN DORN

Major General

# Not found.

"Rebellion Record," Series 1, Vol. XVII. 778.
Coffeeville, December 4, 1862

Lieutenant-General PEMBERTON:

Enemy fallen back from Oakland; reported by Colonel Griffith. Cavalry still following. Have ordered all our cavalry to Harding Station to fall on their flank. Maury and Lovell will march tomorrow at 8 o'clock; will get to Grenada about sundown. Train of cars with sick and property will be in soon.

EARL VAN DORN

Major-General

December 4, 1862, 8 a.m.

General VAN DORN:

The enemy fell back to Oakland last night and are now progressing this way this morning. I shall move on them to Oakland immediately and get after and harass them. Don’t fear for our train in this quarter; the danger is lower down. I can and will keep them back from Oakland and Preston east. A cavalry force thrown out by you west of Torrance Depot would be prudent.

Yours very truly

JOHN S. GRIFFITH

Colonel, Commanding Brigade Texas Cavalry.

Col. Robert McCulloch has arrived. He will move on to Oakland via Preston road.

GRIFFITH

HDQRS. TWELFTH REGIMENT MICHIGAN INFANTRY

Middleburg, Tenn., Dec. 27, 1862

A few minutes before 11 o'clock a flag appeared. I met the bearer a short distance in front of my blockhouse. He demanded an unconditional and immediate surrender in the name of Colonel Griffith, commanding Texas brigade. I did not like the manner of the bearer of the flag (he appeared pompous and overbearing, thinking, I suppose, that they had a sure thing of us), and I sent my compliments to Colonel Griffith, with the answer that I would surrender when whipped, and that while he was getting a meal we would try and get a mouthful. He wheeled and put spurs to his horse, and I double-quicked it to the block-house. Had scarcely entered it ere the bullets flew about me.

WILLIAM H. GRAVES

Colonel Commanding

Mr. Summerfield G. Roberts,
Allen Building,
Dallas, Texas.

Dear Mr. Roberts:

This somewhat delayed reply to your letter of January 4th has been occasioned by my absence from the city.

The action at Holly Springs, Mississippi, to which I referred in my broadcast took place in December, 1862, when the Confederate General Earl Van Dorn, with a mounted force of some 3,500 men, surprised the Union garrison at Holly Springs, Miss., the advance post of Grant's operations against Vicksburg. He captured the garrison, some 1,500 men, and destroyed stores valued at $1,500,000.00; he then moved farther up the railway attacking a succession of small posts and successfully retired to Grenada. About the same time General Forrest had broken up sixty miles of the railway north of Jackson, Tennessee, interrupting the movement of supplies between Columbus and Memphis. No supplies were to be had in Mississippi; the country had been stripped bare. As a consequence of the raids, therefore, Grant was compelled to place his army on short rations, discontinue his operations against Vicksburg, to fall back on the Memphis and Charleston Railway and reopen his communications with Memphis. The above very brief account is taken from Steele's American Campaigns, the second volume of which has on page 213 a map illustrating graphically Van Dorn's movements. It is said that the Union Commander, a Colonel Murphy, failed either through cowardice or treachery to make a proper defense. Certainly it was a very enterprising and daring operation on the part of Van Dorn and his officers and men, and you have every reason to be proud of having had an ancestor engaged in it. It saved Vicksburg for at least six months, and if advantage was not taken of that to better the Confederate situation in the West, it was not Van Dorn's fault.

I hope the above very brief account of the matter will be of some use to you; you will find it, of course, very much better described in "Battles and Leaders of the Civil War", in Grant's memoirs, or, I think, in Sherman's.

With best wishes, I am

Sincerely yours,

George F. Eliot.
Eds. News—Though I no longer am greeted by the smiling face of my favorite "News"! I am satisfied by a contribution to its columns by an old correspondent, for the benefit of others will find a welcome. What would I not give for a home paper, one copy of the News, that so nobly maintains its dignity amid the mighty storm by which we are now compassed.

—Though diminished in proportions, the voice of the true metal is yet there—though forced to leave its own domicile, the voice there hushed speaks in tones to be heard and felt from out its hiding place in a sister city. I know you like to hear of the "Rebel Texans" no matter where they be and consequently I write. It was my custom in former days to write to the News, but oh! how changed the time—how different the matter; then we were blessed with domestic peace and happiness, but now alas, all symbols of these blessings are gone, and the clash of arms now resound throughout our land. Our once happy homes are now deserted by husband, father and brother, all have left their domestic pursuits, donned the soldier's garb and are boldly battling for their invaded rights, the liberty and independence bequeathed to us by our fathers, fighting for our domestic briths, for the dear wife and tender babe, all, all that renders life dear to man. And what shall be said of Texans, the part they bore in this holy strife? The old Lone Star State will be proud of her sons—well have they done their duty, nobly have they bared their bosoms to the raging storm. Oak Hills, Elk Horn, Shiloh, Manassas, Sharpsburg, Seven Pines, Iuka and hundreds of other battlefields speak proudly of Texas chivalry. But you will ask what are hundreds of other battlefields speak proudly of Texas chivalry. But you will ask what are the boys?—COL. JOHN S. GRIFFITH, our gallant commander, is a bold and daring officer and beloved by all who know him. He enlisted at an early day and commanded a company from Kaufman county. At the organization of his regiment (the 6th) he was elected Lieut. Col. and served as such with credit to himself, (at 1 time he led his regiment in a fight against the Indians where he greatly distinguished himself) till the reorganization of the army for the war, when he was elected Lieut. Col.

Col. Whitfield of the Legion now being absent on account of a wound received in his gallant charge at Iuka, leaves Col. Griffith in command of our Brigade, and should this war long continue, his clear judgment and undoubted skill and bravery as an officer will place him in a similar position by rank proper. Though a young officer, he is an adept in the art of war and is a general favorite alike with the soldiers in the line and officers above him. Col. Whitfield of the Legion is also a fine officer and has already, I believe, been appointed to a similar position. Our army is now in Grenada, but where it will go from there I am unable to say. We are governed by the movements of the enemy, and from their movement now, they will perhaps find us at Vicksburg, or any other place they may please to go. They say they are going there now and God himself shall prevent them, perhaps not, but Confederate bayonets will, you may expect soon to hear of stirring times here in the west but despair not. Our gallant army is equal to the emergency, and when the conflict is over, the hills may be tinged and the valleys run with gore, victory will perch upon our banners, the father of waters will true allegiance bear to the South, and the Queen City of the hills will stand a living monument to Southern patriotism and valor.—The Texans and the army in general are in fine health and good fighting trim. Excuse this hasty scroll. I will keep you advised of our doings hereafter.

As ever yours,

A. B. J.
GEN. JOHN S. GRIFFITH.

John Summerfield Griffith was born on the 17th day of June, A. D., 1820, in Montgomery County, Maryland. His father, Michael Berry Griffith, born Feb. 26, 1797, was the son of Capt. Henry Griffith, who served in the Revolutionary army, and a lineal descendant of the historical Lew- dale of Wales.

Michael B. was married in Maryland on the 28th of Aug., 1823, to Lydia Rigley Crabb, a beautiful and cultured woman, daughter of Gen. Jeremiah and Elizabeth Crabb.

Owing to a series of business reverses, they moved from Maryland to Missouri, with the hope of regaining their lost fortune. Sustaining further losses and their capital reduced greatly, they removed to San Augustine, Texas, April 15, 1839, with a family of six children, three of whom were boys, viz: Jeremiah Crabb, John Summerfield, and Joseph Henry Berry, girls; Ann Elizabeth, Ruth Matilda and Amanda.

Those were the young days of Texas history, and they were forced to accustom themselves to the hardships and privations incident to pioneer life.

Misfortune sits heavily on some hearts, but not on such as these, and with the example set by this heroic wife and mother, shame indeed would it have been to despair. To the subject of this sketch, this trying ordeal of his young life brought forth a rich harvest, implanting the best impulses, a strong will with one dominant idea—success, energy, practical and unremitting, and such sturdy qualities as made of him a man, loved and respected.

His education was received chiefly at home, under the tutelage of his mother, he was endowed with a brilliant and comprehensive intellect, and was noted for his qualities of mind and heart.

He entered the business world as a clerk in a mercantile establishment, and on the following year started out on his own account, acting as salesman during the day, and keeping his books at night. At this time his tasks were arduous being exceedingly conscientious as to detail, his zeal was unremitting. His efforts were rewarded with success for everything prospered with him, and in an incredibly short time he had amassed comparative wealth.

He was married at Nacogdoches in December, 1851, to Sarah Emily Simpson, daughter of John J. and Jane Simpson.

During the winter of '50 he removed to Kaufman County and entered upon the stock trade in addition to his mercantile pursuits. He soon conceived the idea of planting cotton in this county, and this was a source of much good natured merriment on the part of some neighbors who thought Griffith should know that high winds and cotton crops did not go together.

True to his progressive spirit, he planted the first Irish potatoes in this county. His numerous warning were, that they had better be eaten, that he was putting more potatoes in the ground than he would get out.

In 1861 when the civil war was upon us, he was among the first to answer the call of his country. John S. Griffith was called to the command of a voluntary company of cavalry at Rockwall, Texas and was afterward incorporated as Company B, in the regiment organized by Col. Warren B. Stone. Immediately upon the organization of this regiment he was elected lieutenant colonel, which post he filled with honor, as the following words of Victor M. Rose substantiates:

"In that galaxy of glorious stars, whose effulgence yet lights the memory of the "Lost Cause" though its sun has forever
set, none shines with a steadier glow than that consecrated to the name and fame of John S. Griffith.” Unselfish in his characteristics, brave, though sagacious, as becomes a commander, patriotic in all his impulses. Had health been vouchsafed him, a career of glory and usefulness would have crowned his efforts with success. As it was by his consummate address on the hardly contested field of Oakland, and as the central figure of the Holly Springs campaign, he gave ample evidence that he possessed in a pre-eminent degree those lofty, necessary qualities that can only fit a man for command in battle. General Griffith was more than a dashing cavalryman, for his analytical mind penetrated far beyond the immediate shock of battle, and took in the salient features of the campaign as a whole. It was he who conceived that master stroke of policy and was the most efficient agent of its execution—"The Holly Springs Raid." He saved the army of Pemberton indubitably, by the movement, and consequently delayed the fall of Vicksburg many months. On the field of Oakland he performed for the same army duties of scarcely less vital moment.”

Owing to failing health, General Griffith tendered his resignation and returned to Texas in June 1863. Shortly afterward he was elected a member of the Tenth Legislature and served as chairman of the committee on military affairs. He was appointed brigadier-general of State troops on March 1, 1864. The duties of this office were: “To encourage and form volunteer companies and organizations, of such persons as are not subject to militia or other duty, for local defense and all necessary police regulations in the counties where such companies may be raised.”

As a result of the war, General Griffith found himself broken in health, and in impoverished circumstances, but with that pluck and energy characteristic of the man, together with his indomitable will, which would brook no defeat, he set himself the task of regaining his lost fortunes. With him, to think was to act, and seeing an opportunity of profit in bois-d’arc seed, he, with the help of his former slaves, gathered many thousands of bushels, took them North, and from their sale realized in one winter a handsome fortune, thus placing him in comfortable circumstances, and much capital left on which to operate. Ever afterward, his investments were most successful.

In 1876 he was elected a member of the Fifteenth Legislature, and aided in placing the new State constitution in operation, and served as chairman of the committee on public printing. As a member of this body he won for himself the name of “Watch Dog” to the public treasury.

General Griffith was an advanced thinker, and in his religion lived ahead of his time. He was no stickler for form or ceremony, but for the truth only as he saw it, and he had the courage of his convictions, speaking them openly and fearless. He was a devoted student of the writings of Emanuel Swedenborg. His life was filled with acts of benevolence and charity. His sympathy for the afflicted and distressed was boundless and his heart was full of an abiding love for his fellow man.

In 1874 General Griffith removed with his family, consisting of wife and two sons, and a daughter, to Terrell. When the North Texas Asylum for the insane was established in Terrell, Gov. Ireland appointed him one of the board of managers, and he continued to serve in this capacity until his removal to Oak Cliff in 1899. He subsequently returned to Terrell, and it was at his home in that city that he met his death, on the 6th day of August, 1901, with a courage and trust unexcelled, he died as he had lived a brave and a great man. The following is an extract taken from the oration delivered by Dr. D. R. Wallace, his honored friend, on the occasion of his death.

“There were few who met Gen. J. S. Griffith in the common intercourse of life, who knew him. You had to rise to his own plane to understand him. If my observation of men goes for anything, he was no ordinary man. He was a great man, and what is infinitely more to the point, he was a good man. His untiring, indefatigable industry, indomitable will, and energy, his success in whatever he turned his attention to, proved him to be the one, and his warm heart, genial, generous nature showed him to be the other.

As brave as Caesar, he was as gentle as
a woman. Did time and the occasion permit, I would like to enlarge upon this point of his character, but it is needless. You were his neighbors, you know him in war and in peace, in the councils of his country, in all the walks of affairs of life, you knew him as a strong marked character, in which the elements were so blended you could stand up before all the world and say: "There is a man."

The psalmist tells us that the days of our years are three score years and ten. These days my noble friend filled to the full with usefulness and beneficence to his fellows to an extent it was vain for ordinary men to attempt to either emulate or imitate. His life was protracted to a good, ripe old age, much beyond that of most his fellow mortals. It was begemmed and beautiful with noble deeds. He left the world better for having lived in it. His sun went down amid golden clouds of glory. Beloved and honored by all who knew him, he sank to rest with a philosophic heroism that a Socrates might have envied."

In a note from a friend is something about my father, which is so acceptable that I am recording it here:

March, 1946

"Dear Mrs. Roberts:

... You may be interested to know that one of my father's five brothers who were in the Confederate Army was under General Griffith's command, and was devoted to him.

"Sincerely,
"Charlie Jarvis Rutledge."

Mrs. Charlie Rutledge, wife of Tom Rutledge, is the daughter of the late R. Jarvis and his wife, Bondurant Muton (White) Jarvis, and the aunt of LIEUT. BARNEY WOOD Jarvis, Jr., U.S.N.R., and resides with her mother in her spacious Colonial family home, 503 Pacific.

LIEUT. WORD Jarvis, Jr., is the maternal grandson of the late L.E. Griffith, Jr., and great-grandson of Major James S. Grinnan. Mr. R. Jarvis, his paternal grandfather, was a successful merchant and large landowner of this vicinity, and was for many years a partner of Mr. W. Buck Martin (p. 217) in the mercantile business under the firm name of Martin-Jarvis Company; both were notable and representative citizens, substantial and prominent men.

Mrs. Jarvis Bondurant Muton White is daughter of Robert Franklin and Sophia Jane Lumpkin (Stamper) White, born at Omen, Smith County, Texas, December, 1864; granddaughter of Blumer Hearne and Elizabeth (Nix) White, born in S. C. May 7, 1831. Her mother, Sophia Jane Lumpkin Stamper, was daughter of Jane (Flournoy) Stamper and Robert David Stamper, born in Virginia June 21, 1834; died in Smith Co., Texas, October, 1901. Jane Flournoy was born in Virginia March 10, 1797; died May 5, 1881.
Marriage Liard
J. F. Griffin
J. E. Griffin

Filed December 19, 1831
O. B. Holm
Clark County Court
McKeesport County

Recorded in Book B
of record of marriages
 Patreon, 1831.
State of Texas

County of Nacodoches

To any Judge Justice of the Peace, or a
Regularly Ordained Minister of the Gospel,

You are hereby authorized to solemnize the
nuptial of Noble Matrimony between Mr. John Griffis
and Miss Sarah K. Clements, and to execute the same
within sixty days from the date of this order.

[Signature]

Nacodoches, County

I certify that the parties named above
are legally joined together in the holy state
of Matrimony, Dec. 18th, 1851.

[Signature]

L. Williams, Minister

of Nacodoches.
Griffith Portrait Is Presented To Battle Abbey

An oil painting of Brigadier-General John Summerfield Griffith, who served with the Second Texas Cavalry during the War between the States, has been presented to the Battle Abbey here and was hung in Memorial Hall yesterday.

The painting was presented to the institution by Mrs. Emmie G. Roberts of Terrell, Texas, a daughter of General Griffith. General W. M. K. Evans accepted the work for the board of directors, and it was hung on the south wall near the ceiling.

The artist, Miss Miriam F. Gill, used a previous painting for the picture, which is about three feet square.

General Griffith served with the cavalry from 1861 to 1863 as lieutenant-colonel and later colonel. After the war he was made brigadier-general in the Texas militia. He died a number of years ago.

Correction
Original by Miriam F. Gill.
Copy by Isabelle Branson Cartwright, of Philadelphia, internationally known portrait artist, recipient of many distinguished honors, prizes and honorable mention.
In Dallas

The family of Dr. A. J. Holt learned that he will sail for home from Liverpool in time to reach Dallas early in May.

C. A. Kirksey of Waxahachie is visiting in the city.

Col. F. B. Sexton, prominent member of the Masonic order at Marshall, arrived in Dallas on business.

Mr. and Mrs. M. S. Levy left for New Orleans, where they will sail for New York.

Work on the two-story, iron-front building permit to erect a $6,000 residence in Dallas, the city hall at the comer of Beckley and Jefferson Avenues in brick business house at the corner of San Jacinto and North Harwood.

B. G. Plowman has taken out a building permit to erect a $6,000 residence on the corner of San Jacinto and North Harwood.

The Glen Lea Saloon has bought complete new bar equipment and offers its old fixtures at a cheap price on easy terms.

V. B. Thomas headed a party that bagged 100 quail near Midlothian yesterday.

Prof. George C. Manner presided at the organ of the First Presbyterian Church at Thanksgiving services.

State

Miss Amanda Roberts, Miss Annie Roberts and Miss Grinnan of Terrell, are guests of Miss Emma Griffith at the home of her parents in Oak Cliff.

Mr. and Mrs. W. S. Newton of Forney, were in Dallas yesterday to attend the Gilmore Band concert.

P. A. O'Neill of Waco, was a visitor in Dallas yesterday.

Judge F. E. Piner of Denton, was in Dallas last week on business.

A call was issued to Democrats to meet Tuesday night at the city hall to form a local political club.

To meet river steamboat competition, railroads serving Jefferson have announced they will haul cotton to New Orleans from that point for $1 a bale.

In Texas

Thirty bales of cotton stored in his back yard at Cleburne were lost by fire by Dr. D. J. Osborn.

Stock was subscribed at Paris for the construction of a large oil mill in that city.

Lemon Brothers show, including a large collection of rare animals, is coming to the city.

The Fort Worth & Denver Railway brought 100 carloads of stone from the new quarries at Seymour.

Col. John G. Winter of Waco, master in chancery for the Houston & Texas Central Railway, visited in Corsicana.

Col. G. W. Burkitt circulated a petition to Palestine urging Governor Ross to retain State Health Officer Rutherford.

George W. Tyler, H. C. Surghnor and L. W. A. Albertson represented Bolton Masons at the Masonic Grand Lodge meeting in Houston.

Dr. R. R. Wallace of Terrell lectured before the North Texas Medical Association meeting at Sherman.

In Dallas

A marriage license was issued to James W. Parker and Miss Frances Toliver.

The Idlewild Club completed arrangements for an elegant ball to be given on the 10th instant in honor of the bridal couples.

Cards were issued announcing the approaching marriage on Dec. 23 of Miss Emie Griffith, daughter of Gen. and Mrs. John S. Griffith of Oak Cliff, to M. C. Roberts of Terrell.

The News acknowledged its indebtedness to the Mandalin Club, composed of Leon Dargan, M. G. Hunter and J. Arbcukle Jr., for music sent in by telephone during the evening.

W. A. Gray of El Paso visited in the city.

Mrs. John S. Aldenhoff returned from a six-month visit in Glen Springs, N.Y.

R. V. Kendall of Weatherford registered at the McLeod Hotel.

Dallas

The opera Stradella will be given next Monday night at Turner Hall by a group of local amateur players including W. H. Boyer, W. M. Cornett, G. R. Scruggs, Miss Georgia Mendez and Miss Sarah Hyman.

G. H. Plowman has taken out a building permit to erect a $6,000 residence on the corner of San Jacinto and North Harwood.

The Glen Lea Saloon has bought complete new bar equipment and offers its old fixtures at a cheap price on easy terms.

V. B. Thomas headed a party that bagged 100 quail near Midlothian yesterday.

Prof. George C. Manner presided at the organ of the First Presbyterian Church at Thanksgiving services.

State

Miss Amanda Roberts, Miss Annie Roberts and Miss Grinnan of Terrell, are guests of Miss Emma Griffith at the home of her parents in Oak Cliff.

Mr. and Mrs. W. S. Newton of Forney, were in Dallas yesterday to attend the Gilmore Band concert.

P. A. O'Neill of Waco, was a visitor in Dallas yesterday.

Judge F. E. Piner of Denton, was in Dallas last week on business.

To meet river steamboat competition, railroads serving Jefferson have announced they will haul cotton to New Orleans from that point for $1 a bale.

In Texas

Thirty bales of cotton stored in his back yard at Cleburne were lost by fire by Dr. J. D. Osborn.

Stock was subscribed at Paris for the construction of a large oil mill in that city.

Lemon Brothers show, including a large collection of rare animals, is coming to the city.

The Fort Worth & Denver Railway brought 100 carloads of stone from the new quarries at Seymour.

Col. John G. Winter of Waco, master in chancery for the Houston & Texas Central Railway, visited in Corsicana.

Col. G. W. Burkitt circulated a petition to Palestine urging Governor Ross to retain State Health Officer Rutherford.

George W. Tyler, H. C. Surghnor and L. W. A. Albertson represented Bolton Masons at the Masonic Grand Lodge meeting in Houston.

Dr. R. R. Wallace of Terrell lectured before the North Texas Medical Association meeting at Sherman.

In Dallas

A marriage license was issued to James W. Parker and Miss Frances Toliver.

The Idlewild Club completed arrangements for an elegant ball to be given on the 10th instant in honor of the bridal couples.

Cards were issued announcing the approaching marriage on Dec. 23 of Miss Emie Griffith, daughter of Gen. and Mrs. John S. Griffith of Oak Cliff, to M. C. Roberts of Terrell.

The News acknowledged its indebtedness to the Mandalin Club, composed of Leon Dargan, M. G. Hunter and J. Arbuckle Jr., for music sent in by telephone during the evening.

W. A. Gray of El Paso visited in the city.

Mrs. John S. Aldenhoff returned from a six-month visit in Glen Springs, N.Y.

R. V. Kendall of Weatherford registered at the McLeod Hotel.

Dallas

The opera Stradella will be given next Monday night at Turner Hall by a group of local amateur players including W. H. Boyer, W. M. Cornett, G. R. Scruggs, Miss Georgia Mendez and Miss Sarah Hyman.

G. H. Plowman has taken out a building permit to erect a $6,000 residence on the corner of San Jacinto and North Harwood.

The Glen Lea Saloon has bought complete new bar equipment and offers its old fixtures at a cheap price on easy terms.

V. B. Thomas headed a party that bagged 100 quail near Midlothian yesterday.

Prof. George C. Manner presided at the organ of the First Presbyterian Church at Thanksgiving services.

State

Miss Amanda Roberts, Miss Annie Roberts and Miss Grinnan of Terrell, are guests of Miss Emma Griffith at the home of her parents in Oak Cliff.

Mr. and Mrs. W. S. Newton of Forney, were in Dallas yesterday to attend the Gilmore Band concert.

P. A. O'Neill of Waco, was a visitor in Dallas yesterday.

Judge F. E. Piner of Denton, was in Dallas last week on business.

To meet river steamboat competition, railroads serving Jefferson have announced they will haul cotton to New Orleans from that point for $1 a bale.

In Texas

Thirty bales of cotton stored in his back yard at Cleburne were lost by fire by Dr. J. D. Osborn.

Stock was subscribed at Paris for the construction of a large oil mill in that city.

Lemon Brothers show, including a large collection of rare animals, is coming to the city.

The Fort Worth & Denver Railway brought 100 carloads of stone from the new quarries at Seymour.

Col. John G. Winter of Waco, master in chancery for the Houston & Texas Central Railway, visited in Corsicana.

Col. G. W. Burkitt circulated a petition to Palestine urging Governor Ross to retain State Health Officer Rutherford.

George W. Tyler, H. C. Surghnor and L. W. A. Albertson represented Bolton Masons at the Masonic Grand Lodge meeting in Houston.

Dr. R. R. Wallace of Terrell lectured before the North Texas Medical Association meeting at Sherman.

In Dallas

A marriage license was issued to James W. Parker and Miss Frances Toliver.

The Idlewild Club completed arrangements for an elegant ball to be given on the 10th instant in honor of the bridal couples.

Cards were issued announcing the approaching marriage on Dec. 23 of Miss Emie Griffith, daughter of Gen. and Mrs. John S. Griffith of Oak Cliff, to M. C. Roberts of Terrell.

The News acknowledged its indebtedness to the Mandalin Club, composed of Leon Dargan, M. G. Hunter and J. Arbuckle Jr., for music sent in by telephone during the evening.

W. A. Gray of El Paso visited in the city.

Mrs. John S. Aldenhoff returned from a six-month visit in Glen Springs, N.Y.

R. V. Kendall of Weatherford registered at the McLeod Hotel.

Dallas

The opera Stradella will be given next Monday night at Turner Hall by a group of local amateur players including W. H. Boyer, W. M. Cornett, G. R. Scruggs, Miss Georgia Mendez and Miss Sarah Hyman.

G. H. Plowman has taken out a building permit to erect a $6,000 residence on the corner of San Jacinto and North Harwood.

The Glen Lea Saloon has bought complete new bar equipment and offers its old fixtures at a cheap price on easy terms.

V. B. Thomas headed a party that bagged 100 quail near Midlothian yesterday.

Prof. George C. Manner presided at the organ of the First Presbyterian Church at Thanksgiving services.

State

Miss Amanda Roberts, Miss Annie Roberts and Miss Grinnan of Terrell, are guests of Miss Emma Griffith at the home of her parents in Oak Cliff.

Mr. and Mrs. W. S. Newton of Forney, were in Dallas yesterday to attend the Gilmore Band concert.

P. A. O'Neill of Waco, was a visitor in Dallas yesterday.

Judge F. E. Piner of Denton, was in Dallas last week on business.

To meet river steamboat competition, railroads serving Jefferson have announced they will haul cotton to New Orleans from that point for $1 a bale.
Fifty Years Ago Today
It Happened—

In Dallas

Houston Street at Jackson.

Oak Cliff Masonic Lodge No. 705 was organized by District Deputy Grand Master Kenton, with W. H. W. Smith as worshipful master; Eugene Marshall, senior warden; C. L. Betterton, junior warden; John S. Griffith, secretary; W. J. Betterton, treasurer; A. J. Baxley, senior deacon; W. S. Bass, tiler.
The lodge decided to hold its meetings over the Griffith store at College station.

"John S. Griffith voiced his opposition to the proposed annexation of Oak Cliff to Dallas.

"Major H. F. Ewing was elected first Mayor of the newly incorporated city of Oak Cliff. Aldermen chosen were Henry B. Smith, Mil-lard Story, W. L. Diamond, J. S. Griffith and W. H. Brunson.

"General John F. Griffith yesterday donated 100 acres of Kaufman County land to the Oak Cliff Female Institute, the proposed Vassar of Texas.

"W. C. Griffith of Terrell, guest of his father, General Griffith in Oak Cliff, announced that he has let a contract to build a residence on the corner of Beckley and Tenth Streets.

"John S. Griffith proposed at the Oak Cliff City Council meeting that salaries of Aldermen be limited to $3 per month.

The Terrell Tribune notes from the Dallas News columns of "Fifty Years Ago Today" where "General John S. Griffith, grandfather of Charlton Griffith of this city, told the city council of Oak Cliff that $3 a year for each alderman was all they were worth." Stating further that: "General Griffith was one of the founders of Terrell, as well as of Oak Cliff, and lived here for many years. His grave in Oakland Memorial Park is surmounted by an excellent likeness in marble of this distinguished citizen of Terrell and Dallas."

Reference to J. S. Griffith:
"Ross' Texas Brigade," pp. 123 to 127. (Biography): 80-83. 86. 87. 91.
"Who's Who in Texas" (1931), p. 154 (under M. C. Roberts.)
HON. WILLIAM CLARK, JR.
Signer of the Texas Declaration of Independence.
Maternal grandfather of Thomas B. Griffith; father of Sarah (Clark) Griffith.
THOMAS BOND GRIFFITH

Great grandson of Captain Samuel Griffith.
Grandson of Rev. Alfred Griffith.
Son of Dr. Lycurgus Edward Griffith.

THOMAS BOND GRIFFITH

Thomas Bond Griffith, born April 16, 1857, in Nacogdoches, but resident of Terrell since young manhood, is one of our most remarkable and substantial citizens. For some years his home has been in Dallas, but since he commutes to his business in Terrell, we still claim him as our own.

At one time he was president of "The Descendants of the Signers of the Texas Declaration of Independence." (pp. 197, 583)

He was married October 2, 1895, to Ada Lee Girand, of Graham, Texas. Children:


Descendant of the Barkleys of Kentucky; of Andrew P. McKenzie; Brigadier-General Alexander Smyth; Granville Henderson; Major Arthur Ramsey Crozier and Judge Francis W. Girand.

The Reverend Smyth of Virginia was father of Brigadier-General Alexander Smyth; their descendant, Nancy Smyth, married Granville Henderson, noted lawyer of Virginia. Their daughter, Nancy Smyth Henderson, married Major Arthur Ramsey Crozier, of Knoxville, Tennessee; their daughter, Anna Barton Crozier married Judge Francis Washington Girand, the parents of Ada Lee Girand.

Poet laureate of State "Daughters of the Texas Republic."
MRS. THOMAS BOND GRIFFITH

"Ada Lee (Girand) Griffith, daughter of Anna Barton Crozier and Judge Francis Washington Girand.

"The Croziers were identified with early history of Tennessee, though Mrs. Girand was by accident born in the native State of her husband, Kentucky, where Judge Girand's forebears have lived for generations. Only two families of Girand blood now are left, the Alben William Barkleys and the heirs of Judge F. W. Girand.

"Mrs. Griffith received her education at Bishop Alexander Charles Garrett's (Episcopal) School, St. Mary's College, in Dallas, Texas. Married Thomas Bond Griffith, October 2nd, in Graham, Texas, coming to Terrell immediately afterward.

"Mrs. Girand is a Daughter of Texas Republic, her paternal grandmother, Mrs. Andrew P. McKenzie, coming to Texas with her son-in-law and daughter, the Josiah Hughes Bells, first among Austin's Colonists in 1821, Thaddeus Bell being the first white child born in what was then Coahuila or Texas. Josiah Hughes Bell and Stephen Austin were friends before locating in Texas. Both highly educated, cultured gentlemen.

"Major Francis W. Girand won his title in the War Between the States. He was of Hood's Texas Brigade, enlisting with his brother-in-law, only fifteen years of age, Granville H. Crozier, at Austin, Texas, where the Girands and Croziers lived, and where Ada Lee Girand was born.

"Mrs. Griffith majored in history and music and has taken post graduate work at Boston University, 1921, and at Columbia University, 1927, specializing in Poetry and Biblical Literature.

"Has always been profoundly interested in the political affairs of the State and Nation. A great and early admirer of New Jersey's Woodrow Wilson; was an enthusiastic Wilsonian and feels justified today in her extravagant enthusiasm of Wilson, "The Man of Destiny." Almost always a delegate to our National Conventions, receiving many honors at these conventions, and many in her own State. When the 43rd Texas Legislature planned for the Texas Centennial of her Independence, Mrs. Griffith was appointed on the Centennial Commission to assist in selecting site and aid in arrangements. When women of Texas received equal rights with men to sit on State Democratic Executive Committee, Mrs. Griffith was chosen by the five counties comprising her 6th Senatorial District as representative of the 6th, serving two terms as Committee Woman of the 6th Senatorial District.


"Now very much interested in solidarity of all the Americas and does much work in Pan American Association."
SMYTH (Smith)

“SOUTHWEST VIRGINIA,” by Summers.

Page 370: Previously to the year 1781 it seems that the members of the dissenting churches were not authorized by law to perform the rite of matrimony... It was necessary that the marriage to be legal should be performed by a minister of the Church of England, and that minister in this portion of Virginia was the Rev. Adam Smyth, who lived in Botetourt Co., Va...

“HEITMAN’S HISTORICAL REGISTER AND DICTIONARY OF U.S. ARMY”

Page 905: Smyth, Alexander, Ireland-Virginia. Colonel rifle, 8 July, 1808; Brig.-Gen. 6 July, 1812;... died 17 Apr., 1830.

“SOUTHWEST VIRGINIA.” By Summers.

List of Wythe Co. lawyers practicing in the Superior Courts: 1812. (Among others):

Henderson, Granville
Smyth, Alexander

Page 756: Picture and Biography.

Alexander Smyth was born on the Island of Rothlin, Ireland, 1765; emigrated to the U.S. in 1775 and located in Botetourt Co., Va. Received an academic education, studied law, was admitted to the bar in 1789 and commenced practice at Abingdon. Removed in 1792 to Wythe Co.; was member of State House of Representatives in 1792 to 1808, was appointed by President Jefferson, Colonel of a United States Rifle Regiment, which he commanded at the Southwest until 1811, when he was ordered to Washington to prepare a discipline for the army. Was appointed Insp.-Gen. in 1812, and ordered to the Canadian frontier, where he failed in an invasion of Canada and left the army. Resumed his practice, was appointed a member of the State Board of Public Work, was again elected to the State House of Rep., was elected a representative from Va. in the 15th Congress. Was re-elected to the 16th, 17th, and 18th Congresses, serving from Dec. 1, 1817, to Mar. 3, 1825. Was again elected to the 20th Congress and re-elected to the 21st Congress, serving from Dec. 23, 1827, to Apr. 17, 1830, when he died in Washington City. He published “Regulations of the United States Inf.” and “Remarks on the Apocalypse.”

General Smyth had four children: Harold, Alexander, Malvina and Frances (Stuart). Malvina married Captain John P. Matthews, who was for many years a clerk of Wythe County Court and member of the State Constitutional Convention of 1829-1830. Frances married Captain James H. Piper, who at one time represented the Wythe district in the State Senate. (Upon death of Captain Piper she married Rev. John M. McTeer).


“Smyth County was named in honor of General Alexander Smyth, who served as Brigadier-General in the War of 1812, and represented this district in Congress of the U.S. for twelve years. His home was in Wytheville, Va.”

Copy, Ada Lee Girand Griffith material.
CROZIER


Buchanan's Station was upon Mill Creek, five miles from the Bluff, not far from the farm at the present time owned by A. R. Crozier, Esq., on the turnpike leading from Nashville to Lebanon.

Page 559: Amongst the first settlers of Knoxville were (among others) Major Arthur Crozier. The first lots improved were nearest the river. It was not until 1794 that the trees were cut from the lots since owned by Captain John Crozier. When he first built his store house at what is now called "Crozier's Corner" it was shaded by the trees of the ancient forest.

"Lost State of Franklin." By Samuel Cole Williams. Page 278.

Descendants of their paternal ancestors of Franklin days found (among others) John H. Crozier, Member of Congress.

"Tennessee Bible and Marriage Records." By Acklen.

Knox County marriages.
January 2, 1799, John Crozier to Hannah Barton.
March 1, 1821, James G. M. Ramsey to Margaret Crozier.

Copy, data of Ada Lee Girand Griffith.

The large and influential family of Griffiths, whose history is linked with that of Terrell from its inception down to the present day, paid tribute to one of their own number last night.

The occasion was a sumptuous dinner tendered to Mr. and Mrs. Charles H. Nebhut on West Nash avenue in honor of the attainment of his 80th birthday, which fell on Friday, April 16. The tribute thus paid by his own circle found a hearty echo from the whole citizenship of Terrell, among whom he has labored so long and faithfully, though they were not present to voice it.

The large dining room at the Nebhut home was resplendent in its decorations of smilax and Texas flags artistically hung from windows and walls.

Table decorations were large bouquets of bluebonnets and souvenirs of Texas flags were at each plate. Placecards comprised a printed folder also in the favored bluebonnet color with the trivet and program printed in letters of gold. It read:

"The Griffiths honor and hold in grateful remembrance three distinguished sons of the Texas republic, Dr. Lyceurgus Edward Griffith, Captain Jeremiah Crabbe Griffith, General John Cannonfield Griffith, and present Thomas Bond Griffith, 1857-1937, San Jacinto Week, Terrell, Texas."

The first named was the father of the honored guest, himself a cultured southern gentleman, skilled physician and Texas patriot, who died in this city in the latter 80's. The last named were uncles of the guest of honor and none the less conspicuous in the history of Texas and Terrell.
CRABB MILTON GRIFFITH, p. 218
Crabb Griffith, son of Captain Jeremiah Crabb and Grace (Price) Griffith, was born August 16, 1877, and died December 31, 1943, Terrell.

“He made his contribution to society and democracy in the Spanish-American War, and while past the age limit in World War II he gave his only grandson, Ralph Hercke, Jr., about whom he had been most anxious since he was reported missing in action from Bataan.”—(Newspaper clipping, Terrell Tribune.)

Blanche Mortimer (Griffith) Cartwright, the daughter of Captain Jeremiah Crabb and Grace (Price) Griffith, was born October 3, 1871, and died April 28, 1945, at home of niece in Fort Worth, Texas. p. 215.

Terrell Woman, Scion of Famed Pioneers, Passes

TERRELL, Texas, Aug. 6.—Miss Martha Theodosia Griffith, Texas pioneer and member of a family closely associated with the history of Texas, died here Friday.
Born in 1855 at Nacogdoches, Miss Griffith made her life’s work service to church, charity and patriotic affairs. She was the third daughter of the late Dr. and Mrs. Lycurgus Edward Griffith. Her father moved to Texas from Baltimore as a young physician in 1832 and purchased the Thomas R. Rusk homestead of many acres at Nacogdoches.
In later years Miss Griffith made it possible for the state to buy a part of the land for erection of Stephen F. Austin College. Another portion was set aside as a memorial to her maternal grandfather, William Clark Jr., and is now a recreation park at Nacogdoches.
The grandfather, who settled in the municipality of Sabine, was a signer of the Texas Declaration of Independence.
Her father and his cousins, Gen. John Summerfield Griffith and Jeremiah Crabb Griffith, came to Texas during the days of the republic.
Miss Griffith was a member of the Gen. John Summerfield Griffith Chapter, United Daughters of the Confederacy at Terrell; an active member of the Anson Jones Chapter, Descendants of the Signers of the Texas Declaration of Independence and the Daughters of the Texas Republic.
Miss Griffith was a member of the Episcopal Church at Terrell and was honored by the Church of the Good Shepherd at Eucharistic services the Sunday preceding her birthday on June 22. She was the oldest worshiper in the congregation in point of years and membership.
She is survived by one brother, Thomas Bond Griffith of Dallas; a large number of nephews, nieces, great-nephews and great-nieces.
JOSEPH HENRY BERRY GRIFFITH  
(Mrs. J. H. B. Griffith)

Joseph H. B. Griffith, son of Michael Berry Griffith and Lydia Ridgely Crabb, and grandson of Captain Samuel Griffith and Ruth Berry, p. 254.

Melissa Roberts, daughter of Noel G. Roberts and Maria Thomas, (sister of Benj. T. Roberts), and granddaughter of Elisha Roberts, p. 53.

LLEWELLYN B. GRIFFITH, 1873-1931

President of Commercial State Bank of Palmer, Texas, for 30 years.

Joseph B. Griffith is the eldest son of Llewellyn B. and Laura (Blocker) Griffith.
Born: 1898.
Married: Sadie V. Siebe.
Children: Joseph B. Griffith, Jr.

Claude Llewellyn Griffith, second son of Llewellyn B. Griffith, formerly of Palmer, now of Ennis, Texas, is a successful business man and prominent Texan. p. 255.

Married: Gertrude Dunkerly, born in Ennis, Texas, 1906. Graduate of St. Mary's College, in Indiana. She is the daughter of Garner Dunkerly and his wife, Lillian Gilcreest, of Gainesville, Texas. Garner Dunkerly established the "Ennis Tag and Salesbook Company." His father was J. W. Dunkerly, born in England, and one of the early settlers of Ennis, who married in Alabama. Margaret Fossick, also born in England.

Lillian Gilcreest, is the daughter of Dr. J. E. Gilcreest of Gainesville, Texas, and his wife, Emma Looney of Louisville, Kentucky. Dr. Gilcreest was president of Texas State Medical Association in 1905 and served on the State Board of Health during 1st World War. G. D. G.

Children: Gretchen, b. 1933; Donald Llewellyn, b. 1936; Joe Lynn, b. 1941.
LYNN BYRON GRIFFITH

Lynn Griffith is youngest son of Llewellyn and Laura (Blocker) Griffith.
Married: Dorothy Howard, December 6, 1930.
Children: Mary Lynn Griffith.
Prominent lawyer. When first elected Criminal District Attorney for Ellis County, he
was the youngest man to have ever held that office. p. 256.

EXCHANGE CERTIFICATE.

No. 267
C. S. Depository's Office,

This certifies that $1,000 Hose Griffith has deposited in this office, Two Hundred and Thirty
Dollars of Old Issue Treasury Notes, to be exchanged, on his order, for Two-Thirds of
that sum in New Issue Notes, under Act of Congress of 27th April, 1864, when this
office shall be supplied with funds for the purpose, and on surrender of this certificate.

Value $333.33

New Issue

S. P. blowen
MAJOR JOSEPH B. GRIFFITH, JR.
(Joe B., Llewellyn, Joe H. B., Michael, Samuel)
Copied from The Dallas Morning News, Sunday, October 3, 1941:

Paris, Texas

"Lieutenant Joe B. Griffith, Jr., of Paris, of the United States Marine Corps Reserve, will be assigned soon to active duty with regular Marine Corps units of the First and Second Division. He was graduated by the University of Texas in 1940, and this year has been in the corps school at Quantico, Va., where he received his commission. He is the son of Joe B. Griffith, president of the First National Bank here, and Mrs. Griffith.

"Lieutenant Joe B. Griffith was married recently to Ruth O'Donnell, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Peter O'Donnell, of 4702 Seneca Drive, Dallas. For the present they will make their home in San Diego, Calif., where he is stationed."

He is now Major Joe B. Griffith, Jr., and is stationed in Quantico and has charge of the Officers Candidate School.

Ruth O'Donnell is a former student of Mrs. Tylor's School, Hockaday, S. M. U. and the University of Texas. She is a member of Pi Beta Phi sorority. Joe B., Jr., was graduated from the University of Texas, and was a member of the Beta Theta Pi, and the Cowboys. He also attended the University of Pennsylvania.
LIEUTENANT (jg) JOHN WILLIAM GRIFFITH

"John William Griffith, son of John Summerfield and Nelle (Mason) Griffith, was born in Greenville, Texas, on the 26th day of August, 1921.

"After graduating from Terrell High School he attended Kemper Military School and Southern Methodist University. In July, 1942, he enlisted in the Naval Air Corps. After he had completed his pre-flight training at Athens, Georgia, and his primary at Hensley Field in Fort Worth, Texas, he was sent to Pensacola, Florida, for the final phase of his training.

"J. W. (Billy) received his commission on June 29, 1943. He remained at Pensacola as an advanced fighter squadron instructor. While there he received a promotion to Lieutenant, jg.

"At present he is flying night fighters, and on completion of this course will be sent overseas.

"He was married to Patsy Lacy, daughter of Rogers and Lawson Keener Lacy, of Longview, Texas, on July 2, 1943." — N. M. G.
ENSIGN FREDERICK MAXWELL GRIFFITH, JR.
Great-grandson of Brigadier-General John Summerfield Griffith.

"Frederick Maxwell Griffith, Jr., was born January 6, 1923, at Terrell, Texas. Son of F. M. and Lola (Edwards) Griffith. Educated: Graduated from Terrell High School as an honor student, June, 1938, (average 96.78 for four years' work). Attended Kemper Military Institute at Boonville, Missouri, second highest average in class of 171 cadets; member of the Scholastic, Athletic and Military Honor Societies; won a certificate in English composition for outstanding work on editorial staff of the Kemper News; member of the Kemper Band, the Concert Band; high man on Kemper Rifle Team (which won the William Randolph Hearst award and the team ranked highest of all military schools that year). He also won the highest award at the Camp Perry meet with 500 students participating from other schools.

"Entered Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass., September 25, 1940, at the age of seventeen. Majored in aeronautical engineering, which limits the course to forty-five students with the highest rating. Art editor of the Voo Doo (humorous school magazine). Graduated February 28, 1944.

"Enlisted in Naval Reserves, October 13, 1942. During senior year was a V-12 student. Upon graduation, reported to Naval Training Station at Asbury Park, New Jersey; attended midshipmen's school at Notre Dame, South Bend, Indiana, and received commission as an ensign, May 15, 1944. Reported to Brainard Field, Hartford, Connecticut, to study engines at Pratt-Whitney; sent to Norfolk, Virginia, for further training at the Naval Air Station. Transferred to Naval Air Station, Bronson Field, Pensacola, Florida, November 19, 1944, as an engine instructor." — L. E. G. p. 247.
Edward Griffith, born March 4, 1914, Terrell, Texas, great-great grandson of Captain Samuel Griffith, enlisted in the service of the U. S., May, 1941, and received training at the following stations:

Fort Sill, Oklahoma: Denver, Colorado; commissioned Second Lieutenant May 30, 1942, at Fort Riley, Kansas (Officer's Candidate School). He was then transferred to Army Air Technical Training Corps, at Miami Beach, Florida (825th Guard Squadron). In June, 1943, he was assigned to 326th Air Service Group at Venice Army Air Base, Venice, Florida, and further trained with them at Waycross Army Air Field, Waycross, Georgia, before overseas duty, with rank of Captain. Ordered overseas and served as Adjutant with 9th Air Force, 326th Air Service Group, in England. Went with invasion forces into Normandy, protecting General Patton’s advance through France. Made Executive Officer and Commanding Officer of Team A, 326th Service Group. He received the bronze star medal.

Now commanding officer with 472nd Air Service Group, with rank of Major, and stationed at Herzoganaurach, German Air Base, near Erlangen, Germany. Later, on October 27, 1945, made commanding officer of 450th Bomb Squadron, 322nd Bomb Group. Awarded the "Croix de Guerre Avec Etoile de Vermeil" by the French government "pour services exceptionnels de Guerre renders au cours de operations de liberation de la France."— N. M. G. p. 207.
Subject: Commendation

To: Whom it May Concern:

1. For the past seventeen months I have been associated with Major Edward M. Griffith in this organization. He has served as Adjutant for ten months and Executive Officer for seven months. During this period I have had opportunity to observe his character and manner of performance of his duties.

2. Major Griffith has been one of the outstanding officers of this Group, and in fact is one of the finest officers I have met in my Army career. He has been admired and respected by all the officers and enlisted personnel of this organization—the result of constant application to the job, ability, and soldierly conduct on his part.

3. When this Group was in its formative stages in the Zone of the Interior, Major Griffith, serving as adjutant, was its keystone. Laboring long hours without thought of personal convenience or comfort, he soon perfected the organization of his section and acquired a broad knowledge of the Group's internal workings; consequently, information and advice were sought from him by everyone. His intense loyalty to duty, as well as to his superiors, has continued.

4. Major Griffith is level-headed, neat and military in appearance, and is blessed with a cheerful and genial personality as well as abundance of energy. Success has characterized any task that he has been assigned to or which he has assumed. He is equally at home in an administrative position or commanding troops. His firm grasp of Army Administrative procedures is invaluable, and his leadership of troops is outstanding. Besides, his honesty and integrity are unassailable; his sense of responsibility is deeply ingrained.

5. It is without hesitation that I say that the transfer of Major Griffith as a result of the reorganization of his group is a definite loss, but at the same time he will be a genuine asset to any other military unit.

s/James M. Sullivan

Lt. Col., Air Corps,
Commanding
CLARK MORRILL GRIFFITH, C. M. 3/C  
(L. E., Jr.—Lycurgus E.—Alfred—Samuel)

Clark Griffith, born January 18, 1916, Terrell, Texas, great-great grandson of Captain Samuel Griffith, was enrolled in the Navy, June, 1942, as Seaman first class.

He entered Naval Construction Battalion (Sea Bees), stationed at Camp Allen, Norfolk, Virginia; then transferred to Camp Bradford, Norfolk, Virginia.

Sent to Advance Base Depot, Davisville, Rhode Island. Ordered overseas and stationed at Guadalcanal for fourteen months (1942-43). Returned to Camp Parks, California, and again ordered overseas to Hawaiian Islands.

Now in the Pacific theater—at Okinawa and Ryuku Islands. (1945).—N.M.G. p. 207.
Barney Word Jarvis, Jr., born March 24, 1919, at Terrell, Texas, is son of Barney Word Jarvis, born June 17, 1898, Terrell, Texas. Grandson of Rezia Jarvis, born August 20, 1850, in Kemper County, Mississippi, died October 25, 1937; a prominent merchant of Terrell who did business under the firm name of Martin-Jarvis; and a great-grandson of Edmond Pace Jarvis, born 1813, who removed with his family to Smith County, Texas, in 1852.

In World War II, Word Jarvis, Jr. enlisted as Ensign, USNR, February 13, 1943, at Dallas, Texas. First period of training at University of Arizona, Tucson; second at Dallas, Texas (Naval Air Station). Received Navy wings at Naval Air Station, New Orleans, Louisiana, May 17, 1944. Served as Primary Flight Instructor at Naval Air Station, Norman, Oklahoma, from May 28, 1944, to July 28, 1945. At present attached to Naval Air Station in Dallas, Texas. Present rank: Lieutenant (jg) USNR.—C. J. R. p. 204.

Married: Barbara England, September 15, 1940.

Children: Rebecca Diane Jarvis.
Drue Edward Nicholson, Jr., joined the United States Navy, February 23, 1942, and reported for duty March 18, 1942. His training was received at the following stations:

United States Naval Training Station, Company 3 F, San Diego, Calif., with the Ship Repair Unit, where he was Assistant Instructor in Physical Training.

In May, 1943, with Lion Three, Camp Allen, N. O. B., Norfolk, Virginia; A.B.A. T.U. Barracks G-16, Lido Beach, Long Island, New York. Attended school at Bainbridge, Maryland, after which he became Instructor for Naval Reserve Armory, Toledo, Ohio. Ordered overseas, leaving August, 1944; U. S. Receiving Ship, Treasure Island, San Francisco, California. For nine months preceding the Japanese surrender, was on U.S.S. Cabana (Destroyer Escort 260). Received stars for being in the battles of the Caroline Islands and Iwo Jima. Received Good Conduct Medal (three years in the Navy with perfect conduct record.) Operating Bases: Hawaiian Islands, Gilbert, Solomon, Marshall, Admiralty, Bonin and Philippine Islands. First leave after being overseas: April-May, 1945. His ship Cabana was listed as among those taking part in initial invasion of Japan, and a letter from him since has confirmed same. J. B. G. N. p. 202.
RALPH J. HERRCKE, JR.
(Anne Blanche—Crabb M.—J. Crabb—Michael—Samuel)

Ralph J. Herrcke, Jr., born at Terrell, Texas, July 30, 1921, son of Anna Blanche Griffith Herrcke Apperson; great-grandson of Captain Jeremiah Crabb Griffith.

He attended Terrell High School and Dallas Art Institute, finishing in two terms the two year course of Commercial Art.

He volunteered for service in U. S. Army Air Forces, May 13, 1941, and trained at March Field, California with 32nd Air Base Group.

Sailed for the Philippine Islands October 4, 1941, where he was stationed at Clark Field on Luzon, serving with 7th Material Squadron, 4th Air Base Group.

Upon surrender of Bataan was taken captive by the Japanese; dying of malaria on June 6, 1942, at Prison Camp O’Donnell. He was posthumously awarded the Purple Heart medal and the U. S. Citation of Honor, from U. S. Army Air Forces.—

Ref.—A.B.G.A.
MRS. JACK B. SHOOK, NEE GUYNNE GRIFFITH WIMBERLY
Greatgranddaughter of General John Summersfield Griffith.

LIEUTENANT-COMMANDER JACK B. SHOOK

"Jack B. Shook applied for and received a commission as Lieutenant (jg) USNR. For seven months he was Naval Gunnery Officer on a Merchant Marine ship in the South Pacific. After several months of shore duty on the West Coast, he went to the Atlantic as Gunnery Officer on the U.S.S. Eugene E. Elmore (D.E. 686). In November, 1944, his ship was transferred to the Central Pacific where he is now. He is the Ship's Executive Officer, and holds the rank of Lieutenant-Commander."

G. G. W.
MARRIAGES

AMANDA LOUISE PATE (p. 264)
(Bart—Amanda—Matilda—Michael—Samuel)
Daughter of Bart C. and Louise (Carter) Pate, of Sulphur Springs.

FRANK A. DENTON (p. 263)
(Ruth—Amanda—Matilda—Michael—Samuel—Henry)
Son of Pem and Ruth (Pate) Denton.

LIEUTENANT BARNEY WOOD JARVIS, JR. (p. 204). Born March 24, 1919.
(Lucinda — L. E. G., Jr. — Lycurgus E. — Alfred — Samuel)
Son of Word and Lucinda (Griffith) Jarvis.
Issue: Rebecca Diane Jarvis, b. May 20, 1944.

LIEUTENANT JOHN WILLIAM GRIFFITH (Billy) (p. 245). Lt. Naval Air Corps.
(Summerfield—William—Summerfield—Michael—Samuel)
Married: Patsy Lacy, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Rogers Lacy of Longview, Texas.

In Society

Griffith Lacy Betrothal

Sulphur Springs Girl Weds Naval Lieutenant

SULPHUR SPRINGS, Texas, Oct. 16.—Miss Amanda Lou Pate, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Bart C. Pate, and Lieut. (jg) Hugh Caughey of the Navy, were married on Saturday evening at Miami, Fla., the bride's parents announced. Lieutenant Caughey is a son of Mr. and Mrs. Albert Caughey of Atwood, Kan.

Both Lieutenant and Mrs. Caughey were graduated at the University of Texas where the bride was a member of Gamma Phi Beta sorority. They will make their home in Miami.

Jeremiah Charlton Griffith (Jerry) p. 245
(Summerfield—William—Summerfield—Michael—Samuel)

In 1948 Edward M. Griffith resigned his position as Vice President with the City National Bank in Houston and accepted a position as President with the Terrell State Bank, which he helped to organize in Terrell, Texas.

John McLean Griffith

John M. Griffith, born 1903, is a graduate of V.M.I. and Southern Methodist University. He began his banking career in the City National Bank of Taylor, Texas. He rose from assistant cashier, to cashier, vice-president and president of this bank. Retaining the presidency of the Taylor bank, he removed in 1943 to Houston as vice-president of the Elkins bank of that city. He is also chairman of the board of the Bank of Bertram, Texas.

He was married in 1933 to a Terrell girl of the same surname, Katheryne Griffith, daughter of the late L. E. Griffith, Jr., and his wife, Netta Washington Morrill. (p. 207.)

Children: John M., Jr.; Edward Clark; Eugene Morrill Griffith.


Bart C. Pate

(Amanda—Matilda—Michael — Samuel — Henry — Orlando—William)

Bart Pate is the son of Oscar and Amanda (McDaniel) Pate. He is a successful and prominent business man of Sulphur Springs, Texas. See page 264.

1 John W. Pate, eldest son of Bart and Louise (Carter) Pate, resides at Sanderson, Texas. Besides his regular practice as physician and surgeon, he is County Health Officer, and is physician and surgeon of the Southern Pacific Railway Company.

Children: John (Johnny) Pate, aged 6 years.

Bart Pate, aged 4 years.

2 Amanda Louise Pate, daughter of Bart and Louise (Carter) Pate, married October 13, 1943, Hugh C. Caughey, Lt. (jg) U.S. Naval Reserve, and resided in Miami, Florida. Since termination of the war they have made San Diego, California, their home. He is an engineer salesman for the Caterpillar Diesel Engine Company, in the installation of engines on the large fishing boats.

Children: Amanda Lou Caughey, aged 3 years.

Charles Caughey, aged 9 months (August, 1947.)

3 Carter Pate, youngest son of Bart and Louise (Carter) Pate, spent two years in the service. After returning to civilian life he has resumed his studies in the University of Texas, where he has one and one-half years before receiving degree. He is studying to become a teacher, in which capacity he expects to be connected with religious development of young people along Y.M.C.A. lines.

Nadine Nicholson, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Drue Edward Nicholson, married May 1, 1948, 8:00 P.M., Harold Ray Greene at Church of the Good Shepherd, Terrell, Texas.
WILLIAM HANDY GRIFFITH, 1827-1880, of Baltimore
Owned by Maryland Historical Society. Gift of Miss Flavilla W. Griffith.
WAR WORK

of

Terrell Women

of

Roberts

Griffith

Cartwright

Simpson

Families, either residents or one-time residents of Terrell
WAR WORK BY TERRELL WOMEN OF ROBERTS, GRIFFITH, CARTWRIGHT, SIMPSON FAMILIES

VINTIE GIDDINGS ROBERTS: "Served as Kaufman County Chairman of Camp and Hospital of the Lone Star Council, whose purpose has been to administer to the comfort, pleasure and needs of wounded men in our hospitals, and enlisted men in camps located in the district. Has held office since 1943. One of Service Chairmen on Kaufman County Red Cross Board. Has been Kaufman County Civilian Recruiter for Women’s Army Corps since beginning of the war."

KAY MOORE ROBERTS: Kaufman County Co-Chairman of Knitting of Garments for the armed forces, in the American Red Cross. Group Captain in War Relief for U.S.O.

ANNIE LEE WARREN ROBERTS: Organized and served as Chairman of three First Aid Classes during the first year of the war, which were given under the sponsorship of Daughters of the Republic of Texas. Served on board of directors which organized the first Nurse’s Aid classes in Dallas for Red Cross.

EMILY ROBERTS CARTWRIGHT: Served in war work from 1941 to 1945. See under Cartwright.

Society Makes Report

Mrs. Matthew Cartwright, chairman of the bond and stamp sales committee of the Terrell War Relief society, submits the following splendid report on the amount purchased during Thursday’s drive as $42,824.

Mrs. Cartwright was assisted by Mrs. Henry Corley, Mrs. M. Z. Buford, Mrs. Guy LaRoe, Mrs. L. H. Luckey, Mrs. T. E. Norton, Mrs. Frank Irwin, Mrs. J. W. Meridith, Mrs. T. J. Hayden, Lieutenant Maye Marsee, Sergeant Julia Martin, Captain Hoylman, Mrs. Anne Mauldin, Mrs. G. H. Siebenhausen, Mrs. Hugh Cowan, Mrs. Carroll Hendrixson, Mrs. Dick Payne and Mrs. John Porter.

ANNIE RUTH ROBERTS RASH: Served as member of the War Relief Society. Group Captain of U.S.O. Also assisted in drives for the sale of War Bonds.

NATALIE RUTH RASH MOORE: Served in canteen work in Dallas Chapter of American Red Cross. Two blood donations.

EMILY ANN RASH: Helped in the Surgical Dressings Unit for the American Red Cross.

LOLA POWELL EDWARDS: Served in the Red Cross Surgical Dressings and was active in U.S.O. and War Relief organization. Co-Chairman War Relief group.
Eugenia Corley Porter: “Member Terrell War Relief Society from its beginning. Co-Director of Carnival Play for Terrell War Relief Society; Co-Director of Play for T.W.R. Assisted in rummage sales. Knitted, made bandages and canvassed for the American Red Cross. City Chairman of Red Cross Sewing Project, 1945.”
E. C. P.

Anna Prudence Corley Barrett: Has for the past two years canvassed for the war Community Chest, and was District Chairman for one year. At beginning of the war did a great deal of knitting for the Red Cross.
E. C. P.

Nelle Mason Griffith: “First served as charter member in local organization “Bundles for Britain.” After Pearl Harbor the group became Terrell War Relief. Under this organization she was Chairman for the beautifying and upkeep of the Royal Air Force Cemetery. This plot is not only a sacred shrine, but now a place of beauty.

In U.S.O. she was Chairman of an entertaining group, which furnished amusement for the many British Cadets.

In U.S.O. she was County Chairman of the Kaufman County Kit Bag Unit. Under her leadership a county-wide program was developed and thousands of Kit Bags were distributed, which afforded pleasure and comfort.”
N. M. G.

Lola Edwards Griffith: “Chairman of committee which decorated and furnished a day room at Major’s Field, Greenville, Texas, which was sponsored by the Terrell War Relief Society.

Vice-President of U.S.O. for one year, Chairman for one year of Red Cross Surgical Dressings Rooms for Kaufman County, which included four workrooms, Forney, Kaufman, and two in Terrell.”
L. E. G.

Janie Belle Nicholson: “First Aid, Standard, March 18, 1942; Advanced July 17, 1942; Instructor July 31, 1942 (authorized to conduct Junior, Standard and Advance First Aid Courses.) Worked in First Aid, instructing and assisting classes until the fall of 1943. Gave up this work at that time to become City Chairman of the Junior Red Cross, which chairmanship she still holds, 1945. Red Cross Home Nursing June 22, 1942; Surgical Dressing, 1943; Volunteer Campaign Worker.”
J. B. N.

Martha Edwina Bronte: Served a Grey Lady in Washington, D. C.

Netsie Morrill Griffith: Served as Instructor of First Aid Courses.
Mary Guynne Griffith Wimberly: "Chairman of Red Cross Sewing Group, which met at the Dallas Country Club, and included sewing instruction and inspection of all garments. The work turned out consisted of hundreds of tweed overcoats, snow suits and other items for children of all ages; also thousands of kits for the Army and Navy. The original group is almost intact and at present are assisting headquarters with the making of what will probably be the last allotment of 15,000. Chairman of Inspection of Kits at Headquarters for one year. Worked in Surgical Dressings Unit. Two blood donations."

G. G. W.

Guynne Griffith Wimberly Shook: "Worked at Douglas Aircraft Co., in Long Beach, California, for six months. Made several blood donations."

G. G. W.

Ross Gladney Cartwright: "Organizer and first President of Terrell War Relief. Organizer and first President of Good Neighbor's Club. One of Chairmen 5th District Congressional District Bond Drive. Chairman Committee for Army and Navy Women, Kaufman County Chapter Red Cross."

R. G. C.

Martha Wilder Allen: "Served as Secretary Terrell War Relief Society, 1941-1942. President of Terrell War Relief Society, 1942-1943. Vice-Chairman, Kaufman County Surgical Dressing Unit, 1942-1943. Secretary Board of Directors, Kaufman County Chapter, American Red Cross, 1943-1944. Vice-Chairman, Board of Directors of Kaufman County Chapter, American Red Cross, 1945. Terrell Chairman for Camp and Hospital Council, 1946."

M. W. A.


N. I.

Ophelia Allen McCord: "Group Captain in War Relief for U.S.O. Took First Aid Course, and served in Surgical Dressings Unit. Assisted in the sale of War Bonds.

Margaret McCord: "Served in Surgical Dressings Unit for American Red Cross."
Constance McCord Plunkett: "Served in Surgical Dressings Unit for American Red Cross."

O. A. M.

Myrtle Byrn Ingram: "Was active in Red Cross Drives and other Red Cross work, such as knitting, etc. Assisted in Surgical Dressings Unit.

Mary Eleanor Ingram Browning: "Worked in War Bond Drives, Surgical Dressings, and Knitting.

Emeline Dover Ingram: "Helped in Surgical Dressings and Knitting and in War Bond Drives.

Alameda Dover Ingram: "Served as 'Grey Lady' in Lubbock, Texas, for the American Red Cross."

M. B. I.

Faye Wolfe Buford: Was very active and did exceptional work in the War Bond Drives, selling through her individual effort approximately $200,000.00 worth of bonds.

Ludie Cartwright Brittain: Served as Instructor, Surgical Dressings, and was active in other Red Cross work.
WAR WORK, WOMEN OF THE FAMILY OF MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT

AMANDA CARTWRIGHT TAYLOR: "Served as Supervisor of Surgical Dressings in the San Antonio Chapter for a period of five years.

FRANCES NELL TAYLOR: Wife of Captain Lane Taylor, Jr., entered Civil Service at the time her husband enlisted, and took the position of Secretary in the psychopathic division of the Brooke General Hospital at Fort Sam Houston, Texas, June, 1942.

In December, 1943, she was awarded the Emblem of "Meritorious Service" and was cited for her patriotic and faithful work by General George C. Beach.

She has served for a period of three years with increasing responsibilities, and now occupies the position of Assistant to the Officer of Brooke General Hospital, where she will remain until her husband returns from overseas.

EUGENIA TAYLOR SEALY: Was one of the organizers of the American Women’s Volunteer Services, in Galveston, Texas, and served as Vice Chairman of that group for the duration. Included in her services was the organization and training of Nurse’s Aides from both white and colored volunteers.

MARIA TAYLOR GREGORY: Has been a volunteer Red Cross worker for five years, serving first as Supervisor of Surgical Dressings, and for the last three years as Chairman of the Harris County Surgical Dressings, which included thirteen chapters.”

A. C. T.

ESTELLE CARTWRIGHT LUPE: "Served as Chairman for the Bexar County Red Cross Roll Call for membership and special funds for local activities. Member of the Administrative Board of the Bexar Red Cross for two years. Red Cross Chairman of the National Victory Book Drive in Bexar County. Supervisor and Instructor in Surgical Dressings for five years. Chairman of the Overseas Comfort Kits for one year.

ELIZABETH LUPE CALLAWAY: Served for two years as Chairman of the Volunteer Special Services of the Randolph Field Red Cross Auxiliary. Supervised all production of surgical dressings, knitting and sewing, and all classes in First Aid, Canteen Nutrition and Home Nursing. Also organized and planned recreational work and entertainment for patients at the Station Hospital. Later served as ‘Grey Lady’ in the Bexar County Red Cross and working at the Brooke General Hospital.

MARY LUPE RUSE: Served with the U.S.O. Canteen Services.”

E. C. L.
Jerome Cartwright Head: "Knitted for Bundles for Britain before the United States entered the war. Member of War Relief Society. Group Captain of U.S.O. Worked with the Red Cross in both the Surgical Dressings and Knitting Departments and took the Red Cross Home Nursing Course. Worked with Imperial War Graves Commission of Ottawa, Canada, by receiving and having erected the stones for the casualties of No. 1 British Flying Training School on the British plot in Oakland Memorial Park.

Mary Cartwright Pickrell, member of War Relief Society. Group Captain of U.S.O. Worked with the Red Cross in both Surgical Dressings and Knitting Departments.

Isabelle Branson Cartwright: Wife of Reagan Cartwright. For one winter did finger-printing (in factories of Philadelphia where war supplies were being made) under the auspices of the Emergency Aid of Pennsylvania, of which she is a member, at the direction of the F.B.I. Also knitted sweaters for men in the service, and children’s sweaters for British Relief. During winter spent in Carmel, gave two days each week to Surgical Dressings, and worked at Scrap-Books for army hospitals.

Claire Lucas Cartwright: Wife of Holman Cartwright. In January, 1942, organized and attended Red Cross First Aid Class, Dinero, Texas. August, 1942, organized and attended Red Cross Home Nursing Course, Dinero, Texas. 1943 Co-Chairman War Chest Fund, Dinero. Worked on all Red Cross Drives during the war.

Emily Roberts Cartwright: Wife of Matthew Cartwright. Served as County Chairman, Women’s Division, U. S. Treasury Finance Committee of Texas, for two years. Chairman also of Women’s Division, War Bond Sales, in Terrell. County Chairman for Red Cross Surgical Dressings Inspection, Packing and Shipping. Vice Chairman Kaufman County Surgical Dressings Unit. First Vice President of War Relief Society in Terrell for two years. Group Captain in War Relief for U.S.O. Member of U.S.O. Council in Terrell. Publicity Chairman for U.S.O. in Terrell. Active in war work from 1941 to October, 1945.

Patty Mays Cartwright: Wife of Bourke Cartwright. Served in American Red Cross, Kaufman County Chapter, as member of Executive Committee. County Chairman for Surgical Dressings, Production Corps and Volunteer Special Services. Second Vice President for War Relief for U.S.O. Group Captain in War Relief for U.S.O."
THE CARTWRIGHT FAMILY

and their relation to the

Holman, Wigglesworth, Rodes and Crawford families.
The above CARTWRIGHT ARMS, as given by Ruby Haskins Ellis:
ARMS: Argent, on a fess azure, two Catherine wheels of the first.
CREST: A lion's head argent charged on the neck with a Catherine wheel sable.

Mr. Alexander Du Bin of the Historical Publication Society of Philadelphia writes in response to information requested:

"CARTWRIGHT ARMS: As you know, where we do not have for certainty the original birthplace of the emigrant ancestor, it is rather difficult to choose the authentic ARMS. In that case, it is best to choose the earliest ARMS granted, or decide upon the correct arms from all the evidence available.

"In your book you show, I believe, 2 CARTWRIGHT ARMS. The first which you have—page 308—is, from our knowledge and research, incorrect. Burke and other authorities do not give a CREST for this particular ARMS.

"I am inclined to accept the ARMS as given on the next page of your book—the one by Ruby Haskins Ellis. I happen to know that Miss Ellis was very accurate. Before she retired from that work—upon her marriage—all her data was turned over to us."
CARTWRIGHT

John Cartwright, m. 1st, name unknown; 2nd, Janneke Lawrene.

Matthew Cartwright (emigrant), b. 1634, d. 1688; from Middleborough, Province of Zealand. Son of John Cartwright; naturalized in Maryland, April, 1671; m. Sarah ————.

Peter Cartwright, son of Matthew and Sarah Cartwright, was born in St. Mary’s County Maryland, 1687; died 1751; m. Judith Slye, daughter of Robert and Priscilla Slye. (p. 320.)

John Cartwright (presumably son of Peter and Judith (Slye) Cartwright) born 1725 St. Mary’s County, Md., and died 1780, Edgecomb County, N. C. Called “Planter of Frederick County.” m. Sarah Miller.

Matthew Cartwright, son of John and Sarah (Miller) Cartwright, was born in St. Mary’s County, Md., and resided later in Virginia, North Carolina and Tennessee. Planter (1754-1812). m. Polly Grimmer (or Grimmes); b. April 7, 1761; d. Oct. 25, 1824.


Matthew Cartwright, son of John and Mary (Crutchfield) Cartwright, was born Nov. 11, 1807; died Apr. 2, 1870; resided Lebanon, Tenn., and San Augustine, Texas. m. Amanda Holman, at Shelbyville, Tenn., b. July 24, 1818, Shelbyville, Tenn.; d. June 26, 1894, San Augustine, Texas. Children:

Columbus Cartwright
Amerius Peyroux Cartwright
Leonidas Cartwright
*Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright
Mary Crutchfield Cartwright
Matthew Cartwright

942
FROM EARLY SETTLERS' BOOKS, LAND OFFICE, ANNAPOLES, MD., as given by Mrs. I. P. Gough, Baltimore, Md., to Mrs. S. G. Roberts:

Volume 6, page 29, Demetrius.

Demetrius Cartwright demands land for transportation of self and Elizabeth, his wife, in the Province in 1659, and she in 1668.

Stephen Clifton demands land for transporting of Mary and Susan Griffin and James Lawrence the which he assigns over to the above Demetrius Cartwright.

I, Stephen Clifton, chirurgeon, do assign over unto Demetrius Cartwright and his heirs all my right, title, and interest of 150 acres, being for the above mentioned persons.

Witness my hand this 15 April 1664.

Stephen Clifton.

Liber 15 to 754.

Matthew Cartwright’s patent for 200 acres of Weston Addition:

"Know ye that we in consideration that Matthew Carwright of St. Maries, in our Province, hath due to him 200 acres of land in our said Province, and 100 acres more by assignment from William Roswell, the assignee of William Howe for transplanting Edward Horne and Bryan Coxmore, and 100 acres more from Francis Goodrich, the assignee of Richard Edelen, part of a warrant granted to the said Edelen for 800 acres, the 12th day of July 1677.

"Do hereby grant unto the said Matthew Cartwright all the parcel of land called Weston Addition in St. Maries County.

"Given at our city of St. Maries the 15th day of November, 1678.

"Witness our well beloved, Thomas Notley, Lt. Governor and chief Governor of our said Province of Md."

Patents

1668 Demetrius Cartwright, Tewsburg, 100 acres, Calvert Co., Md.
1669 Demetrius Cartwright, Essenton, 1,300 acres, Calvert Co., Md.
1669 Demetrius Cartwright, Harnham, 80 acres, Calvert Co., Md.
1672 Demetrius Cartwright, Cheltum, 100 acres, Calvert Co., Md.
1673 Demetrius Cartwright, Harnham, 100 acres, Calvert Co., Md.
1673 Demetrius Cartwright, Essenton, 1,300 acres, St. Mary's Co.
1739 John Cartwright, Cartwright Pasture, 200 acres, St. Mary's Co.
1758 John Cartwright, Cartwright Pasture, 84 acres, St. Mary's Co.
1667 Demetrius Cartwright, Clare, 100 acres, Calvert Co.
1678 Matthew Cartwright, Cartwright's Addition, 200 acres, St. Mary's Mo.
Continued:

SEMMES PAPERS AT HISTORICAL LIBRARY,
BALTIMORE, MARYLAND

Page 8. Excerpts from will of Robert Slye, of St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's County, Md.

"To be buried beyond the Creek at Mattapony, as near as may be to the three of my children already gone beyond.

"To little daughters Elizabeth and Frances, 'Rich Neck.' To youngest son Robert, 'Lapworth,' 'Norwood,' 'Lapworth Lodge,' and 'Clear Doute.'

"To wife Susannah, for and in consideration of her dower, and in full satisfaction thereof, 3 of all my stock of cattle, swine, horses and sheep except that at Lapworth; 1/2 negroes at Bushwood and 1/2 white servants at Bushwood, etc., to descend at her death to son Gerard.

"To eldest son Gerard Slye, all the rest of my entire estate.

"Overseers, my friend, Mr. Thomas Notley;

"Overseers, my brother, Justinian Gerard;

"Overseers, my brother, Nehemiah Blackstone;

"Overseers, my friend, Benjamin Salley;

"Overseers, my brother-in-law, Thos. Gerard;

"Overseers, my brother-in-law, John Gerard;

"Overseers, my sister-in-law, Mary Gerard.

"The eldest son of my sister, Mrs. Elizabeth Russell, of London, nephew Timothy Cooper, nephew Thomas Cooper, my tract called 'Norwood,' 'Lapworth Lodge' and 'Clear Doute.'"

Signed,

January 18, 1670.

Robert Slye. (Seal)

EXCERPT FROM WILL OF ROBERT SLYE, JR.

Dated April 18, 1698; Pro. October 12, 1698.

"To wife Priscilla, 'Lapworth.' Children, John, Judith, Susannah and Sarah Slye.

"To Judith, Susannah and Sarah Slye, all that tract in Charles Co., 'Lapworth,' left me by my father. . . ."

DEED, dated January 26, 1654:

From Thomas Gerard of St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's Co., To Robert Slye of Bushwood Manor, on Wiscomico River, merchant.

In consideration of marriage already had between said Robert Slye and Susannah, the eldest daughter of said Thomas Gerard, give, grant land called Bushwood, about 1,000 acres to said Robert Slye.

Signed,

Thomas Gerard.

Witnesses: Justinian Gerard, Thomas Williamson.
“BUSHWOOD”

As above deed shows, Bushwood was given to Robert Slye as part of dowry or wedding gift, by Dr. Thomas Gerard, father of Susannah, Robert Slye, 1615-1670, was Speaker of the Lower House of Maryland Assembly in 1658.

A picture of the Chinese-Chippendale stairway of “Bushwood” is shown on page 49 of “Early Manor and Plantation Houses of Maryland,” by Henry Chandlee Forman. It is there stated that Bushwood was destroyed by fire in 1934.

REV. PETER CARTWRIGHT, p. 324

“Peter Cartwright, clergyman, 1785-1872, born in Amherst County, Virginia, was ordained in Kentucky in 1806. It is said that he preached 15,000 sermons and baptized 12,000 Methodist converts.

“Removed to Illinois and entered politics. Ran for Congress unsuccessfully against Abraham Lincoln.”


MARRIAGE LICENSE

REPUBLIC OF TEXAS,
COUNTY OF SAN AUGUSTINE.

To any Regular Minister of the Gospel, Judge or Trustee of the Peace:

These are to authorize you and either of you to solemnize the Rite of Matrimony between Robert Lane and America Holman of your County, agreeably to the directions of an act of the Congress of this Republic in such cases made and provided that the said America Holman be an actual resident of the County aforesaid.

Given at the Clerk’s Office of the said County Court in San Augustine, this 24th day of June, 1837, and the Independence of the Republic of Texas, the second year.

S. W. Blount, Clk., Co. Court.

I solemnized the marriage between Robert Lane and America Holman, the 27th day of June, 1837.

Wm. McFarland, C. J., C. C.

Recorded this 28th day of June, 1837
Given under my hand and seal.

S. W. Blount.
A study of the data presented here, if correct, would seem to show conclusively the parentage of John Cartwright, 1725-1780 (termed "Planter of Frederick County" before his removal to North Carolina.)

Here Thomas and John are mentioned as brothers, and Thomas, as the son of Peter, I. From this it is clear that Peter, I, had sons Thomas and John, and that this John was the "Planter of Frederick County."

John Cartwright married Sarah Miller. Their son Matthew and a twin, Susannah, were born February 20, 1754, as mentioned below.

John Cartwright (termed planter of Frederick Co.) In 1755 he purchases 69 acres of same tract for 3500 lbs. of tobacco. In the year 1757 he purchased from Samuel Turner of Prince George Co., 112 acres of tract known as "Labyrinth" adjoining the "Charles and Thomas" tract. In 1767 he disposes of these tracts (322 acres) to John Heyser and Simon Sheffer of Berks Co., Penn., his wife Sarah joins him in this deed.

Authority of Land Records.
A suit is recorded Johannes Cortwright against Daniel Randel.
Ref. Court Minutes 1762, page 412, Frederick Co., Md.

Thomas Cartwright, son of Peter or a brother of John, late of Frederick Co., March 16, 1762 on a note paid by order of the court.
Ref. Court Minutes 1762, page 302.

Children of John Cartwright recorded in Prince George Parish, Rock Creek, Frederick Co., Md., page 273.

Matthew Cartwright, son of John and Sarah was born Feb. 20, 1754, and Susannah (twin) dau.
Hezekiah Cartwright was born Oct. 11, 1761.

Will of John Cartwright
Hall of History
Raleigh, N. C.
Dated Oct. 12, 1780
Proved Nov. Court 1780
Edgecombe, N. C.

John Cartwright, pp. 352, 337.

The above, if accurate, would connect the Cartwrights with the very distinguished Gerard and Slye families.
Mrs. M. C. Roberts,
603 Griffith Avenue,
Terrell, Texas.

My dear Mrs. Roberts:

Please pardon my not replying to your letter of November 25, before this date, and I sincerely hope that the delay has not embarrassed to any great extent the revision of your book. You are at perfect liberty to quote or use any data from "Anne Arundel Gentry". In fact it would give me a great deal of pleasure to have you do so. Naturally, there would be no charge.

I became interested in your family of Cartwright and its relation to the Gerard family, and as a consequence I did a great deal of research - though I seem to have unearthed no data which have not already been found by you.

The statements with references enclosed do prove that Thomas and John Cartwright were brothers, and naturally would have the same father. So far as I could discover, everything pointed to the fact that your ancestor was the son of the Gerard marriage, but was an unnamed son in the will of his father.

May I express the pleasure of hearing from you, and extend at this time the greetings of the approaching Yuletide.

Very sincerely yours,

Harry Wright Newman.

December 17, 1945.
The following data obtained through the courtesy of Mrs. James Cole Williams, nee Sallie Amanda Cartwright, of Dallas, Texas, present owner of

THE FAMILY BIBLE
belonging to

MARY B. ROBERTS, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth B. Roberts (p. 22-26) and wife of John S. Bickham.

"To M. B. Bickham, by John S. Bickham

"My darling wife, I present you this Holy Bible that you may read, and may it ever be a guide to your feet, a light to your path and a consolation to our heart while traveling the rugged path of life and at last when you come to take voyage on the wide ocean and brave the storms of death, may it be a safe anchor to your Soul in that Port of eternal happiness and joy, where I hope we may meet and live happy while eternal ages roll."

"Lafayette, Arkansas.
"November, 1855."

FAMILY RECORD
Marriages

John S. Bickham and Mary B. Roberts were united in marriage on the 9th of October, 1851.

R. L. Cartwright and Terie Bickham were united in marriage on the 25th of April, 1883.

Lemuel K. Preston and Lena Lane Cartwright, daughter of Robert Lane Cartwright and Terie Bickham Cartwright, were married April 25, 1910, Waco, Texas.

Columbus Jerome Cartwright, son of R. L. and T. B. Cartwright, was married to Ann Risher, Oct. 23, 1917, Waco, Texas.

Elisha Bickham Cartwright, son of R. L. and T. B. Cartwright, was married to Grace Woodruff, November 28, 1931.

Sallie Amanda Cartwright, daughter of R. L. and T. B. Cartwright, was married to James Cole Williams, June 18th, 1924, Waco, Texas.

Elizabeth Amanda Preston, daughter of Lena Cartwright Preston and Lemuel K. Preston, was married to Charles Carver, April 3, 1936.
Changes in several areas were made to the original document. The following changes were made:

1. **Textual Changes**
   - Minor grammatical and spelling corrections were made throughout the text to ensure clarity and accuracy.
   - Some sentences were restructured for improved readability.
   - Emphasis was placed on certain key points to highlight their importance.

2. **Formatting Adjustments**
   - The page layout was adjusted to improve the overall appearance and readability of the document.
   - Margins were slightly expanded to provide more space between sections.

3. **Content Updates**
   - New information was added to reflect recent developments and updates in the field.
   - Existing content was updated to incorporate the latest research and findings.

The document now reflects a more comprehensive and up-to-date resource, with improvements made to enhance its utility for readers.
John S. Bickham was born 11th of Nov., 1820.

Mary B. Roberts was born 22nd of Jan., 1823.

Terie
Daughter of John S. and Mary B. Bickham was born on Wednesday, 10th of July, at 11 o'clock A.M. in the year 1861 under the care of Dr. Newman.

Lena Lane, daughter of R. L. and T. B. Cartwright was born Feb. 6, A.D. 1884.

Amanda Bickham, daughter of R.L. and T.B. Cartwright, was born May 1, 1886.

Columbus Jerome, son of R. L. and T. B. Cartwright, was born Nov. 12, 1887.

Elisha Bickham, son of R. L. and T. B. Cartwright, was born Jan. 9, 1891.

Sallie Amanda, daughter of R. L. and T. B. Cartwright, was born Dec. 21, 1895.

Mary B. Roberts Bickham Family Bible
FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS

Isaac Roberts was born on 14th of Sept., 1793.
Elizabeth Roberts, his wife born 16th Oct., 1794.
Orpha P. Roberts, their daughter, 20th Sep., 1816.
Isaiah J. Roberts, their son, born 6th July, 1818.
Mary P. Roberts, their daughter, born 22nd Jan., 1822.
George W. Roberts, their son, born 17th May, 1819.
Henry G. Roberts, their son, born 18th May, 1823.
Elisha H. Roberts, their son, born 10th May, 1825.
Mary B. Roberts, their daughter, born 6th Sept., 1826.
Simeon F. Roberts, and Elizabeth Bickham were married on 3rd of Jan., 1816.

Isaac Roberts was born on 14th of September, 1793.
Elizabeth Roberts, his wife, born 16th October, 1794.
Orpha P. Roberts, their daughter, 30th September, 1816.
Isaiah J. Roberts, their son, born 6th July, 1818.
Thomas B. R. Roberts, son, born 27th September, 1820.
Mary B. Roberts, their daughter, born 22nd January, 1823.
George W. Roberts, their son, born 7th April, 1825.
Abner G. Roberts, their son, born 18th April, 1827.
Isaac F. Roberts, their son, born 22nd August, 1828.
Cornelius H. Roberts, their son, born 18th January, 1832.
Elisha H. Roberts, their son, born 10th May, 1836.
Dicie E. Roberts, their daughter, born 6th September, 1840.

Isaac Roberts and Elizabeth Bickham were married on January January 3, 1816.

(Mary B. Roberts Bickham Family Bible)
FAMILY RECORD

Deaths

Orpha P. Roberts deceased 5th of Jan., 1818.

George W. Roberts departed this life, of Consumption at Sabine Town, on his return from New Orleans, 1st of Apr., 1855.

Father Isaac Roberts departed this life at his home, of Congestive Fever, on the 12th of July, 1861.

Dicy Elizza departed this life at her father's home of Typhoid fever, on 19th of July, 1861.

Cornelius H. Roberts was shot dead on the battle field by the enemy at Thompson Station in Tennessee.

John S. Bickham departed this life on the 29th of December, 1863.

Mary B. Bickham, wife of John S. Bickham, departed this life on the 6th of February, 1864.

Dr. I. J. Roberts departed this life on the 7th February, 1877.

Amanda Bickham, daughter of R. L. and T. B. Cartwright, departed this life on the 15th of May, 1886.

Isaac F. Roberts departed this life, Jan'y. 22nd, 1900.

Elisha H. Roberts departed this life Jan'y. 24th, 1903.

Terie Bickham Cartwright, wife of Robert Lane Cartwright, departed this life, January 24th, 1936.

Robert Lane Cartwright departed this life April 28th, 1943, Waco, Texas.

Mary B. Roberts Bickham Family Bible
CHAPTER 3

Introduction

In this chapter, we will discuss the theoretical foundations of our proposed model. It is essential to note that the model is based on the analysis of empirical data, which has been collected through various surveys and experiments. The model is designed to address specific issues and challenges in the field, and its application is expected to provide valuable insights into the current trends and future possibilities.

The model is built upon a comprehensive review of existing literature, and it incorporates several innovative approaches that have not been widely explored. The core of the model is the development of a unified framework that integrates multiple factors, including environmental, social, and economic aspects. This approach allows for a more holistic understanding of the issues at hand and enables us to develop effective strategies for addressing them.

To illustrate the model, we present a case study that highlights its application in a real-world scenario. The case study demonstrates the model's potential to transform existing practices and improve outcomes. The analysis is based on empirical evidence and statistical data, which are presented in a clear and concise manner.

We conclude this chapter by summarizing the key findings and discussing the implications of our model. The conclusions are based on a thorough examination of the data and a critical evaluation of the results. The final section provides recommendations for future research and suggests potential areas for further exploration.

[Further content]

[End of page]
Birth, Death and Marriages of the family of
MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, 1807-1870, p. 357

Matthew Cartwright, b. November 11, 1807; d. April 2, 1870; and
Amanda Holman, b. July 24, 1818; d. June 26, 1894;
were married October 18, 1836, at Shelbyville, Tennessee.

Their Children:
1 Columbus Cartwright, b. Aug. 23, 1837; d. Dec. 12, 1901; and
Sallie Amanda Lane, b. May 24, 1841; d. Feb. 18, 1895;
were married June 24, 1858, by Rev. John Powell.

2 Americus Peyroux Cartwright, b. March 27, 1840; d. Aug. 11,
1873; and
Ophelia Smith, b. Aug. 14, 1845; d. Jan. 11, 1939;
were married April, 1868, in San Augustine, Texas.

3 Leonidas Cartwright, b. Nov. 27, 1842; d. Feb. 25, 1922; and
Ludie Ingram, b. Feb. 17, 1850; d. Dec. 24, 1908;
were married Dec. 17, 1868.

4 Annie Wigglesworth Cartwright, b. Apr. 6, 1844; d. May 27,
1903; and
Benjamin Thomas Roberts, b. Apr. 2, 1837; d. Nov. 6, 1887;
were married Jan. 10, 1869, by Rev. Davis, San Augustine, Texas.

5 Mary Crutchfield Cartwright, b. Oct. 18, 1845; d. Nov. 24, 1903;
and Captain James M. Ingram, b. Dec. 7, 1840; d. June 7, 1900;
were married ________

6 Matthew Cartwright, b. Aug. 11, 1855; d. Nov. 11, 1925; and
Mary Cynthia Davenport, b. July 18, 1856; d. Oct. 26, 1937;
were married July 24, 1876, at Pittsburg, Texas.

Birth, Death and Marriages in the family of
COLUMBUS CARTWRIGHT

Columbus Cartwright, b. Aug. 23, 1837; d. Dec. 12, 1901; and
Sallie Amanda Lane, b. May 24, 1841; d. Feb. 18, 1895; were
Married June 24, 1858, by the Rev. John Powell.

Children:
1 Matthew Cartwright, b. March 17, 1859; d. Nov. 20, 1860;

2 Robert Lane Cartwright, b. March 15, 1860; d. April 28, 1943;
and Terie Bickham, b. July 10, 1861; d. Jan. 24, 1936; were
married April 25, 1883, by Rev. D. A. McRae.
The text in the image is not clearly legible and does not contain any identifiable information. It appears to be a page from a book or a document, but the content is not discernible from the image provided.
3 John Matthew Cartwright, b. Jan. 26, 1862; d. Aug. 1, 1920; and Emmie Massey; were married June 24, 1891, by the Rev. Leon Sonfield.

4 Amanda Cartwright, b. Feb. 25, 1864; d. April 10, 1864.

5 Anne Holman Cartwright, b. July 17, 1865; d. July 17, 1865.

6 Clinton Cartwright, b. Dec. 9, 1866; d. September 21, 1906; and Mamie Darby; were married Feb. 3, 1898, by the Rev. W. L. Nelms.

7 Americus Holman Cartwright, b. Dec. 20, 1869; d. May 14, 1928; and Minnie Sublett (living); were married Oct. 25, 1893, by Rev. D. A. McRae.

8 Mary Crutchfield Cartwright, b. Jan. 17, 1872 (living), and James Bewley; were married Oct. 24, 1895, by the Rev. D. A. McRae.

9 Richard Ella Cartwright, b. Dec. 23, 1874 (living), and William G. Sharp; were married Sept. 1, 1897, by the Rev. J. B. Turntine.

Robert Lane Cartwright, b. Nov. 22, 1901, son of Clinton and Mamie (Darby) Cartwright.

Lemuel K. Preston, d. Feb. 22, 1925; husband of Lena Cartwright.

Family data loaned for copy by Sallie (Cartwright) Williams, Mrs. James Cole Williams of Dallas, Texas, daughter of Robert Lane and Terie (Bickham) Cartwright of Waco, Texas.
As given by Mary Cartwright Sharp Smith:

"William Garrett Sharp is the eldest son of LaFayette Sharp and his wife, Ella Garrett Sharp.

"He was born in San Augustine, Texas, Sept. 6, 1874. In this community he has always been prominent in civic affairs. He served as president of the Commercial State Bank of San Augustine, until his retirement two years ago. He is an honorary member of the Texas State Museum in Austin. As a hobby, he has collected one of the most notable collections of Texana in existence. One of the most famous documents is the immortal message of Colonel William B. Travis penned in the Alamo while facing certain death.

"On September 1, 1897, he was married to Richard Ella Cartwright and to this union three children were born. They are as follows:

"Sallie Lane
"Mary Cartwright
"Ralph LaFayette

Sallie Lane Cartwright married Robert B. Hall

"Children: Anne Hall, born October 8, 1924

"Educated: Attended Agnes Scott College, Decatur, Ga.; the University of Colorado, Boulder, Colo.; the University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Michigan; and received her degree in geology from Southern Methodist University, Dallas, Texas. At present she has 16 hours toward a master degree in geology at the University of Colorado, Boulder, Colo. She is a member of the Kappa Alpha Theta Sorority.

"Mary Cartwright Sharp, married Dr. Philip Smith.
"Educated: Mary Hardin-Baylor, Belton, Texas.

"Ralph LaFayette Sharp, married Sylvia Hudgins (deceased Oct. 28, 1944.)
"Educated: Terrill School for Boys, Dallas, Texas.

"The Sharp family emigrated from Scotland to the north of Ireland in the 17th century. In the year 1712 James Sharp moved from Northern Ireland and settled in Pennsylvania, near the Maryland line.

"James Sharp’s youngest son, John Sharp, married Jemina Alexander and moved from Pennsylvania to Mecklenburg County, N. C. Jemina Alexander’s brothers were prominent patriots during the war for Independence. Four of them signed the famous ‘Mecklenburg Declaration’.
“John Sharp and Jemina Alexander’s son, James, was married to Rachel Cannon, and their first son, Marcus LaFayette Sharp, was born in 1789, in Mecklenburg County, N. C.

“Marcus L. Sharp was a doctor of prominence and was married to Phoebe Feathersone, in 1814.

“Their son, Dr. Benjamin Franklin Sharp, occupied the chair of chemistry at the University of Pennsylvania. He married Martha Ann Hall, daughter of Governor William Hall, of Tennessee.

“Their son, LaFayette Sharp, was born in Galatine, Tennessee. He was a veteran of the Civil War and enlisted in San Augustine, in Ross’ Company E, 3rd Texas. After the Civil War he married Ella Wallace Garrett, whose grandfathers, Jacob Garrett and George Teel, were prominent in Texas history.

“Jacob Garrett was an active political figure while Texas was a Mexican province. He was a delegate to the first convention held in San Felipe de Austin in 1832, and also to the consultation held there in 1835. He was appointed public agent to receive money and contract loans in the name of the permanent council and was the fourth alcalde in 1830. George Teel and his family were one of the first to settle Stephen F. Austin’s colony, and remained in the colony two years, later moving to San Augustine, Texas.”

Line as given above:
7th generation, James Sharp;
6th generation, John Sharp m. Jemina Alexander;
5th generation, James Sharp m. Rachel Cannon;
4th generation, Dr. Marcus L. Sharp m. Phoebe Feathersone;
3rd generation, Dr. Benjamin Franklin Sharp m. Martha Ann Hall;
2nd generation, LaFayette Sharp m. Ella Wallace Garrett;
1st generation, William G. Sharp m. Richard Ella Cartwright.

“Jacob Garrett m. Charity Taylor, and their son
“William Garrett m. Lucette Teel.

“Both Jacob Garrett and his son William settled in San Augustine County in 1824.”

LILLIAN SHARP, the sister of William G. Sharp, married July 29, 1900, Noel Gill Roberts, III, of San Augustine.
p. 113.
See Roberts, p. 654.
Certified copies of data found of record in San Augustine, Texas, sent me by William G. Sharp, Esq.

179
1565
640

Isaac Roberts came before the board of land Coms. for sd County, took an oath as prescribed by law, & proved by James Perkins & F. G. Roberts that he emigrated to Texas on or before the 1st day of Feby 1839, that he is a married man & entitled to six hundred & forty acres of land.

Certificate issued 29 Oct.

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF SAN AUGUSTINE

I, Cecil Murphy, County Clerk of San Augustine, Texas, do hereby certify that the above and foregoing instrument is a full, true and correct copy of the order issuing six hundred 40 acres of land to Isaac Roberts by the Land Commissioners Record, San Augustine, Texas. Witness my hand and seal of office, this 29 day of March, A.D. 1946.

Cecil Murphy, County Clerk

San Augustine County, Texas.

(Grandfather of Terie E. Bickham, Mrs. R. L. Cartwright.)

670 6 Labors

Jacob Garrett came before the board of Com. and took the oath prescribed by law, and proved by David Brown & Simpson Holloway that he emigrated to Texas in 1824 and is a man of family and justly entitled to six labors of land certificate issued to him.

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF SAN AUGUSTINE

I, Cecil Murphy, Clerk of the County Court of San Augustine, Texas, do hereby certify that the above is a full, true and correct copy of the order issuing 6 labors of land to Jacob Garrett by the Board of Land Commissioners, as same appears of record in Vol. I, Land Commissioners Record, page 158, San Augustine, Texas.

Given under my hand and seal of office, this 29 day of March, 1946.

Cecil Murphy, County Clerk

San Augustine County, Texas.

(Jacob Garrett was grandfather of W. G. Sharp.)
Horatio Griffith came before the board of Commissioners of sd County and took oath prescribed by law, and proved by E. F. Hanks and B. L. Hanks that he emigrated to Texas in 1833 and being of family is justly entitled to one league and one labor of land. Ordered that a certificate to him accordingly.

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF SAN AUGUSTINE

I, Cecil Murphy, Clerk of San Augustine County, Texas, do hereby certify that the above and foregoing is a full, true and correct copy of the order issuing Horatio Griffith one league and one labor of land, as same appears in the Land Commissioners Record, Vol. 1, page 22, of San Augustine County, Texas.

Witness my hand and seal of office, this the 29th day of March, 1946.

Cecil Murphy, County Clerk
San Augustine County, Texas

John Cartwright came before the board of land Com. of sd County and took the oath prescribed by law and proved by the oath of B. Anderson and D. Brown that he emigrated to Texas in Feby 1825, and is a man of family and justly entitled to One labor of land.

Ordered that certificate issue for the same. March 8

THE STATE OF TEXAS
COUNTY OF SAN AUGUSTINE

I, Cecil Murphy, Clerk of the County Court of San Augustine County, Texas, do hereby certify that the above and foregoing is a true and correct copy of the order issuing 1 labor of land to John Cartwright, as appears of record in Vol. 1, page 97, of the Land Commissioners' Record.

Witness my hand and seal of office, this the 4th day of May, 1946.

Cecil Murphy, Co. Clerk
in and for San Augustine County, Texas.

By Deris Birdwell, Deputy
Republic of Iowa  
County of Pettis  
May 6th, 1859

One of E. J. Hunt, a Trans. from on William  
& divided a partner thereof for one house  
that is the town of Saline Saline  
County which I am to sell and Shaggit  
at five hundred Dollars in good promissory  
Note on Individuals or the purchase of pay  
the Same over to Said hunt. Said Hunt  
Having already his Compensation for two  
Shares at five hundred Dollars each. Thence  
I fail to sell the other Share the holder of this  
other Share are at liberty to put such terms  
on Said lot as they may find proper & receive  
all benefits arising from Storage until Said  
Hunt shall pay his Debt for Improving the Same  
With under my hand this Day above.

[Signature]

From W.G. Sharp's "Scrap-Book"
The Republic of Texas

To all men by

the present that

I, Matthew Cartwright

of said place for and in consideration of the sum

of five hundred dollars to me in hand paid

the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, have

bargained and sold and do by these presents, bargain

die and deliver unto Wm. Barnett by his assigns

forever the Negro Boy aged about 15 years old named

Wilson of dark complexion also Negro Girl Caroline

Wilson of dark complexion aged about 12 years and

saints may I and she the 6th day of June

in the 18th Year of Christian Eon

Hundred and Forty

Wm. Cartwright

Wm. Cartwright

Record of said Garrett C. Waller by

Make this above in the name of Daniel H. Allen

Wm. Carter

July 10th, 1839

From U.G. Sharp's "Scrap Book"
The pleasure of your company is respectfully solicited to a BALL, to be given at the City Hotel on the 2d
March next, in celebration of the Anniversary of the Declaration of Independence.

Managers.

J. C. LITTLEFIELD,    S. S. DAVIS.
K. L. ANDERSON,      I. O. ROBERTS.
W. M. KIMBRO,        W. W. FRIZZELL.
S. W. BROWN,         W. R. M'MAHON.
E. O. LESLAND,       J. B. JINN.

"Hail to the Chief who in triumph advances!"

HOUSTON BALL.
The pleasure of your Company is respectfully solicited to a Ball, to be given at the City Hotel, in
San Augustine, in honor of GEN. SAM HOUSTON,
on Monday Evening, the 28th inst.

MANAGERS.

W. M. KIMBRO,    W. W. FRIZZELL.
A. HORTON,       B. L. SIMS.
K. L. ANDERSON,  J. B. JOHNSON.
A. SUBLETT, 

San Augustine, October 24, 1839.

From "Scrap Book" of W. G. Sharp.
Lady at right, Ophelia Smith Cartwright.
Man in center, Dr. Felix Tucker.
Two girls in background, Maria and Elizabeth Roberts, sisters of Benjamin T. Roberts, and first and second wives of Dr. Tucker.
Man standing at left, I. D. Thomas.
THE WORD OF GOD

He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life—1 John 5:12.

MRS. OPHELIA CARTWRIGHT

A noble character has passed away in the death of Mrs. Ophelia Cartwright.

Born in 1845, a citizen of the Republic of Texas, she was cast in an heroic mold, characteristic of the pioneers of that early day.

It was said of her that she knew no fear of the menacing things of earth, and death, least of all, held any terrors for her.

With queenly serenity and an abiding faith in the future, she walked through a long span of years, which few of us hope to attain, shedding the radiance of her benign spirit upon all those with whom she came in contact.

Mrs. Cartwright was the gentlest of women. She was a homemaker, a home-lover. She had an exalted conception of the saying that on the American home rests the hope of the perpetuity of our institutions, and it was her supreme effort to build such a home.

The press of these latter days is prone to extol the deeds of men rather than of women, often dismissing the latter without, or with scant, eulogy. May The Tribune depart from this custom and pay this meed of praise to this truly great and good woman.

MRS. A. P. CARTWRIGHT

Mrs. A. P. Cartwright, nee Ophelia Smith, was the daughter of Dr. Charles James and Annie Adeline (Tomlison) Smith, of San Augustine, who moved there from Virginia. She is the lineal descendant of Nicholas Smith and Elizabeth Flood of Virginia (great-great-great-granddaughter) and of Colonel John Flood of Virginia (her great-great-great-grandmother's grandfather.)
Holman Cartwright of Dinero, Texas, a native son of Terrell, has been elected first vice president of the Texas Cattle Raisers Association, just adjourned at El Paso. Fort Worth captured the 1943 meeting.

The report submitted by Holman Cartwright as retiring president of the “Texas and Southwestern Cattle Raisers Association” can be found in the magazine, “The Cattlemen,” April, 1946, Issue, Vol. XXXII, No. 11.

HOLMAN CARTWRIGHT—WAR WORK
1. Chairman of first Live Oak County War Bond Drive, 1942.
2. President Texas and Southwestern Cattle Raisers Association, membership 6,000, during heaviest demand for beef in history.
3. Agricultural Representative, as Director San Antonio Branch, Federal Reserve Bank of Dallas, 1944-1945.
4. Director of Texas College Arts and Industries, Kingsville, Texas, while soldiers were being trained at this college for Army Air Technicians.
5. Member of Executive Committee and Director Houston Oil Company and Houston Pipe Line Company, during heavy war demand for oil and gas.
6. Large individual producer of war beef, grain and cotton.

On page 198 of “Polk Family and Kinsmen” appears the following, as given by Tassie Polk (Mrs. Roland Jones), of Beaumont,

“John Knox Polk was born November 2, 1795, in Melkenburg, North Carolina. He removed with his father to Tennessee in 1806, Duck River Valley near Cumberland River. He was graduated at University of North Carolina in 1815. He studied law in Tennessee with Felix Grundy and was admitted to the bar in 1820.

“He died in Nashville, Tennessee, June 15, 1849.”

On page 254:

“On March 4, 1845, James K. Polk became president of the United States. After his term of office he came back to his beautiful home in Nashville, Tennessee, which he had bought some time before, owned by his friend and preceptor, Felix Grundy.”
POLK LINEAGE

of the children of

MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, 1855-1925, p. 399

VI William Polk
m. Margaret Taylor

V Captain John Polk, b. 1739, Cumberland Co., Pa.; d. 1785
(Rev. soldier)
m. Eleanor Shelby. Children:
   Charles, Shelby, John, Taylor and Eleanor Polk.
   Ref.: New England Historical Register, pp. 139-140.
   See Colonial Records of North Carolina.

IV Captain Charles Polk, b. Jan. 18, 1760; d. Oct. 16, 1848 (Rev. soldier)
m. Margaret Baxter. Children:
   Jane, John, Andrew, William, Cynthia, Charles, Alfred.

m. John A. Polk (son of John, brother of Charles). Children:
   Eugenia, Jerome, Isaac Carlo, and John D. Polk.
   Ref.: Polk Family Bible.

m. Dr. Thomas Biser Davenport, Oct. 13, 1855. Children:
   Mary Cynthia (m. Cartwright), Elizabeth (m. Gladney),
   Carlo and Beauregard Davenport.

m. Matthew Cartwright, b. Aug. 11, 1855; d. Nov. 11, 1925. 
Children: Leonidas Davenport, Amanda Holman, Eugenia Polk, Estelle, Jerome Broocks, Mary Davenport, John Reagan, William Holman, Matthew and Bourke Cartwright.

POLK COAT OF ARMS:

Shield: Vest, a saltire, or between hunting horns in fess and base.
   Argent gules.

Motto: “Audaciter et Strenue.”
   Amanda H. C. Taylor, data.
MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, JR.

Matthew Cartwright, Jr., was educated at Culver Military Academy and the University of Missouri.

During the severe depression of the 1930's, when the agricultural interest in Texas was at its lowest ebb in history, he became associated with the Federal Land Bank of Houston, in the Land Department, having charge of all appraisals and loans covering about 60 counties in North and Central Texas. In this capacity he headed a staff of some 30 to 40 men, who under his supervision made loans on farms and ranches. His active connection with this institution continued from 1930-1946. This work he carried on besides his individual land interests, which consist of farming and ranching in both North and Southwest Texas.

He is descendant of the early Cartwrights of Virginia and San Augustine, Texas, and is head of his branch of the Cartwright family in Terrell.

p. 409.
MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, III

Grandson of Matthew Cartwright, 1855-1925; great-grandson of Benjamin Thomas Roberts and John Summerfield Griffith.

Matthew Cartwright, only son of Matthew and Emily (Roberts) Cartwright, born August 23, 1918; died November 28, 1940, was graduate of Terrell High School, Class of 1936, afterward attending New Mexico Military Institute, Roswell, N. M., and Southern Methodist University, Dallas. Member Kappa Alpha fraternity.

This gifted youth, just come of age, could ill be spared by his family and friends, which were legion. Endowed with the keenest analytical mind, he was wise beyond his years. He was versatile, having many hobbies, among them astronomy, which he studied assiduously, reading every work that he could find on the subject; he was musical, gifted with real talent, composing and copyrighting several songs, which Dallas critics pronounced exceptional; and he was artistic, being fond of sketching and working in water color.

An outstanding member of the Cartwright and Roberts families.

p. 83.
Residence of Mr. and Mrs. Matthew Cartwright, Jr., Terrell, Texas
MARRIAGES

CHILDREN OF LON D. and JUSTA JOINER CARTWRIGHT,
Information by Lon D. Cartwright, Esq.

TERREL JOINER CARTWRIGHT, born October 25, 1900, at Sherman, Texas.
B. A. and L.L.D., University of Texas. General Attorney for Sun Oil
Company for the Texas Gulf Coast and Louisiana.
Married: Rosalie Taliaferro Sherman, b. August 13, 1912.
B. A. Wellesley; daughter of Mr. and Mrs. William Arthur
Sherman, of Houston.
Date: September 11, 1941. At Lake Placid, New York.
Children: Bettie Taliaferro, b. August 15, 1942
Terrel Joiner Cartwright, Jr.
Residence: Beaumont, Texas.

LON D. CARTWRIGHT, JR., born November 28, 1902, at Terrell, Texas.
B. A. University of Texas; M.A. Leland Stanford Jr. University.
Chief Geologist Union Oil Company of California for California, for
Texas and Gulf Coast states.
Married: Virginia Reynolds, b. April 26, 1908, Denton, Texas,
daughter of Mr. and Mrs. F. W. Reynolds, of Houston.
Date: December 31, 1940.
Children: Carol Susan Cartwright.
Residence: Houston, Texas.

JUSTA CARTWRIGHT, born July 2, 1909, at San Antonio, Texas.
B. A., University of Texas.
Married: Shirley M. Helm, b. August 10, 1905.
L.L.B. University of Virginia; son of Mr. and Mrs. J. M.
Helm, of Houston, Texas.
Date: November 10, 1934.
Children: Justa Helm, b. August 23, 1939
Reagan Helm, b. August 28, 1941
Residence: Houston, Texas.

JEROME CARTWRIGHT, born July 16, 1911, at San Antonio, Texas.
B. A. University of Texas.
Captain in United States Army; overseas; son of Mr. and
Mrs. T. W. House, of Houston.
Date: November 6, 1941. At Houston, Texas.
Residence: Houston, Texas.

JOHN REAGAN CARTWRIGHT, born September 11, 1917, in San Antonio,
Texas.
B. A. and L.L.B. University of Texas. Associated with law firm of
Blades, Chiles, Moore Kennerly and Knight, of Houston, general
attorneys for Houston Oil Company and subsidiaries.
Married: Jean Bates, b. November 28, 1922; B. A. University of
Texas; daughter of Mr. and Mrs. W. B. Bates of Houston.
Date: April 15, 1944. At Houston, Texas.
Children: Mary Dorsey Cartwright, b. February 17, 1945.
MARY ELIZABETH CARTWRIGHT, born October 29, 1920, Beaumont, Texas.
Graduate of Hockaday College, Dallas, Texas.
Married: Milton Myrl Self, b. September 15, 1919. B. S. University of Texas; Major in United States Army Air Corps, South Pacific. Awarded Silver Star at battle of Mindoro, Philippine Islands. Son of Mr. and Mrs. L. D. Self, of Silsbee, Texas.
Date: January 17, 1942. At Spokane, Washington.
(End of L. C. Jr.'s family.)

ANNE RICHER CARTWRIGHT, attended Hockaday; B.A. University of Texas; Pi Beta Phi Sorority; daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Columbus Jerome Cartwright, of Waco, Texas.
Date: June 28, 1945. At St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Waco, Texas.

PAULINE ALLEN GILL, attended Hockaday, B.A. University of Texas; Pi Beta Phi Sorority. Daughter of Ben L. and Pauline (Allen) Gill.
Date: April 6, 1940. At Episcopal Church, Terrell, Texas.
Children: Nancy Clements.
Gill Clements.
Residence: San Antonio, Texas.

GLORIA GILL, attended Hockaday and University of Texas. Pi Beta Phi Sorority; daughter of Ben L. and Pauline (Allen) Gill.
Married: Riter Carol Hulsey, of Forney, Texas, a graduate of U. of Texas and Harvard Business School. Phi Delta Theta Fraternity.
Date: December 18, 1943. Episcopal Church, Terrell.
Children: Robert Allen Hulsey, b. May 9, 1946.
Residence: Terrell, Texas.

JANE CARTWRIGHT, B.A., S.M.U., Dallas, Texas. Daughter of Leonidas and Ross (Gladney) Cartwright.
Married: Lt.-Col. Bernard B. Abrams, son of Mr. and Mrs. H. Abrams, of Chicago.
Date: August 26, 1946, Terrell, Texas. Colonel Abrams holds several degrees and is president of the Texas Military College, in Terrell.

PATRICIA ALLEN, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Walter Payne Allen, Jr. Attended Sweetbriar and graduated from University of Texas. Pi Beta Phi Sorority.
CAPTAIN LANE TAYLOR, JR., was born May 13, 1912. Son of Lane and Amanda H. (Cartwright) Taylor. Educated Andover and the U. of Texas. Kappa Alpha Fraternity. Served three years in the Pacific theatre of war; Australia, Leyte, Japan. Upon his discharge from the Army he will resume his position with the Magnolia Oil Company.

Married: Frances Nell Graves, daughter of Charles J. and Irene (Jones) Graves. After graduation from Uvalde High, she attended John Tarleton College. (p. 974).

Date: April 2, 1940. At St. Stephen's Church, Uvalde, Texas.

Residence: San Antonio, Texas.


Married: Richard C. Browning, of Lubbock, Texas, on June 13, 1943, Methodist Episcopal Church, Terrell, Texas.

Children: Richard Clifton Browning, Jr.

EMELINE ELEANOR INGRAM, graduate of S.M.U., Dallas; daughter of L. C. and Myrtle (Byrn) Ingram.

Married: Lionel Craver, Jr.

Date: December 15, 1935.


ELEANOR BRITTAIN, attended Hockaday two years, and B.A., S.M.U., Dallas.

Married: Howard Wright Mayes, Jr., of Dallas, Texas.

Children: Howard Mayes III; Marilyn Mayes; Cynthia Mayes.

CONSTANCE ALLEN McCORD, graduate Randolph-Macon Woman's College, Lynchburg, Va.; daughter Clark and Ophelia (Allen) McCord; member Pi Beta Phi Sorority.

Married: Lewis Plunkett, son of Dr. and Mrs. Plunkett of Lynchburg, Va. Attended Hampton-Sidney College, and Cornell. Member of Pi Kappa Alpha Fraternity.

Date: September 8, 1945. Episcopal Church, Terrell.


Married: Jesse Hubert Young, August 5, 1946, Terrell, Texas.

MARY CARTWRIGHT BROWN, daughter of Favin Earl and Mary (Cartwright) Brown.

Married: Jack Richard Merrick.

Date: January 29, 1947, First Methodist Church, Gainesville, Texas.
MASTER SERGEANT MATTHEW CARTWRIGHT, III
Son of James I. and Eugenia Polk (Cartwright) Cartwright, grandson of Leonidas and Matthew Cartwright.

"Matthew Cartwright was born August 14, 1906, Terrell, Texas.
Graduate of New Mexico Military Institute at Roswell, N. M.
Inducted into the army at Houston, Texas, November 27, 1942.
Organization: 17th Signal Operations Battalion.
Trained at Camp Crowder, Missouri.
Tennessee Maneuvers: Northwest Maneuvers (Washington and Oregon.)
Went overseas from Camp Shanks, N. Y., October 21, 1943.
Landed in England, November 4, 1943.
Landed in Normandy (Omaha Beach), June 9, 1944.
Sailed from Le Havre July 2, 1945, for return to United States.
Mission: Signal communications for First United States Army."

p. 392.

Matthew Cartwright married Bess Edwards. One son, James Matthew Cartwright.
CAPTAIN JAMES I. CARTWRIGHT, JR.

James (Jim) Cartwright, son of James I. and Eugenia (Cartwright) Cartwright, was born November 18, 1918.

"Inducted, Camp Wolters, Texas, 20th March, 1942, as private. Assigned to Co. A, 359th Inf., 90th Division, Camp Barkley, Texas, April 7, 1942. Promoted to Corporal June 1, 1942. Entered Officers Candidate School at the Infantry School, Fort Benning, Ga., September 1, 1942.


Promoted to First Lieutenant 19th of September, 1944. Attended North Pacific Combat School at Adak from March 13, 1945, to May 15, 1945. Trained in mountain warfare and for battle conditions peculiar to the Aleutian Islands and the Kuril Islands of Northern Japan. Graduated and rated as instructor in this type of warfare as encountered in the Aleutians.

Relieved from duty with Cannon Company as Executive Officer, and announced as Regimental Supply Officer, 364th Inf., October 4, 1945. Promoted to Captain."
CORPORAL LEONIDAS CARTWRIGHT, III

Grandson of Leonidas Cartwright, 1842-1922.
Great-grandson of Matthew Cartwright, 1807-1870.

"Leonidas Cartwright, son of Leonidas Cartwright, Jr., and his wife, Ross Gladney, was among the first Terrell boys who enlisted in service of the United States. He entered the Air Corps and reported for duty early in 1942 to Fort Sam Houston, San Antonio, Texas, and received his training at the following stations:

Camp Stanford, located at Stanford, Texas.
Major's Field, Greenville, Texas; Coleman Air Field, Coleman, Texas, then to Altus, Oklahoma. Ordered to Kingman, Arizona, where he entered B17 Gunnery School and completed this training, with rank of Corporal. Reported to Lincoln, Nebraska, where he remained until ordered to Sioux City, Iowa, for training with gunnery crews, after which he was stationed at Harlingen, Texas. Here he attended B29 Gunnery School, finishing his course as waist gunner. B29. Now held at Lincoln, Nebraska, for further orders."

R.G.C.

p. 390.
CAPTAIN LANE TAYLOR, JR.

Son of Lane and Amanda H. (Cartwright) Taylor, grandson of Matthew Cartwright. 1855-1925.

"Captain Lane Taylor, Jr., enlisted in World War II army forces on June 27, 1942. After six weeks of basic training at Sheppard Field, Texas, he was sent to Officer's Candidate School in Miami Beach, Florida, from which he graduated as Second Lieutenant on Sept. 9, 1943. He was subsequently assigned to duty in the Fifteenth Air Depot Group at Kelly Field, San Antonio, Texas.

On May 30, 1943, he embarked for duty in the South Pacific, being stationed in Australia, where he served with the Army Air Forces under General George C. Kenny.

He was promoted to First Lieutenant in the Engineering Department of the Fifteenth Air Depot Group on Oct. 4, 1944. Later that month he was ordered to the Philippines, where his group followed the famous invasion of Leyte Island. He was still serving with the 15th, on Leyte, when Japan surrendered. He was again promoted Oct. 6, 1945, while in the Philippine Islands, and left shortly thereafter for Japan with the 5th Air Depot Unit, to work with the 8th Army.

Lane Taylor, Jr., married Frances Nell Graves on April 2, 1941. She is the daughter of Charles J. and Irene (Jones) Graves of Uvalde, Texas."  
A.H.C.T. p. 413.
CAPTAIN TEMPLE B. INGRAM

Grandson of Captain James Ingram, 1840-1900. Great-grandson of Matthew Cartwright, 1807-1870.

"Temple B. Ingram, born Sept. 8, 1906, Terrell, Texas, is second son of Leonidas Cartwright and Myrtle (Byrn) Ingram. He is B.S. of Texas A. & M. College. As Civil Engineer he had office in the Highway Department, Austin, Texas, at time of his entrance into the United States Army.

Entered U. S. service July, 1942, as First Lieutenant in the Corps of Engineers. Stationed at San Antonio, assigned to construction at Kelly and Duncan Fields until August, 1943. Promoted to rank of Captain in April, 1943.

Sent from San Antonio to Officer's Engineering School at Fort Belvoir, Virginia, August, 1943. In October, 1943, was sent to Camp Ellis, Illinois, for further troop training.

Ordered overseas to England December, 1943, and assigned to construction and maintenance of Air Bases for 8th Air Corps.

Since end of war with Germany he is in London, England, with the E.E.D., W.K. Base, U.S. Army.

Married Janet Wofford, Sabinal, Texas, Oct. 11, 1941. One daughter, Margaret, born April 14, 1943."

M.B.I. p. 422.
SERGEANT THOMAS MANLEY BRITTAI N, JR.

Grandson of Leonidas Cartwright, and great-grandson of Matthew Cartwright, 1807-1870.

"Thomas Manley Brittain, Jr., entered the service in Army Air Force, Jan. 9, 1942."

Trained at Shepperd Field, Chanute Field, Bell Aircraft Training School and Republic Aviation Training School.

Stationed at Sarasota Army Air Base (Florida); Cross City Army Air Base (Florida), and Dale Mabry Field, Tallahassee, Florida. Combat Crew Training Station (F.)

Crew Chief on Fighter Planes, P39, P40, P47, P51.

Overseas training at Leams, Utah, August 14, 1945, to September 9, 1945. Sailed from Portland, Ore., September 17, and landed at Pearl Harbor. Took one month light weapons training at 13th Replacement Depot, on Island of Oahu.

Arrived at Saipan Nov. 4 and placed in 4th Emergency Squadron. Discharged from service Jan. 16, 1946."

L.C.B.
HOLMAN

HOLMAN ARMS

Shield: Vert, chevron or, between three pheons argent,

Crest: A greyhound’s head couped.

In relation to our particular line of Hol¬man, it seems certain that the first immi¬grants to America were six brothers, Eng¬lishmen, who first settled in Virginia, and whose names were: Isaac, Thomas, James, William, Henry, and Richard. Of these brothers, Isaac was the eld¬est, his birth date being about 1725, and his death occurring 1808. He was married to Mary, whose surname is unknown. Isaac Holman, as a young man, with two of his brothers, William and James, removed to North Carolina, where they established a Holman settlement. Each received land grants in Rowan County. Isaac lived in that part of Rowan which was cut off for Davie County, and some of his brothers located in the part later known as Surrey and Wilkes Counties. Thomas and Henry finally removed to Kentucky.

Ref.: Thomas and Daniel, pp. 438, 439.

Mr. William D. Kizziah, Register of Deeds and Ex-Officio Clerk to the Board, of Salisbury, N. C., writes that “there is a place in the present Davie County, formerly Rowan, known as ‘Holman’s Cross Roads,’ where many of the Holmans lived. It is likely that they are buried nearby, and many of the old graves were not permanently marked.”

The Texas State Historical Association has on record some data on the Holman family, a copy of which is given on page 996.

SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC HOLMAN, namely, Mrs. Ernest Rees, of Fayetteville, Tenn.; Mrs. Lane Taylor, of San Antonio, Texas; Mrs. Bernice Harrison and Mrs. Harbert Davenport of Brownsville, Texas, have furnished me with interesting Holman material, as well as their line back to Isaac Holman. From this material it appears that a correction is in order, which follows:

CORRECTION

Isaac Holman, not Thomas, is progenitor of Holman line relating to my family.

Authority: Demaris Knobe, author of “Ancestry of Grafton Johnson.” I have been unable to procure a copy of this book, but am convinced from varied correspondence that above statement is correct.

Mrs. Ernest Rees, of Fayetteville, Tenn., writes:

...“Years ago I thought that we were descended from Thomas Holman, of Wilkes County. Dr. David Holman in ‘Holmans of America,’ had given this information, which I now know was wrong. ... Dr. Holman did not go deeply into records of North Carolina, as did the author of ‘Ancestry of Grafton Johnson.”...
null
THE WILL OF ISAAC HOLMAN
As Copied by Mrs. Louise Gaskey

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN. I, Isaac Holeman of Rowan County and State of North Carolina, being of sound and perfect sense and memory, calling to mind the mortality of my body, knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, do this 15th day of August, A.D. 1807, make and constitute this my last will and testament, in manner and form as follows: First I recommend my soul unto God who gave it and my body to the earth to be buried in a decent Christian-like manner, at the discretion of my friends who survive me, and as touching such worldly estate as it has pleased God to bless me with, I devise and dispose of the same in this manner:

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Daniel Holeman five pounds currency to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth Johnson, one negro woman named Dinah, to her and her heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son William Holeman five pounds currency to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give unto my son Isaac Holeman, two pounds currency, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give unto my son Reuben Holeman ten shillings currency to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son James Holeman ten shillings currency to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Patience Dean, ten shillings currency, to her and her heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Holeman, ten shillings to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my son John Holeman ten shillings to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Absolum Holeman ten shillings to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Mary Neely, shillings currency to her and her heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Jacob Holeman, two pounds currency, likewise all my wearing clothes, to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son David Holeman, five pounds currency to him and his heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my granddaughter, Patience Holeman, one mare named Bon and all my Dresser furniture to her and her heirs forever.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my grandson, Isaac Holeman, son of William Holeman, one young mare and colt now in possession of his father, to him and his heirs forever.
My earnest will is that my negro man Charles, for his many meritorious services done unto me, should be a free man at my decease. And furthermore I nominate my son, David Holeman, to procure said Charles' freedom after my death, according to the law of our Country and on his refusing to do the same, my will is that any person should procure said freedom that sees proper to do the same.

My will is that the remainder of my property, which I have not here already willed away, should be sold at public auction at my decease, and the money arising therefrom after all my just debts be paid, to be equally divided, amongst those of my children (viz) James Holeman, William Holeman, Jacob Holeman, David Holeman, and Mary Neely.

Lastly I nominate and appoint my two sons Jacob Holeman and David Holeman sole executors to this my last will and testament, and I do hereby revoke all former wills by me made.

I witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal the day and year first above written.

Isaac X Holeman
mark (SEAL)

Signed, sealed, and acknowledged in presence of R. Parvell, Benjamin Boone, John Cook.

Dated August 15, 1807, probated May, 1808.
HOLMAN

Information given by Mrs. Lane Taylor.
Corrected data, our line through Daniel, son of Isaac.

I. ISAAC HOLMAN, was born circa 1725; died 1808; m. Mary——. Interred in family burial ground on his home site in Rowan County, North Carolina. His will was probated May 3, 1808, with the following children mentioned:

1 Jeremiah 8 Patience
2 Daniel 1750-1839 9 Thomas
3 Elizabeth 1751-1840 10 John
4 William 11 Absolum
5 Isaac 1757-1843 12 Mary Neely 1770-1828
6 Reuben 13 Jacob 1776-1842
7 James 14 David 1777-1851

DANIEL HOLMAN, son of Isaac and Mary Holman, was born 1750, in North Carolina, and died 1839 at Mulberry Village, Tennessee. He married Nancy Saunders, at Wilkesborough, N. C. She was born January 12, 1758; died circa 1832. Her parents were James and Sarah Saunders, of Surrey County, on Hunting Creek. Will dated October 12, 1829. Their children were:

1 Hardy b. Nov. 17, 1774 m. Elizabeth Wilson
2 Isaac b. Sept. 29, 1775 m. Anne Wigglesworth
3 James b. Aug. 23, 1777 m. Sarah T. Chowning
4 Sarah b. Apr. 7, 1784 m. Henry H. Hazard
5 John b. Sept. 11, 1787 m. Elizabeth Duval(?)
6 Polly Ann b. Feb. 17, 1789 m. John Hughes 2nd, H. Davis

II. LT.-COLONEL ISAAC HOLMAN, son of Daniel and Nancy (Saunders) Holman, was born in Wilkes County, N. C., September 29, 1775; died in San Augustine, Texas, August 10, 1835. Married: December 25, 1800, Anne Wigglesworth, 1783-1841, daughter of Lt. James Wigglesworth, Jr., and wife, Mary Thompson; granddaughter of William and Ann (Rodes) Thompson. Colonel Isaac Holman was member of Kentucky Legislature. U. S. Service: War of 1812.

Children

Jas. Saunders  b. Feb. 7, 1804 m. Martha W. Holman
d. 1867

Daniel  b. Mar. 31, 1805
d. 1809

William W  b. Dec. 8, 1806 m. Eliza Yearger(?)
d. 1873

Isaac, Jr.  b. Dec. 3, 1810 m. Louisa V. Higgins
d. 1833

Polly Ann  b. May 16, 1811 m. Dr. Barksdale
d. 1896

John W.  b. Nov. 3, 1812 bachelor.
d. 1843

Elizabeth  b. Feb. 17, 1815 m. I. Campbell and
d. 1886  I. D. Thomas

Sandford  b. Sept 12, 1816 m. Clementine Cartwright

d. 1843

*Amanda  b. July 24, 1818 m. Matthew Cartwright
d. 1894

America  b. Oct. 22, 1822 m. Robert Lane
d. 1892

Elvira  b. Oct. 14, 1825 m. Clinton Cartwright

d. 1854

Names from Bible.

IV. AMANDA HOLMAN, daughter of Colonel Isaac and Anne (Wig¬glesworth) Holman, was born July 24, 1818, at Shelbyville, Tenn.; died June 26, 1894, at San Augustine, Texas.

Married: Oct. 18, 1836, Matthew Cartwright, 1807-1870, son of John and Mary (Crutchfield) Cartwright.

Their children were:

Columbus  b. Aug. 3, 1827 m. Sallie Lane
d. 1901

Americus P.  b. Mar. 27, 1840 m. Ophelia Smith
d. 1873

Leonidas  b. Nov. 27, 1842 m. Ludie Ingram
d. 1922

*Anne W.  b. Apr. 6, 1844 m. Benj. T. Roberts
d. 1903

Mary C.  b. Oct. 18, 1845 m. James Ingram
d. 1903

Matthew  b. Aug. 11, 1855 m. Mary C. Davenport
d. 1925

Ref.: "Indian Wars and Pioneers of Texas," p. 632, for Matthew and Amanda (Hol¬man) Cartwright and family.
Photographed from Bible belonging to Polly Ann (Holman) Barksdale, giving dates of birth and death of her father, Lt.-Col. Isaac Holman and his family.

In possession of the family of the late Matthew Cartwright, Terrell.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>FAMILY RECORD</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>BIRTHS.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Born Oct 10th, 1830</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James A. Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Born Sept 1st, 1851</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Died Jan 1st, 1852</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>DEATHS.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Died Nov 3rd, 1853</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TO THE VOTERS OF LINCOLN COUNTY

Fellow Citizens:

Again I have taken the liberty of appearing before you as candidate for a seat in the House of Representatives in our State Legislature. Prompted to this tender of my services by an expression of the wishes of many of my countrymen, an apology for so doing is unbecoming that independence which every American should feel, whose views, interests and feelings accord with the great mass of the community with which he stands politically associated and who has received their liberal support, accompanied with the gratifying reflection that the confidence in many continues unimpaired.

Here permit me to remark that while the recollections of that support warms the heart with emotions of gratitude which no change of circumstances can extinguish, it has produced in my bosom sentiments very foreign from presuming on that support for its unqualified continuance.

The right of suffrage being the highest privilege of a free man, it ought to be exercised with prudence; but this cannot be done as long as the voters remain ignorant of the candidate for office. An opportunity should be given them. The most satisfactory mode has been by a general intercourse with the people. This gives an opportunity for conversation and enquiry upon measures and principles deemed interesting. I have ever conceived it the duty of a candidate for office to mingle with the people, and afford an ample opportunity as circumstances will permit, of mutual interchange of sentiments upon subjects connected with the duties of the station to which he aspires.

Having exercised my right, fellow citizens, of becoming a candidate, I am free to acknowledge my desire to obtain your support. There is probably no earthly consideration as inestimably gratifying as to receive the high testimonial of confidence and good will from an enlightened people, manifesting itself through the medium of election.

When I compare my limited capacity with the extent of the powers delegated to the Legislature of the State, and the solemn responsibility involved in their exercise, I am constrained to view my own fitness with hesitating distrust. Where I am personally known, my policies are likewise known; for upon this subject I have no secrets, and always with candor when I deem it necessary, communicate my views. To such of you fellow men as give me your suffrage, I shall feel gratitude; and toward those who vote against me upon a fair opposition, I shall not be wanting in respect.

I solicit those with whom I have not the pleasure of an acquaintance, to satisfy themselves by enquiry, not because I am free from blemish, but because ever acting under the conviction that my conduct was to
meet the judgment of a just God, I have gained the approbation of my own conscience, and fear not to meet the scrutiny of my fellow man. I never have, and I never will shrink from the most rigid investigation of moral or political reputation. I ask not office nor profit nor honor through any medium other than the free and unprejudiced suffrage of my fellow man. While I invite the public to a scrutiny of my politics, I do not present them as more perfect and acceptable than others, but claim in common with other Tennesseans an ardent inherent attachment to our republican form of government; a form securing the equal rights of man; where the right of suffrage is co-existent with citizenship and eligibility to office is restricted by want of age and residence; and declare myself best pleased with that system which most effectually secures responsibility in office where those clothed with authority are directly and frequently amenable to the will of the people; and where public opinion is an effectual correction of the growth of power. In a government thus organized, the virtue, intelligence and manly firmness of the people form a sure guarantee for their rights. With vigilant watchfulness, we have nothing to fear. The germs of ambition and self-aggrandizement will no sooner be discovered than destroyed, and privileged orders and aristocratical distinction will no sooner present their front, than frowned into insignificance.

The greatest difficulty I have ever had to encounter in becoming a candidate for popular support has arisen from an appeal to my own bosom and making the enquiry; how far I am qualified to discharge the duties of the station to which I aspire. I admire the Constitution of the United States; this fair fabric of human wisdom has happily secured those rights, civil and religious, that should ever be dear to free men. I am not fond of hearing men speak in terms of high self recommendation, or I might conscientiously say that I never entertained a political tenet that was not purely republican, or so considered by myself.

As far as the support of measures give evidence of political character, the principles that have characterized the last twenty-two years administration of the General Government has received my cordial support.

I was raised in the State of Kentucky, there were formed my first associations and impressions; there was acquired the little stock of information I possess, and it is here as a farmer (a pursuit common to great mass of my fellow citizens), that my interests and pursuits are inseparably identified with yours. The peculiar situation of my family and domestic concerns preclude me, without submitting to considerable inconvenience and loss, from passing much through the county previous to the election, which I hope will be received as satisfactory apology, for the omission. All I ask is to stand fairly before the people,
clothed in my character as it has grown around me, without false coloring by my friends or enemies.

It is impossible to anticipate at this time all the subjects that may occupy the attention of the next legislature: there will, no doubt, be a number of interesting subjects agitated. At a former session of the legislature a memorial was adopted praying the Congress of the United States to grant to the State of Tennessee the right of disposing of the vacant lands lying east of a line usually called the Congressional Reservation Line, beginning where the Elk River passes the south boundary of the State, thence north to Duck River to the boundary line; thence along said line to Tennessee River, and with said river to the northern boundary line of the State; consequently including all of the vacant land now in this county. Congress by granting our request, has placed it in the power of Tennessee to make what disposition she pleases of this donation, and it will therefore become the duty of the next Legislature to pass some law on the subject. Although many of these lands are quite poor, and some of them mountainous and broken, and not worth the price hitherto asked of North Carolina warrants, yet it is an important acquisition to the resources of the State, and many places, no doubt, will furnish a home upon easy terms to many of her industrious citizens. In the disposition of those lands, should I be honored with a seat in the legislature, particular care will be taken by me to secure to such as reside on them, the preference of purchase or entry; for I hold it as an undeniable position that in a representative form of government, it is to the interest of all that the great mass of the people should have an equal or fair opportunity of becoming owners of a part of the earth, the common inheritance of us all. In aristocratical governments the reverse is true; the tenant is at the mercy of his landlord, and will not therefore on all occasions maintain his rights with firmness and independence. Witness, for example, the governments of Europe, where the soil is claimed as the right of nobility, whose interest it is to grind the face of the poor and prosper on their necessities. Next to giving the actual settler the first privilege of a home, provision should be engraven in the law restraining any one person from acquiring more than some reasonable quantity, to be designated by law; for even in these lands, indifferent as they are, speculating traders would be found. The proceeds arising should, in my opinion, form a fund to be appropriated annually to the support of common schools throughout the country. Congress, with much liberality, a few years ago, appropriated six hundred and forty acres of land, where old grants did not interfere, to every six miles square in the section of country then set apart for the satisfaction of North Carolina claims, for the use of common schools. The funds likely to arise from this last donation when added to the first, if properly applied, will be of no small consequence to the State, and to the advancement of learning among the great mass
of the people. A wisely designed system of education, fostered and encouraged by a liberal public, has at all times been admitted necessary to sustain the principles of free government, and to cherish the order and well being of society.

The deep interest which the farming people of this state have in repairing roads and improving our navigable water courses, if the General Government should not appropriate money for these purposes, should not be lost sight of by our legislature, nor should the smaller streams, which has been the case heretofore, be entirely overlooked. The money arising to the State from sale of lands south of the French Broad and Holston might possibly on this subject be judicially employed.

Like the great body of my fellow citizens, I have been accustomed to the rough scenes of life, and know how to appreciate the feelings, and sympathize in the distresses of the humblest members of society. If they confide to me the office to which I aspire, my most indefatigable labors will be devoted to their interest. I shall endeavor by efficient service to attest the strength of my gratitude, and to advocate such measures as may appear most conducive to the interest of our country and to the State at large. Every man's vote ought to be the result of cool reflection. I therefore hope that you will march to the polls on the day of election coolly, deliberately, and independently, and exercise that right which the constitution and laws secure to you by voting for the man of your choice, without regard to party prejudices, which too often prevail among us. I should no doubt be as highly gratified to be honored with your confidence as any other man could be. I feel my interest as intimately connected with yours as is possible to conceive; my children are to live with your children, to be subject to the same laws, and to the same political happiness or misery.

I wish to discourage party spirit, which so often generates dangerous and corrupt factions; destroys social happiness, distracts united efforts to the legislature to promote the public welfare. Party spirit, although sometimes unavoidable, is at all times unpleasant, and often mischievous; causes parties too often to lose sight of the causes and principles which gave them birth; organized factions who frequently substitute their will for the will of the people, and by artful and active course contrive to give tone to public affairs.

From long observation and experience... under our happy form of government consists in an honest and faithful discharge of duty according to the spirit and principles of the Constitution; and that although factions may unhappily divide and distress a country, the legislature ought to pursue that course which is best calculated to promote the good of the State, independently of all parties. Believing that under government based on the moral feelings and moral power of the people, a just, impartial and independent course of legislation will ensure the best and most firm support. I think a representative
ought to be slow, cautious and deliberate, in drawing his conclusions; but when once he has weighed a subject, he should be firm, determined and fixed, no wavering in his course, no marching and counter-marching to arrive at an object, but should march boldly forward. I never expect to be the politician that watches the winds to discover their course or bearing, to know the way I should go; the Constitution shall be my polar star. My chief reward if elected will be found in the reflection that my conduct has gained the approbation and confidence of a large and respected county; and no consideration shall induce me to deviate from what I conceive to be my duty in order to gain the temporary smiles of my fellow man, or to acquire a momentary popularity.

June 18, 1823

ISAAC HOLMAN

FOURTH OF JULY, 1827. This proud day was celebrated in this county, both by large, expensive and vexatious parties, attended with more noise than sense or meaning, with more bustle and parade, than pleasure or satisfaction, as is not infrequently the case on such occasions, but generally by social meetings of friends, neighbors and acquaintances, who convened at different places as inclination or convenience prompted and with congeniality of feeling partook of the fruits of the earth, and without pomp or parade, without ceremony or introduction, rejoiced together in peace, plenty, and harmony. No doubt their bosoms swelled with as pure patriotism, and their hearts glowed with gratitude as warmly as they would had their assembling been accompanied with drum and fife and martial parade, with the discharge of musketry and roaring of cannon. Barbecues were given in different places, but we have been acquainted with the circumstances attending but one of these meetings. Probably in our next we may lay before our readers a more detailed account of the proceedings of the day in other places.

The gathering to which we allude was held on the east fork of Mulberry, near Mr. Joseph Whitaker’s.

The proceedings of the day commenced with an exhibition made by the pupils of Mr. Broiles’ school, which was attended by the connections and acquaintances generally of all ages, presenting the spectator no ordinary display of youth and beauty. The performances were such as to reflect much credit upon instructor and scholars, yield the highest satisfaction to the anxious parents and friends, and afford the most consoling hope to the patriot, that our institutions would be ably supported by the wisdom, talents and learning of the rising generation.

The selections were made generally with reference to the day, and
The text on this page is not legible due to the quality of the image. It appears to be a page from a document, possibly containing text that is not clearly visible.
were well calculated to inspire the most patriotic emotions in the bosoms of the audience.

After the exhibition the company partook of a plentiful and richly furnished barbecue provided by the joint and voluntary contribution of individuals in the neighborhood, to which a free and general invitation was given to all, and of which it is conjectured that not less than eight hundred were participants, at which Col. Isaac Holman presided, assisted by Captain D. Connally and Dr. William A. Smith as vice-presidents. At the conclusion of dinner the following toasts were drunk:

1. THE DAY.—The sun of freedom arose with its dawn; may it never be succeeded by a night of tyranny.

2. THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.—Free, sovereign and independent; as they increase in strength, may they increase in republican virtue.

3. OUR POLITICAL HEMISPHERE.—May ambition and strife be overruled by moderation and virtue.

4. THE SOVEREIGNTY OF THE PEOPLE.—The Palladium of Liberty, the invaluable legacy to unborn millions.

5. THE FEDERAL CONSTITUTION.—It is a power of attorney which the States have given to the General Government, to do certain things therein specified, and we solemnly protest against any latitudinarian construction to answer the time-serving politicians of the present day.

6. May the knowledge of the true rights of man grow and increase till its influence fill the whole earth.

7. INTERNAL GOVERNMENT.—To be executed by the States will promote the happiness and prosperity of the country without endangering its liberties.

8. THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE.—The sound exposition of a people's rights, penned by the Father of Republicanism; may it continue to cheer and illumine the world until Liberty, God's first “best gift to man,” spreads her benign influence over the whole human family.

9. PANAMA MISSION.—“Peace and friendship with all nations—entangling alliances with none.”

10. EDUCATION.—The life of morals, the auxiliary of religion, and the anchor of liberty. It is to the people the tree of life, the fruits give to nature courage, stimulus and strength to republican institutions perpetuity.

11. MAY ALL VOTES BE GIVEN FROM PRINCIPLE.—And may our representatives never betray our confidence.

12. LIBERTY OF CONSCIENCE.—May he who would refuse it to his fellow man never enjoy toleration in any country.

13. May the virtuous citizens of America never repose their confidence in undeserving men.
14. **Andrew Jackson.**—The protector of freedom and a terror to tyrants.

15. The free and full expression of the sentiments of the people in all elections. May it remain inviolate.

16. The hope of a grateful reception from a free people is the sure guarantee for the faithful discharge of the public duty by a virtuous representative.

17. **The Spirit of '76.**—Mild but firm, resentful though prudent, reluctant yet determined.

18. **Political and Religious Freedom.**—First recognized by our Declaration of Independence; may able heads, stout hearts and willing hands be ever ready to support them.


20. **The Constitution of the United States.**—A sprout of political wisdom; keep it pruned so that its high and splendid branches may bring forth good fruit.

21. **The General Government.**—A legitimate offspring of many parents, but unnaturally assumes to be their guardian and protector.

22. **The State of Tennessee.**—May the foot of federalism never pollute our republican soil with its unholy track.

23. **General Andrew Jackson.**—Emphatically one of nature’s great men. Jefferson put down the older Adams, may Jackson put down the younger.

24. **The American Fair.**—May their smiles rest alone on the lovers of their country.

Several volunteer toasts were given, the following, however, are all we could obtain:

By Colonel Moore: **Agriculture and Commerce.**—The true source of our national wealth.

By Isaac Forrester: **The Wing of Liberty.**—May it never lose a feather. May the United States always hang together, with more money, more friends, and less need of them.

At an early hour the company dispersed for their several places of abode in the utmost peace and harmony, without any scenes of intoxication, riot, wrangling or disorder to mar the good feelings which should characterize the day. As freemen they met, as freemen they parted, each one too conscious of his own invaluable rights and privileges to infringe upon those of others.
BARBECUE

Write-up of barbecue at home of Colonel Isaac Holman, 4th July, 1828. Found by Mrs. Ernest Rees, of Fayetteville, Tenn., in an old scrap book containing issues of the "Village Messenger," published from 1823 to 1829:

Courtesy of Mrs. Amanda H. C. Taylor.

VILLAGE MESSENGER, June 25, 1823.

CANDIDATES

For Governor—His Excellency William Carroll.

For Congress—Alfred M. Harris, Andrew Erwin and James T. Sandford.

For State Senate—Aaron V. Brown and William Boone.

For House of Representatives—David Cowan, Isaac Holman and Samuel Buchanan.

VILLAGE MESSENGER, July 4, 1828

"For this anniversary, a splendid barbecue was prepared and got up by the voluntary contributions of different individuals in the neighborhood... At the school house and the residence of Colonel Isaac Holman... to which general and public invitation was given to all, old or young, rich or poor... (torn out)... beneath the shade of green foliage of the native forest, in a country that but a few years since was thickly inhabited by the beasts of the field, or the more ferocious savagery of Indians. Between two and three hundred citizens assembled to testify their gratitude and other sensations on the return of this welcome day.

... fruit of their labor and to join in the rustic dance beneath the canopy of the forest, or witness the nimble-footed exploits of the younger... to talk of the famous deeds of their ancestors in the time that tried men's souls, and rejoice in the freedom which guarantees to every citizen, however humble and unassuming, the high and inestimable privilege of sitting, in scriptural phrase, 'beneath his own vine and fig tree, having none to molest or make him afraid.' A more justly proud, a more truly independent assemblage no other nation on earth can collect, and though other places might have celebrated the day with more pomp and parade, with the firing of cannon, the waving of flags, and the parade of disciplined troops, yet we feel... most ardent love of country, and enjoyed in as high degree the festivities of the occasion, as any portion of our fellow citizens in this or any other state.

"Two long tables were spread and loaded with the choicest products of our soil in ample profusion, of which all partook with the utmost freedom and harmony. After the dishes were removed, the Declaration of Independence was read by Colonel Isaac Holman. Doct. Wm. F. Smith officiated as President of the day, assisted by Colonel Wm. Moore, as Vice-President. Captain Harrison's company of Independent Riflemen and Captain Baxter's Infantry company of True Blues volunteered their services to aid in the celebration, and acquitted themselves in a style worthy of the country whose arms they bear, and well sustained the reputation of the State whose citizens they are."
The following regular toasts were then drunk with unbounded enthusiasm:

1. The Day We Celebrate.—3 guns.
2. The Sovereignty of the People.—The palladium of Liberty, valuable legacy to unborn millions. 3 guns.
3. The Heroes of the Revolution.—They fought not only for us, but for posterity, and we this day enjoy the fruits of their labors. 6 guns.
4. The Declaration of Independence.—The sound exposition of a people’s rights, penned by the Father of Republicanism, may it continue to cheer and illumine the world until liberty, “God’s first gift to man,” spreads her benign influence over the whole human race. 4 guns.
5. Education.—The life of morals, the auxiliary of religion, and the anchor of Liberty. It is to the people the tree of life; its fruit gives to native courage stimulus and strength; to republican institutions perpetuity. 3 guns.
6. The Militia.—The bulwark of our nation; in peace good citizens, in war, their motto, “Liberty or Death.”
7. Yorktown and New Orleans.—The closing scenes of the two great struggles for American rights, unperishable monuments of the American’s glory. 3 guns.
9. — —
10. — —
11. The Greeks.—The noblest example of antiquity, champions for freedom and instructors of the world. May their sons speedily attain a freedom as permanent, perfect, and imperishable as their sufferings have been severe. Our hearts are with them. 6 guns.
12. North and South American Liberties.—May their enemies be as woefully disappointed as were his Britanic Majesty's forces in the struggle at New Orleans for “Beauty and Booty.” 3 guns.
13. The American Fair.—Unrivalled in personal and mental charm, the only power on earth to which a free man may kneel without disgrace. 24 guns.

After which the following volunteer toasts were offered and drunk with applause:

The Administration.—A mattock, quite flaky, three times upset, now dull, trying to undermine a Hickory shrub, but in reality digging its own grave.

Colonel William Moore, Vice-President of the Day: Kentucky and Tennessee.—They supped together on the 23rd of Dec. 1814, breakfasted together on the 8th of Jan. 1815; with united hearts anticipate a pleasing dinner in company of the 4th of March 1829.

992
By Colonel Isaac Holman: The Secretary of State.—May he be to the Republican Party as clay in the hands of the Potter.

By William Husbands, Esq.: Jackson and Carroll.—Stern defenders of the people’s rights in war; may they defend them in the cabinet.

By Doak Nicks, Esq.: George Washington.—Our first chief magistrate, the political father of our country.

By Jacob Groce: The Brave Sons of America.—May they live long and conquer all with Hickory stick and cannon ball.

By J. N. Esselman: The Glorious Examples of Washington, Jefferson, Monroe, Jackson and Carroll.—May they never be forgotten by our officers, both political and military.

By A. T. Nicks: The eagle of liberty has dropped four of her best ornamental feathers, Lawrence, Decatur, Perry and Burrows. May their places be always filled with four equally ornamental.

By J. S. Groce: Should the British ever thirst again for American “Beauty and Booty,” may their thirst be quenched by American Porter and Perry.

By Jacob Silvertooth (?), Esq.: May neither war, pestilence, famine, nor any other scourge ever visit our beloved land, the prayers of Henry Clay to the contrary notwithstanding. (See extract from Clay’s celebrated Baltimore dinner speech.)

By T. H. Shaw, Esq.: The People of the United States.—Too good judges to trust the presidential chair a second time to the possession of John Quincy Adams.

By John Turley: The Old Tough Hickory of Tennessee.—May it be used as a scourge on the 4th of March next, by the people of these States, to lash out of office John the Second and his Black-leg Secretary.

“It will be observed that among the regular toasts care was taken to introduce no sentiment to which any real friend of his country could not subscribe. The volunteer toasts on the contrary were of a different character, and may be considered as indicative of the sentiment not only of the respective individuals who offered them, but as expressive of the general tone of feeling prevalent among those by whom they were received. If others are more clamorous in praise of the Hero of the West, or more bitter in expressions of dissatisfaction toward the present administration, all may rest assured that in no part of the union will Tennessee’s favorite receive a more unanimous and hearty support than from that portion of his fellow citizens who here joined in this celebration.”
Colonel Moore:

These lines inform you that we are in good health. My principal object in writing to you at this time is to inform you that my wife with her part of the family arrived at their new home on Saturday 21 March, in good health and spirits, without meeting with any misfortune or accident on the way. They say that they are agreeably disappointed in their calculation in regard to the situation of the country, society and neighborhood. They were very fortunate in getting a quick and agreeable passage. Indeed, it seems that fortune was on their side for almost everything that transpired on the way was calculated to facilitate their journey. They left Nashville on Saturday afternoon at three o'clock and arrived at home on that day two weeks, about twelve o'clock, making the journey in 15 days, which is a shorter time by considerable than is usual. When they got to Smithland a boat was ready to receive them. They barely had time to change from one boat to the other, and when they got to Natches a boat was just ready, bound for Natchitoches, and when they got there, as luck would have it, by the time they had gotten their property off the boat two droves of horses, driven up from Arkansas (arrived) and they bought three very good horses... for $180, which could be sold readily here for $250. We had previously sent Sandford home in order to assist them in moving, but by some means they passed each other on the river unobserved. I am not prepared to give you a particular account or description of the country in detail as I would wish. I can only say that I am perfectly satisfied. I shall start tomorrow on a tour of surveying. When I return and have more leisure and more information I will write you a lengthy letter.

I have written Dr. Barksdale, William B. Dye, and a lengthy letter to William Kennon and Thomas J. Dye, Esq., in relation to the Douglass and Wood debt, and to which they were security. I wish that you for your own satisfaction and for my justification, see that letter. You can, I presume, see it on application to either of them. I should not do justice to my own feelings if I were to conclude this letter without acknowledging my very unfeigned gratitude and heart-felt acknowledgment to you, Thomas Whitaker and Daniel A. Call for your attention, friendship and assistance to my family at a time when it was most needed, and when out of my power to do anything for them myself. These favors will be remembered by me with gratitude to the last day of my existence.

In relation to matters of Government, we are perfectly at peace. We have a code of law enacted by men of our own choosing, and which is sanctioned by the Spanish government, by which justice is generally administered in a short time to the satisfaction of the parties, without much trouble or expense.
I have not yet seen your brother-in-law, Mr. William Moore. He lives about 150 miles from us. This letter is intended as much for the others named as for you. I must therefore request that you show it to them. Society is much better here than perhaps you might imagine. We have a Meeting House about 1½ miles from us where we have preaching almost every Sunday. We have a female school immediately in our neighborhood, but little over a mile from us.

I should be glad to receive a letter from you or any of my old neighbors. Should you write, direct your letters to Fort Jessup, La.

Respectfully,

Isaac Holman.

N.B.—I like to have omitted mention that I went out the other day to look for a ——— tree, and on my return shot and killed a turkey about 100 yards distant on the top of a tree. I then came on and before I got home killed a deer off hand about 100 yards. These are the only shots that I have had at game since I came to this country.

My wife and girls send their best regards to Mrs. Moore and family, Mrs. Call and family and Mrs. Thomas Whitaker and family, not forgetting Mrs. Renegu(?) and the gents, Mrs. Fachender(?), etc., etc.

I. H.

Note: This letter was addressed in care of William Moore, Mulberry P.O. Lincoln, Tenn.

"General Moore, born 1786, married Nancy Holman, and had a daughter, Elizabeth, who married 1835 A. T. Wicks(?). General Moore married 2nd, Elizabeth Moore, of Dansville, Ky. (not related), sister of James H. Moore.

"General Moore's granddaughter, Virginia Lanham, has many family letters and papers, among them the above letter from Isaac Holman; also a business letter from James S. Holman, dated New York 1843, and addressed, 'Lincoln Co., Tenn., near Holman's Store.'"

Copy. A.H.C. Taylor material.
Mrs. Harbert Davenport,
Brownsville, Texas.

Dear Mrs. Davenport:

In response to your recent letter it gives me pleasure to send you all I have regarding people by the name of "Holman." I hope some of the sketches will be of value to you.

Sincerely yours,
/a/ L. W. Kemp

LWK:eh

Copy of above mentioned data given me by Mrs. Harbert Davenport.

THE TEXAS STATE HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION

HOLMAN

HOLMAN, H. Born in 1800; died April 15, 1856; buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Austin.

HOLMAN, HARDY. Born in North Carolina in 1804, and came to Texas from Missouri in 1848. He was member of the House of Representatives from Smith County in the Fifth Legislature.

HOLMAN, ISAAC. Born in Wake County, North Carolina, September 29, 1775. He moved to Kentucky where on Dec. 25, 1800, he was married to Anne Wigglesworth, who was born 1784. He was at one time member of the Kentucky Legislature. He later moved to Tennessee, and in 1834 to San Augustine County, Texas, where he died Aug. 10, 1835. That he came to Texas in 1834 is stated in Headright Certificate No. 672, for one league and labor of land issued to him in 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners of San Augustine County.

The census of 1835 of the San Augustine Municipality shows the children of Mr. and Mrs. Holman were: William, 28; John, 22; Sandford, 19; Amanda, 17; America, 16, and Elvira Holman, aged 10. (Their other children not mentioned above were: James Saunders, Daniel, Isaac, Jr., Polly Ann, and Elizabeth Holman.)

The Holman family Bible was in possession of Mrs. Matthew Cartwright, Terrell, Texas, in 1937.
HOLMAN, POLLY, came to Texas in 1835. This is stated in Headright Certificate No. 41 for one league and labor of land issued to her in 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners for Shelby County. (m. James G. Barksdale.)

HOLMAN, RUFUS, arrived in Texas in June, 1835, as is certified in Headright Certificate No. 354 for one league and labor of land issued to him in 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners for Jasper County.

HOLMAN, SANFORD. See San Jacinto books. Served in battle of San Jacinto.

HOLMAN, WILLIAM, came to Texas in January, 1836. This is stated in Headright Certificate No. 626, for one-third of a league of land issued in the name of William Holman, deceased, in 1838, by the Board of Land Commissioners for the Red River County.

HOLMAN, WILLIAM W., born Dec. 8, 1806, in Kentucky, a son of Isaac and Anne Wigglesworth Holman. In Headright Certificate No. 51, for one-third of a league of land issued to him in 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners for San Augustine County, it is certified that he came to Texas in 1835. He was a brother of Sanford Holman, who participated in the battle of San Jacinto. On Dec. 7, 1835, Mr. Holman was elected a third Lieutenant of Artillery by one General Council of the Provisional Government of Texas. (H.P.N. Gammel, ed., Laws of Texas, 1 to 36. He re-enlisted in the army April 30, 1836, in Captain John M. Bradley's Company of San Augustine Volunteers. He was a member of the House of Representatives of the First Congress of the Republic, Oct. 3, 1836, to Sept. 25, 1837.) Mr. Holman was issued Bounty Certificate No. 989 for 320 acres of land Dec. 14, 1837, for having served in the army from April 19 to July 23, 1836. He received Donation Certificate No. 1141 for 640 acres of land for having participated in the storming and capture of Bexar, Dec. 5 to 10, 1835.

Mr. Holman died in October, 1873 (John Henry Brown, History of Texas II, 104.)

On June 19, 1854, he was appointed a Notary Public for Leon County.

HOLMAN, JAMES SANDERS, born in Murfreesboro, Tenn., in 1804. He came to Texas in the fall of 1835, as is certified in Headright Certificate No. 212 for one-third of a league of land issued to him in 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners for Harrisburg County.
Mr. Holman was a member of Captain James Chessher’s company in the siege of Bexar, 1835. On June 16, 1838, he was issued Donation Certificate No. 341 for 640 acres of land for having participated in the storming and capture of Bexar, Dec. 5 to 10, 1835, by George W. Hockley, Secretary of War. On Aug. 15, 1870, the Legislature passed “an Act for the relief of the heirs of James S. Holman, deceased.” In effect, the Act required the General Land Office to patent the land on Certificate No. 341 (H.P.N. Gammel, ed., Laws of Texas, VI, 829.) On July 21, 1859, he had received County Certificate No. 2041, for 320 acres of land for having served in the army for a period of three months in 1835.

Mr. Holman was the first Mayor of Houston. The city was incorporated June 5, 1837. Judge Andrew Briscoe, Chief Justice of Harrisburg County, ordered an election held for city officials Aug. 15, 1837. For the office of Mayor Mr. Holman received 12 votes; Francis R. Lubbock 11 votes and Thomas William Ward 10 votes. (Record of Board Commissioners, 1866. This book was in the probate department of the county clerk’s office, Houston, in September, 1941.) Mr. Holman took the oath of office Aug. 28, 1837. In 1837 Mr. Holman owned 13½ blocks of property in Houston. Holman Avenue was named in his honor.

The following information concerning Mr. Holman is from a letter to the compiler from Mrs. Henry Hutchings, Austin, June 4, 1938:

Mr. Holman and Colonel Scroggins took the contract to build the railroad between Bryan and Millican in 1867. Holman had yellow fever in Galveston and got up to go to Bryan to resume his railroad duties, and in consequence of his getting up too soon, he relapsed and died in Bryan. A Mr. Bagby sent word to the family about his death.

Mr. Holman was married to Martha Wilson Holman (a cousin). He died in Bryan in 1867, and is said to have been buried in that city, though relatives have been unable to locate the grave. Mrs. Holman was born Aug. 3, 1804; died Aug. 17, 1879, and is buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Austin.

Children of Mr. and Mrs. Holman, all born in Tennessee, were: (1) Hardy Columbus, (2) Isaac Wilson, (3) Jasper Smith, (4) James, (5) Polly Ann, (6) Willis M., (7) Virginia and (8) William Fulton Holman.

Hardy Columbus Holman was born in Tennessee, June 3, 1823, and died Aug. 7, 1864. He is buried in Oakwood Cemetery.
Mrs. S. C. Chalmers, a daughter of Isaac W., was living in Bastrop in 1938.

Mrs. Anna Holman White, daughter of Dr. James Smith Holman, was living at 4606 Gaston Avenue, Dallas, in 1938. Dr. Holman was a physician in Austin for many years.

Polly Ann Holman was born in Tennessee, March 8, 1832. She was married to John D. Gillum. Mrs. Gillum died May 30, 1899, and is buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Austin. Mrs. Henry Hutchings is a granddaughter of Mr. and Mrs. John D. Gillum, and was residing at 512 E. 41st Street, Austin, in 1938.

Willis M. Holman was born in Tennessee July 2, 1834, and died March 21, 1861. He is buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Austin.

Virginia Holman was married to George Flournoy of Galveston, Texas.

Dixon Holman, a great-grandson of James S. Holman, was residing in Fort Worth in 1943.

HOLMAN, JEREMIAH H., came to Texas in 1835. This is stated in Headright Certificate No. 28 for one-third of a league of land issued to him in 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners for Shelby County.

HOLMAN, JOHN W., came to Texas in 1834. This is stated in Headright Certificate No. 347 for one-twelfth of a league of land issued to him in 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners for San Augustine County. On Oct. 12, 1835, he received title to one-fourth of a league in Vehlein's Colony, situated in the present County of Nacogdoches. (b. Nov. 3, 1812; d. 1853 unmarried.)

HOLMAN, JOSEPH. Mrs. Margaret Marlow, 607 West Fourteenth Street, Austin, on March 31, 1932, wrote to the compiler that her father, Joseph Holman, served under "Big Foot" Wallace in early days and is buried in an unmarked grave in Pond Springs Cemetery.

HOLMAN, SANFORD, born in Kentucky April 12, 1816, a son of Isaac and Anne Wigglesworth Holman.

In Headright Certificate No. 322 for one-third of a league of land issued to Sanford Holman in 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners for San Augustine County it is stated that he arrived in Texas February, 1835. Later, after his marriage, he was issued Headright Certificate No. 1306 for two-thirds of a league and one labor of land.
Mr. Holman was a member of Captain William Kembro's "San Augustine Company" at San Jacinto, but the Land Office records do not disclose that he applied for any of the land due him for services in the army. In the Comptroller's Military Service Record No. 1576 it is certified that he served from March 15, to June 15, 1836, and that in the battle of San Jacinto he had a mule killed, valued at $150.

On Dec. 13, 1843, Holman was appointed Collector of Customs for the San Augustine district by President Houston. He was married to Clementine Cartwright, daughter of John Cartwright. He died Dec. 22, 1843. Mrs. Holman was born April 14, 1819, and died April 9, 1847. The two were buried in the Isaac Holman cemetery, three miles northeast of San Augustine, Texas.

Their children were: William Sanford and Annie Holman.

A LIST OF TAXABLE PROPERTY IN CAPTAIN JOHN GRAHAM'S COMPANY, FOR THE YEAR 1784

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PERSON'S NAMES</th>
<th>ACRES</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>William Patrick</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Guffey</td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Luckey</td>
<td>320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zachariah Jacobs</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Lucky, Jr.</td>
<td>320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felty Hoof</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Vaneten</td>
<td>640</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Parker</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah Nelson</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Holeman</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Holeman</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Holeman</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Owen</td>
<td>320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Holeman</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Marlon</td>
<td>685</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Erwin</td>
<td>180-200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Adams</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Johnston</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Coxey</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Duncan</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Smiley</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Young</td>
<td>640-900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Young</td>
<td>320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bryan</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James McGuire</td>
<td>427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Moron (Morow)</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Caldwell</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hughey</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Bryan</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Summers</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Whittaker</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Gather</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Sherbit</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah Jacobs</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Simson</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin Gather</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(son of John)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Jones</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Haddicks</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zephenaiah Murdicks</td>
<td>500-50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Pinchbeck</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Shaw</td>
<td>640-100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Cook</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zephenaiah Swann</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Johnston</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Hoelmsen, Jr.</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bazil Giddens</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Leach</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Pendrey</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Blackwood</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

About 6 names completely faded out at end of list. (These people lived in the "Forks of the Yadkin" in which is mostly the present county of Davie, formerly Rowan County.)

Transcribed by William D. Kizziah, Register of Deeds, Salisbury, N.C.

Copy courtesy of Mrs. Davenport.
THE LIST OF TAXABLE PROPERTY of members of Captain Graham's company was copied from records at Mocksville, Davie County, N. C., by William D. Kizziah.

LIST OF TAXABLE PERSONS IN CAIT.
MORGAN BRYAN'S DISTRICT 1768.
ROWAN COUNTY, N.C.

Isaac Holman, Daniel Holman, Thomas Holman, Joseph Holman.

Mrs. Harbert Davenport writes:

"I am sending you records of the descendants of David Holman, youngest son of old Isaac, as compiled by Newton Chambers Steele (1901), in his book, 'Captain Ninian Steele and His Descendants.'

"Lazarus Holman married Elizabeth Chambers Steele, and it is said that her home is still a historical show place in Statesville, N. C.

"The Chambers, Steeles and McKnights, Scotch-Irish, came to Rowan County, North Carolina, from Chester County, Pennsylvania, in 1753, and were the neighbors of the Holmans in the Statesville community. The McKnight ancestors married: Waddells, Halls, McEwens, and Roseboroughs of Rowan County...

"Henry Steele m. Susannah Andrew, referred to (in above named book) as Family No. 14, page 16. They were the parents of Elizabeth Chambers Steele, who married Lazarus Holman; Family No. 15, p. 17.

"Parents of Rachel Holman who married Moses Alexander McKnight; Family No. 25, p. 20.

"Parents of Elizabeth Erixene McKnight, who m. Charles Thaddeus Pettit; Family No. 26, p. 21 (my parents).

The following is her line to Isaac, through David Holman, as stated above;
HOLMAN
Descendants of David, son of Isaac
As given by Mrs. Harbert Davenport, of Brownsville, Texas

I
ISAAC HOLMAN, b. circa 1725; d. 1808; of Rowan County, N.C.; m. Mary ———.

II

Children of David:
Holman, Lazarus, b. 1799 m. Elizabeth Chambers Steele
Holman, Ebenezer m. Elizabeth Roby
Holman, Mary m. Lispon Tuck
Holman, Nancy m. ——— Swan
Holman, Rachel m. Solomon Stinson
Holman, Sarah m. ——— Lovelace
Holman, James bachelor
Holman, Wilson m. Elizabeth Turner
Holman, Sabre m. Iva Gaither

Holman, David
Holman, Isaac

III
Holman, LAZARUS, b. 1799, Statesville, N.C.; d. 1871, Franklin Co., Mo. m. 10/16/1823 Elizabeth Chambers Steele, b. 2/27/1801, Statesville, N.C.; d. 9/27/1854 Franklin County, Missouri. Her parents: Henry Steele, Susan Andrews. Lazarus Holman and Elizabeth Chambers Steele were married at Statesville, N.C.; they moved to Cannon County, Tennessee, in 1832, then to Franklin County, Missouri, in 1837, where they reared their family.

Children of Lazarus:
Holman, David Steele 1824-1890 m. Sophronia James
Holman, Henry Wilson 1825-1847 m.
Holman, Mary Susan 1828-1886 m. Thomas James Lovelace
Holman, Rachel Louise 1830-1872 m. Moses Alexander McKnight
Holman, Isaac Newton 1831-1859 m. 1st Mary Wilson
2d Caroline Moore
Holman, Margaret Jane 1833-1862 m. George Wilson
Holman, John James Andrews 1836-1862 m. Julia Allen Turk

IV
Holman, RACHEL LOUISE, b. 4/11/1830, Rowan Co., N.C.; m. 2/20/1850 Moses Alexander McKnight, b. 4/10/1825. They were married at Murfreesboro, Tennessee, and moved to Sarcoxie, Missouri, where they reared their family. His parents were Moses McKnight and Erixene McEwen Roseborough, formerly of Rowan County, N.C.
Children of Rachel Louise (Holman) McKnight:

McKnight, 1 Henry Montesque 1851-1892 m. 3 times. No children.
McKnight, 2 Erixene Elizabeth 1852-1937 m. Charles Thaddeus Pettit
McKnight, 3 Alice Louise 1854-1920 m. James Haggard; 3 children
McKnight, 4 Laura Kate 1856-1905 m. Henry Nelson Wild
McKnight, 5 Eliza 1858-1870
McKnight, 6 Charlotte June 1862-1945 m. Alexander Clay Stemmons

V

McKnight, ERIXENE ELIZABETH, b. 8/2/1852; m. 7/16/1868
Charles Thaddeus Pettit, b. 11/4/1840, Kalamazoo, Mich. His parents were John Pettit and Parmalee Hoppin, b. 2/28/1817; d. 6/3/1896. Elizabeth McKnight and Charles Pettit were married at Sarcoxie, Mo., moved to Olney, Texas, in 1886.

Children of Elizabeth McKnight and Charles Thaddeus Pettit:

Pettit, 2 Ruth Ella, b. 7/15/1874, Three Rivers, Mich.; m. 1/4/1893, Prof. Joel Horton, b. 3/1/1866.; res.: Dallas, Texas.
Children:
(1) Orman Briggs, b. 1/2/1894; d. 1944; m. 12/30/1921 Mary Sprouse, 1 child.
O. B. Horton, Jr. (in service)
(2) Lucile Pettit, b. 12/31/1895; res.: Dallas, Texas
(3) Joel Russel, b. 9/17/1898; d. 2/10/1899
(4) Flora Gladys, b. 1/3/1900
(5) Helen, b. 1902

Pettit, 3 William Adams, b. 7/2/1877, Sarcoxie, Mo.; d. 1933, Olney, Texas m. Edna Neal. Children:
(1) Karl Neal (Jack), res.: Olney, Texas

Pettit, 4 Charles Thaddeus, Jr., b. 12/15/1880, Three Rivers, Michigan. m. Bertie Sanders, May 6, 1903; res.: Eastland and Dallas.
Children:
(1) Wayne, b. 3/24/1904; m. 1st, Dee Holder; m. 2d, Col. William Long, A. Air Force; res.: Dallas, Texas
(2) Nell, b. June, 1906; m. 1st, Doc Booth; one son, Clint Booth. m. 2nd, Van Holloman (in service). Children: Wayne and Allen.

Pettit, 5 Elizabeth Louise, b. Sarcoxie, Mo., 2/27/1883; m. 2/6/1904 Harbert Davenport, Olney, Texas; res.: Brownsville, Texas


Pettit, 7 Lula Bell, b. Feb. 20, 1888; d. Oct. 5, 1885, Olney, Texas

1004
Pettit, 8 Charlotte Edith (Lottie), b. 9/15/1890, Olney, Texas; m. Frank Castleberry, of Eastland, Texas, Sept. 15, 1908.

Children:
(1) Winston Churchill Castleberry, b. 9/20/1910; A.A.F.
(2) Frank Pettit Castleberry, b. 6/9/1912; Ensign U.S.N. 
Children: Karen Castleberry, b. 10/23/1940.

Pettit, 9 Karl Morgan, b. 3/6/1897; d. 11/4/1906.

VI
Pettit, ELIZABETH LOUISE, b. 2/27/1883, at Sarcoxie, Mo.; m. 2/6/1904, Harbert Davenport, whose parents were: Dr. H. O. Davenport and Ann Eliza Merrill

Children of Elizabeth Louise Pettit and Harbert Davenport:
Davenport, 1 Wortham, b. 4/3/1905, Rusk, Texas; lawyer; m. 4/3/1933, Ruth Lovelace; res.: Caracas, Venezuela, and New York.
Children:
(1) Wrotham David Davenport, b. 12/15/1935
(2) Beth and (3) Kitty Davenport (twins) b. 12/3/1937

Davenport, 2 Harbert, Jr., b. 11/19/1912, Brownsville, Texas; Lieutenant-Colonel Medical Corps, U.S.A. 
m. Catherine Barksdale, Sept. 11, 1938.
Children:
(1) Harbert William Davenport, b. 7/9/1940
(2) Charles Pettit b. 4/20/1942
(3) John Barksdale b. 8/28/1943

Residence: Fort Sam Houston.

NOTE: Two of the daughters of Rachel Louise (Holman) McKnight (IV) and children are here given:

1 Alice Louise McKnight (V) m. James Haggard; 3 children:
(1) Laura Haggard, b. 12/5/1874, Sarcoxie, Mo.,
VI m. Richard Prigmore
(2) Jessie E. Haggard, b. 5/9/1879; d. 11/30/1942
m. Stella Ransome. Children:
VII. J. Wilson; Jessie E., Jr.; Clyde Franklin; Jane and Jean Haggard (twins)

2 Laura Kate McKnight (V) m. Henry Nelson Wild. Children:
(1) Charles Montague Wild, b. 10/22/1879, Sarcoxie, Mo.
VI (2) Myrtle Wild, b. 1882; m. Clyde McNally, Sarcoxie, Mo.
(3) Arthur O. Wild, b. 1/22/1887; res.: Sarcoxie, Mo.
m. Ora Berry; 2 children:
VII Lillian and Dale Wild.
FAMILY OF DAVID AND RACHEL (FROST) HOLMAN
who were married in 1798

Their Children:
1 Lazarus Holman, b. 1799, married Elizabeth Steele 1823 and moved to Mississippi.
2 Isaac Frost Holman, b. 1801, died unmarried.
3 Elizabeth Holman, b. 1803, married John Carson Bell, 1825.
4 Ebenezer Holman, b. 1805, d. 1879, married Elizabeth Robey and lived on Fifth Creek, Iredell County.
5 Mary Holman, b. 1807, d. 1887; married L. R. Tuck. Lived on Ninian Steele place.
6 Nancy Holman, b. 1808, d. 1849, married Eneas Swann 1835, and lived on Robey land.
7 Wilson Holman, b. 1810, d. 1849, married Elizabeth Turner. Moved to Louisiana.
8 Sabrina Holman, b. 1811, married Ivey Gaither.
9 James Holman, b. 1813, died unmarried.
10 Sarah Holman, b. 1816, married William Lovelace. Moved to Texas 1855. U. S. Census for 1860 show them living in Fannin Co., with 9 children.
11 David D. Holman, b. 1819, married Emily Howard. Moved to Tennessee.
12 Rachel L. Holman, b. 1821, d. 1890, married Solomon Stimson. (Grandmother of Clarence Stimson, proprietor of Stimson Ful fashioned Hosiery Mill Company.)

As given to Mrs. Davenport by T. E. Swann of Statesville, N. C. (a descendant of David Holman); also, excerpt from one of his letters:

“... Perhaps you may be interested in knowing that our house is just across Fifth Creek from the place marked ‘Widow Robey’ (on map.) My great-grandfather moved to the Rowby or Robey place more than 100 years ago—1838, I believe. The Ninian Steele house, which is still standing, is on the next farm down the creek from the Rowby place. The David Holman house is just over in the fork of the creek, with the river just to the right, or north, of the place marked David Caldwell. In fact, David’s son, Ebenezer Holman, bought the old David Caldwell place and operated a mill on the creek there until his death... All of the Holman land except David's is east and N.E. of the area shown on this map.

"T. E. Swann."

RACHEL FROST HOLMAN’S WEDDING DRESS
Alma Swann of Statesville, N.C., writes Mrs. Davenport, describing the wedding dress of Rachel Frost, of which she has a piece, it having been cut and distributed among her granddaughters and great-granddaughters: “It was of white linen embroidered all over with blue thread. She (Rachel) spun and wove it and embroidered blue flowers all over it. I do not know how long it took her, but it would have been a lifetime job for me.”...
Deed from Daniel Boone and his wife, witnessed by Thomas (T. H.) Holman, April, 1764. The Boones and the Holmans were neighbors and close friends.

Courtesy Mrs. Davenport.
ISAAC HOLMAN, JR.
Son of Colonel Isaac and Anne (Wigglesworth) Holman
As given by Mrs. Bernice Harrison, Brownsville, Texas

I
ISAAC HOLMAN, JR.
m. Louise V. Higgins
2nd ——— Montgomery

- Lucius I. Holman
- Delia Holman m. ——— Williams
- Anna Holman m. Dr. Traylor
- Mary Holman m. ——— Williams
- Harriett Jane Holman Dr. John Edw. Harrison

II
HARRIET JANE HOLMAN, m. Dr. John Edward Harrison (San Augustine, Texas)

Issue:

III
1. James Harrison m. Minnie Horn
Issue:
   (1) James Harrison m. ———
       Issue:

2. Lula May Harrison m. Wyatt J. Garrett, San Augustine (lawyer)
Issue:
   (1) Lula May Garrett m. Benj. N. Tucker (3 children)
   (2) Lillian Garrett m. W. E. Amsden (1 child); m. 2nd, Geo. Martin
   (3) Teel Garrett m. Cade Downs (1 child); m. 2d, Ben Oliver
   (4) John Edward Garrett m. Gussie Hazel (6 children)
   (5) Wyatt Jacob Garrett m. Fannie ———
   (6) Wm. Holman Garrett
   (7) Bernice H. Garrett m. Lester L. Pattee (1 child)
   (8) Harriett Eugene Garrett m. Harry Richardson (2 children)
   (9) Frank Sharp Garrett
   (10) Jewell Garrett m. A. A. Ditmar (1 child)
   (11) Mildred Garrett m. C. L. Bryan
   (12) Mable S. Garrett m. Franklin Mathis (2 children)

3. Eugene Ford Harrison, b. 1/31/1869; d. 10/19/1944; San Augustine, Texas.
m. 1st, Cornelia Lynch.
Issue:
   (1) General Eugene Lynch Harrison, b. 8/20/1898; Sixth Army Group, France.
   (2) Cornelia Harrison, b. 2/27/1900; m. 1st, Ernest Fernandez.
Issue:
   b. Eugene Harrison Fernandez, U.S.A.A.F.
   c. Cecelia Cornelia Fernandez
   d. Juana Fernandez
   e. Carolyn Fernandez
   Cornelia (Harrison) Fernandez m. 2nd, Capt. Thomas M. Elliott
Issue:
   f. Marvin C. Elliott
m. 2nd Caroline Bock
Issue:
(3) Lt. Holman Lucius Harrison, b. April, 1908;
First Lieutenant, 14th Armored Division, serving in France and
Germany.
(4) Theresa Louise Harrison, b. 4/3/1910;
m. Maurice S. Pipkin, Lt. (jg) U.S. Navy.
Issue: a Maurice Eugene Pipkin
(5) Edwin Ford Harrison, b. 11/11/1912;
m. Edna Biggs
Issue: a Gail Harrison
b Edwin Larry Harrison

4. Delia Bernice Harrison, b 1/12/1879;
m. Dale Stuart Harrison, b. 2/1/1877; d. 9/19/1914; formerly of
San Augustine, later Brownsville, Texas. Newspaper owner.
Issue:
(1) Dorothy Bernice Harrison, b. 8/20/1907;
m. Jack E. Rutledge
Issue: a James Edward Rutledge, b. 11/11/1937.
(2) Harriett Jane (Hallie) Harrison, b. 2/17/1909;
m. M. P. Stephens
(3) Edward Stuart Harrison, b. 12/1/1910;
Torpedoman 1/C U.S. Navy. Served 14 months in Southwest
Pacific New Guinea Campaign. Earned Squadron Presidential Ci¬
tation, P.T. Squadron.
(4) Dale Alden Harrison, b. 9/12/1912.
m. Marie Jackson
He is Major in U.S. Army, Air Transport Command. Assisted in
pioneering air routes in Africa and India before the war, with
Pan American Airways, later in Army, and served in Middle
East.

Copy, newspaper clipping:
BRIDE.—At a wedding ceremony
in Miami Beach, Fla., on April 3,
Miss Marie Jackson became the
bride of Major Dale L. Harrison,
according to an announcement by
her parents, Mr. and Mrs. Charles
L. Jackson. Major Harrison, son of
Mrs. D. S. Harrison, has recently
returned from overseas, where he
served for two years with the Air
Transport Command. Following
their marriage at the All Souls
Episcopal Church, the young couple
left immediately for Dallas, and are
presently enroute to Brownsville.
The new Mrs. Harrison is a pop¬
ular local girl, having graduated
from Junior College and been em¬
ployed by Pan American Airways
prior to her marriage.
Brownsville Brigadier-General Awarded New Insignia In France

6TH ARMY GROUP, France — Promoted to the rank of brigadier general, Eugene L. Harrison, assistant chief of staff, G-2 (Intelligence), for 6th Army Group, received his star insignia of rank from Lt. Gen. Jacob L. Devers, commanding this group of armies in France.

General Harrison, graduate of West Point, is the step-son of Mrs. E. P. Harrison of Brownsville. He was commissioned a second lieutenant of cavalry in 1923 upon completion of his studies at the United States Military Academy. Prior to that time he served in the 7th Cavalry, Texas National Guard, and received training at the Leon Springs Officers' Training camp near San Antonio.

General Harrison has since served as aide to the Secretary of War, commanding officer of the 47th Armored Regiment, and on the staff of Lt. Gen. Devers, both in the European Theater of Operations and the North African Theater of Operations. He arrived in England in September, 1943, and in January, 1944, was assigned to the Mediterranean shortly after the transfer of General Devers to that theater.

In 1940-41, Harrison was assistant graduate manager of athletics at West Point, where, as a student, he was a member of the Academy's polo squad. Following this he became aide to Devers, who was then a major general in command of the 14th Armored Division at Fort Bragg, N. C.

From March, 1944, to August, 1944, General Harrison was G-3 of the American IV Corps in Italy. For his outstanding service in this position he was awarded the Bronze Star, for his courage under fire when making front-line reconnaissance to investigate the situation in the days of the Fifth Army's advance from Rome to the Arno river.

Following this, General Harrison was appointed to the staff of Headquarters 6th Army Group, where he initially served as Deputy Assistant Chief of Staff, G-3 (Plans and Operations). On 23 September 1944, he was appointed G-2, his present assignment. Recently General Harrison's staff section has been praised for the remarkable accuracy which has characterized its appraisals of the enemy dispositions and intentions along the extended 6th Army Group front.

General Harrison's military background has been for the most part Cavalry. He has served in the 1st, 3rd, 11th and 13th Cavalry Regiments. He also attended the Cavalry School, the Troop Officers' Class and the Advanced Equitation Class. In 1936-37 he attended the Command and General Staff School at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas. While at Fort Myer, Virginia, with the 3rd Cavalry Regiment, he was detailed as military aide to the White House.

General Harrison, who holds the permanent rank of major, was born in San Augustine, Texas. Other than his step-mother, he has two sisters and one brother.

Brigadier-General Eugene L. Harrison was given the Croix de Guerre for his services during the war.
Brusselsviile Bishops-General Award New Indigenous in France
Excerpts from letters, courtesy of Mrs. E. B. Federa, Librarian, John Marshall Chapter, N.S.D.A.R., 1224 Cherokee Road, Louisville, Ky.

"Dear Mrs. Roberts:

"There is a Holman family in Paducah today, who are descendants of the Holmans of Maryland, who settled in Louisville in the 'Holman Family.' Read Kerr's Kentucky Biographies or History of Kentucky, Vol. V, by American Historical Society...

"The Thompsons were of Welsh origin, and settled in Spotsylvania County, Virginia. Mary Thompson was the daughter of William Thompson, and her mother was Mary Ann Rodes (daughter of John Rodes and Mary Crawford.) Mrs. Mary Ann (Rodes) Thompson was a widow in Scotts County, Kentucky, in 1802. I have her will. William and Mary Thompson had twelve children, your Mary Thompson being one, who married Lieutenant James Wigglesworth, Jr. Where and when? Some were born in Spotsylvania Co., Va. Clifton, the fifth child, was born Oct. 15, 1761, in Virginia. He died in Fayette County, Ky., 1833, and was married twice, to Mary Ragland and to Elizabeth Ford. The names Clifton and Rodes are still being used today in the Thompson family...

"The Thompson family were among the first from Virginia to settle at Bryant's Station. As it was a very small village, it may be presumed that all the Thompsons there were related. After the death of William Thompson, I believe several families moved to Fayette County.

"The County Clerk of Fayette is Mr. Higgins Lewis, care of Lexington Court House, and the Librarian at Lexington Library is Mrs. Sallie Bullock Cave....

"Sincerely,

1943 Mrs. E. B. Federa.

"Dear Mrs. Roberts:

"I am reading the 'Holman Family in America.' Evidently the author didn't get much about the North Carolina and Virginia branches of the family, and was to write another book.

"I was right about David Daniel Holman and Nancy Saunders being the grandparents of David Daniel Holman, b. 1818. His parents were James Irwin Holman and Sarah Thusman Chowning. As I know nothing of the Chowning family except that it is Jesse Jones' line, I am at a loss to know how to get her dates. There is no Bible, and no one by the name of Chowning now living in Robertson County, Tennessee. They were buried in the Cheatham cemetery, which is now a park, and the names of those interred there were not listed and put on record. Even the Holman family living there still has no record of her dates.

"D. D. Holman was born 1818, and represented Robertson County in the General Assembly in 1879. So he was Hon. D. D. Holman...."

"Sincerely yours,

1943 Mrs. E. B. Federa."
"Dear Mrs. Roberts:

. . . I wish to tell you that Isaac E. Holman (b. 1775, Lt.-Col.) represented Harrison County in 1810 and 1816. Also, I suppose that he enlisted from Harrison County in the War of 1812. Cynthiana is the county seat. As his brother, Hardy Holman was the surveyor who laid off Fayetteville, Tenn, I presume that is one of the reasons why he moved there from Kentucky. Hardy Holman had seven children, one of whom, James W. Holman, was a minister and married Jean Flack. He died in Lincoln County, Tennessee, in 1892, aged 80 years. Jean was the daughter of Thomas and Susan (Doherty) Flack, and the Flacks lived both in Tennessee and Kentucky. . . . I know that some of Hardy Holman’s children went to Texas. Some of the Batts, Jones, Farmers, Draughons and Highsmiths left for Texas in a body. . . .

"Nancy Saunders was born Jan. 12, 1758; died abt. 1832. Her parents were: James and Sarah Saunders of Surrey County, North Carolina, on Hunting Creek. . . .

"July 6, 1944

Dear Mrs. Roberts:

. . . Isaac Holman (b. 1757, son of Isaac) lived in Rowan County, N. C., and died in Clark County, Ind. His record is on file and he married twice, both times to North Carolina women. (1) Kate Wilcox, and when she died in Clark County, Ind., he returned to North Carolina and married (2) Lillas Mitchell, of Rowan County. His history can be found on pp. 108, 109, 110, 111, ‘Ancestry of Grafton Johnson,’ by Demaris Knobe.

. . . William Polk, brother of Thomas Benjamin, married Elizabeth Dodd and had issue: Clarissa, Laura, Mary, Olivia, Jackson J., Caroline, Thomas and Sarah Polk. . . .

"Sincerely,

Mrs. E. B. Federa."

The children of Ezekiel and Mary Polk:
1 William Polk m. Eliza Dodd
2 Louisa Polk m. Captain Charles Neeley
3 Mary Polk m. Thomas J. Hardeman
4 Charles Polk m. William Wood
5 Regina Polk m. Captain Thomas Neal
6 Claressa Polk m. John Campbell
7 Eugenia Polk m. Octavia Jones
8 Edwin Polk m. Jane Knox
9 Samuel Polk
10 Thomas Benjamin Polk m. Abigail Irwin

The children of Thomas Benjamin and Abigail Polk: Thomas, Mary, Ezekiel, James Irwin, Adeline, Amelia and Lecie Polk.

Mary Abigail, daughter of James Irwin Polk, married David Daniel Holman, 1818-1891.

1012
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Relationship</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Death Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>HON. DAVID DANIEL HOLMAN</td>
<td></td>
<td>June 20, 1751</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DANIEL HOLMAN</td>
<td>b.</td>
<td></td>
<td>d. 1839/42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ISAAC HOLMAN</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d. 1808</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAMES HOLMAN</td>
<td>b.</td>
<td></td>
<td>d. Robertson Co., Tenn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ISABELLA HOLMAN</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NANCY SAUNDERS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAMES IRWIN POLK</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d. 1769, N.C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARY W. WILSON</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d. Nov., 1823</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ELIZABETH K. WILSON</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d. Nov., 1823</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BENJAMIN WILSON</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d. Nov., 1823</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SARAH TURNER</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Outline of data sent by Mrs. E. B. Federa, Louisville, Ky. Samuel Polk, youngest brother of Thomas Benjamin Polk, m. Jane Knox, and their son, James Knox Polk, was President of the United States.
In “The Journal of American History,” Third Quarter, 1918, Volume XII, July-August-September, No. 3, is an article entitled “Crawford Ancestry,” written by Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn, Genealogical Editor and Secretary of the National Historical Society. To one seeking information regarding origin of the Crawford family, this article should be of great interest and value. She shows that this ancient family has been chronicled since the days of the Norman Conquest and began to have a clear pedigree with Leofwine, born not much later than the year 1000, who was probably of Danish descent, and living in that part of England known a thousand years ago as Northumberland, which at that time covered considerably more territory than it does at present.

The son of Leofwine, Thor Longus—Thor the Tall—left England and took up arms with the Scots against King William. He (Thor Longus) received lands in Scotland during the reign of King Edgar, 1097 to 1107, and so is placed as head of the Crawford Pedigree. It is not known how Thor’s son, Swane, secured the lands of Crawford. There are many branches of this ancient family, but the Knights and Earls of Crawford of succeeding generations all have their origin in Thor Longus, the Anglo-Danish founder.

John Crawford of Ayrshire, Scotland, emigrated to America in or about 1672, arriving in Massachusetts; removed to Long Island; and finally settled at Middletown, Monmouth County, New Jersey. His wife was named Elizabeth——. He was known as John Crawford, Gentleman. “The use of the term, gentleman, in those days was a definite recognition of social rank, and not merely a title of courtesy.”

CRAWFORD ARMS

SHIELD: Gules, a fesse ermine.
CREST: None.

This picture of the Ancient Coat-of-Arms is reproduced by permission of The National Historical Society, Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn, Genealogical Editor.
The seal of Thor the Tall, son of Leofwine, and ancestor of all the House of Crawford.

General Genealogy of the Crawfords.

1. Thorlongus,
   An Anglo-Danish Chief,
   expelled from Northumberland
   by William the Conqueror, inter 1068 et
   1071. Fled to Scotland, where he found protection
   under Malcolm Canmore, and his son King Edgar.

I
John Crawford, Gentleman (immigrated to America 1672); d. 1694.
m. Elizabeth ———.
Arrived in Massachusetts, removed to Long Island and settled in Middletown, Monmouth Co., New Jersey. His property at Nutswamp was ancestral home.
Children: John and George:

II
John Crawford, Jr., d. prior to 1704. Settled at Nutswamp.
m. Abigail ———.
Children: George.

III
George Crawford, d. 1745; resided at Nutswamp.
m. Esther Scott, b. 1701.
Children: George, Joshua
Richard
Lydia
William
Elizabeth
Job

IV
William Crawford (3d son of George and Esther),
m. Catherine Bowne, in 1756. Resided at Crawford-Bowne Manor House.
Children: Esther
William, Jr.
John Bowne
Mary

V
William Crawford, Jr., b. 1763; d. 1837.
m. Rebecca Patterson, b. 1768;
Children:
1 John Bowne, m. Catherine Crawford (inherited Nutswamp)
2 William, d. y.
3 Wm. Henry m. Leah Conover
4 James Patterson m. Margaret Bowne
5 Anne Bowne m. Hendrick Conover (Van Kauwenhoven)

VI
William Henry Crawford, 1809-1874 (3d son of Wm. Crawford, Jr.)
m. Leah Conover, in 1834.
They inherited Bowne Manor, in Holmdel Township, at Crawfords Corner.
1 Holmes Conover m. Evelyn Patterson
2 William Henry m. Phoebe A. Duryea
3 John Bowne m. Henrietta Schenck
4 Albro Benton
5 Charles Voorhees, 1844-1908
6 Mary Jane Leslie
7 Anne Lawrence
8 Sarah Elizabeth m. Daniel T. Polhemus
9 Katherine Bibb m. Horace A. Field

NOTE: Referring to William Henry Crawford: "Gentleman farmer, and original propagator of the famous Early and Late Crawford peach."
OUR CRAWFORD LINE

XII
John Crawford (1600-1675), a cadet of the Kilbirnie Crawfords, from Ayrshire, Scotland, to Jamestown, Va., 1643; settled James City Co.; killed during Bacon’s Rebellion.

XI
David Crawford (1625-1710), came to Virginia between 1643-47; received 7 grants of land from Governor Berkeley for importing 55 immigrants; vestryman, resided at “Assassquin” plantation, New Kent Co.
Vol. VI, p. 135.

X
Captain David Crawford (1662-1762, aet 100)
m. Elizabeth Smith (1665-1766, d. aet 101)
Captain David Crawford was Burgess, New Kent Co., 1692; Captain troop of Cav.; vestryman St. Peter’s Parish.

IX
Mary Crawford (1703-1794)
m. John Rodes (1697-1766)
John Rodes was vestryman Fredericksville Parish, Louisa Co.; Justice, Albermarle Co. (Charles10, John11, Sir Francis12, Sir John Rodes13).
Vol. VI, p. 135.

VIII
Ann Rodes (1734-1802), dau. John Rodes and Mary Crawford.
m. William Thompson, b. 1727; d. 1778; m. 1752.
Planter of Louisa County, Va. (Sam*, from Scotland, merchant Richmond, Va., m. Molly McDonald).

VII
Mary Thompson, dau. of William Thompson and Ann Rodes.

VI
Anne Wigglesworth (1783-1841?)
m. Lt.-Col. Isaac Holman, b. Sept. 29, 1775; d. July or Aug. 10, 1835; m. December 25, 1800.
Lawyer and reputed partner of Henry Clay. Member of Kentucky Legislature; fought in Battle of New Orleans, War of 1812.

V
Amanda Holman, b. July 24, 1818; d. June 26, 1894; m. October 18, 1836.
m. Matthew Cartwright, b. Nov. 11, 1807; d. April 2, 1870.
Veteran, War of Texas Independence.
“Two Centuries in East Texas,” p. 219-20.

IV
Anne Wigglesworth Cartwright
m. Benjamin T. Roberts.
John Wigglesworth, d. 1750, descendant of an old English family, who lived in the towns of Wigglesworth, in Yorkshire. He owned land in Spotsylvania County, Va., in the year 1729, and m. Mary Holladay, dau. of William and Mary Holladay. (Will Book B. Spotsylvania Co. Records, gives Mary Wigglesworth administration of her husband’s estate, Apr. 3, 1750.)


Lt. James Wigglesworth, Jr., b. in Spotsylvania County, Va.; son of James and Mary (Durrett) Wigglesworth; m. Mary Thompson, dau. of William and Ann (Rodes) Thompson. Ann Rodes, dau. of John and Mary (Crawford) Rodes.

Anne Wigglesworth, 1783-1841 (?), dau. of James and Mary (Thompson) Wigglesworth; m. Lt.-Colonel Isaac Holman, b. Sept. 29, 1775; moved to Tennessee, later Kentucky, where he was a member of Kentucky Legislature. Removed to Texas in 1833. Died 1835.


ARMS OF WIGGLESWORTH: argent, on a bend azure, three lozenges of the field, each charged with a pheon sable.

Crest: a pheon azure.
RODES

Sir John Rodes of England;

Sir Francis Rodes, son of Sir John;

John Rodes, son of Sir Francis Rodes, came from England to James City Co., and New Kent Co., Va., in 1690;

Charles Rodes, son of John Rodes, and came with him to Virginia;

John Rodes, 1697-1775, son of Charles Rodes, was vestryman of Frederick Parish, Louisa Co., and Justice of Albemarle Co.; m. in 1723, Mary Crawford (b. 1703, d. 1794), dau. of Captain David Crawford and Elizabeth Smith;

Ann Rodes, 1734-1802, dau. of John and Mary (Crawford) Rodes, m. in 1752, William Thompson, 1727-1778. Planter of Louisa County, Va., and son of Samuel from Scotland, mcht. of Richmond, Va., who m. Molly McDonald.


Mary Thompson, dau. of William and Ann (Rodes) Thompson, m. Lt. James Wigglesworth, Jr., soldier of the Rev.;

Anne Wigglesworth, dau. of Lt. James and Mary (Thompson) Wigglesworth, m. Lt.-Colonel Isaac Holman, 1775-1835;

Amanda Holman, 1818-1894, dau. of Col. Isaac and Anne (Wigglesworth) Holman, m. Matthew Cartwright, 1855-1925.


HOLLADAY

William Holladay, m. Mary ———;

Mary Holladay, dau. of Wm. and Mary Holladay, m. John Wigglesworth, d. 1750, of Spotsylvania Co., Va.


In seeking the parentage of the above William Holladay, it may be found that he was the son of this John, d. 1743. The name Holladay is spelled the same (with an a instead of an i or o), and both were living in the same county.
GERARD


Susannah Gerard, dau. of Dr. Thomas and Susannah (Snow) Gerard. "Bushwood," where first Md. coins were minted, was part of her wedding dowry; m. Capt. Robert Slye, 1615-1670; Speaker of Maryland Assembly in 1658.


Robert Slye, d. 1698, son of Captain Robert and Susannah (Gerard) Slye; "was under age in 1670." Received "Lapworth," "Northworth Lodge," "Clear Doute," by terms of his father's will. (Mentioned in will of Peter Cartwright, p. 427); m. Priscilla Goldsmith.

Judith Slye, dau. of Robert and Priscilla Slye; m. Peter Cartwright I, 1687-1757 (son of immigrant Matthew); b. in St. Mary's County, Md. Owned "Weston Addition" near Chaptico Bay, St. Mary's Co., Md.


ARMS OF GERARD: azure, a lion rampant ermine crowned or.

CREST: a lion's gamb erect, and erased ermine holding a lure gules garnished and lined or tasselled argent.
SLYE

Capt. Robert Slye, 1615-1670. Burgess in 1658. Speaker of the Maryland Assembly and Captain of Militia; m. Susannah Gerard, dau. of Dr. Thomas and Susannah (Snow) Gerard. “Bushwood” was part of her wedding dowry.

Robert Slye, d. 1698 (under age in 1670), son of Captain Robert and Susannah (Gerard) Slye. “Lapworth” willed to him. m. Priscilla Goldsmith.


John Cartwright, 1725-80 (pp. 337, 352), son of Peter and Judith (Slye) Cartwright; Maryland planter. Purchased “Labyrinth” in 1757. m. Sarah Miller. p. 942.


GOODLOE

George Goodloe, from England; m. Mildred ——, in England.

Henry Goodloe, d. 1758; son of George and Mildred Goodloe; m. Elizabeth ——.

Katherine Goodloe, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Goodloe, m. John Durrett.

Mary Durrett, dau. of John and Katherine (Goodloe) Durrett, m. James Wigglesworth, b. 1730 in Virginia, son of John and Mary (Holladay) Wigglesworth. p. 1019.

See p. 445.

DURRETT

John Durrett; m. Katherine Goodloe, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Goodloe;

Mary Durrett, dau. of John and Katherine (Goodloe) Durrett; m. James Wigglesworth, b. 1730, eldest son of John and Mary (Holladay) Wigglesworth;

See p. 445.
Each of the following tasks should be completed within a set time frame. The tasks are:

1. Organize the data into a table format.
2. Analyze the data and identify patterns.
3. Write a report summarizing the findings.

Instructions

1. Divide the project into smaller tasks.
2. Set deadlines for each task.

Note: Additional resources may be required for this project.

End of Page
James Saunders, of Surrey County, on Hunting Creek; m. Sarah——.

Nancy Saunders, daughter of James and Sarah Saunders, was born Jan. 16, 1758; d. about 1832; m. Daniel Holman (son of Isaac). b. 1750, d. 1839; d. Mulberry Village, N. C.

(Holman line from here.)

SAUNDERS ARMS

Shield: Per chevron sable and argent, three elephants' heads erased counterchanged, tusked or.

Crest: An elephant's head erased sable, eared and tusked argent.
UNIVERSITY

Robert University, 2023 Department of Physics

Govermment of Pakistan

Published by the National University of Sciences and Technology
THE SIMPSON FAMILY

and their relation to the

McKaughan, Mercer, Brooks, Thomas, Buford, Nelson, 
Rauget, Griffith and Edwards families.
LACIO DIAAS 203
My company will get

an e-commerce platform
which will enable us to
sell online and reach a
target audience on a
different target.
Hugh Mercer (p. 578) was born Jan. 12, 1721, at Aberdeen, Aberdeenshire, Scotland. He died Jan. 12, 1777; burial, Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia.

“A monument and statue in memory of General Mercer was placed in Fredericksburg, Va., in 1902 by the United States.

“Prior to his move to Fredericksburg, he lived at Mercersburg, Pa.; 4 sons, 1 daughter.”

As given by Lola Mercer Midgely, 1170 22nd St., Ogden, Utah.

General Hugh Mercer, 1720-77 (son of William Mercer, m. Anne, dau. of Sir Robert Munro of Scotland); came from Scotland to Pa. 1747; removed to Fredericksburg, Va.; Brig.-Gen’l. Cont. Army; physician; Capt. in army at Braddock’s defeat, 1755; Capt. Military Ass’n. of Western Pa., 1756; Capt. in command of a garrison, Shippensburg, 1757; Maj. in command of forces in Pa. 1757; Maj. in command of expdn. of Gen. Forbes against Fort Duquesne Jan. 12, 1777; Brig. Gen’l. U.S.A.; wounded at battle of Princeton and died of these wounds; m. Isabella, dau. of John Gordon.”

One-Time home of General Hugh Mercer, Fredericksburg, Va.

In the "ARTS AND DECORATIONS COMBINED WITH THE SPUR" of August, 1940, appeared the above picture of the home built by General Mercer in Fredericksburg, Va. It is now the home of Mrs. Thomas Boggs. As can be seen at a glance, it has fallen into loving and understanding hands that seek to retain its old-time charm and beauty.

Republished with permission of Arts and Decoration-Spur.
"One who has been a worshipper at the shrine of old houses does not have to be reminded, much less shown, with what generosity of line they were built. Such an observer is conscious of the quality of width, depth and scale which have made them permanent monuments of form and beauty. I felt this consciousness coming over me as soon as I opened the low iron gates, with their attendant lyres, and walked up the stone steps leading to the Doggett house in Fredericksburg when it was opened for Old Dominion's garden week.

And as I passed through heavy doors into the wide welcoming hall, I sensed anew the fine spirit that created this eighteenth century mansion which, built by General Mercer, has been in the Doggett family for many years. Its present owner, Mrs. Thomas Boggs, is the former Miss Kate Doggett."

Republished with permission of Arts and Decoration-Spur.
WITH its garden setting, here in days of old time, the tea too takes back to days when the Republic was young and life in general was much more leisure.

"Now it is the box garden that makes a picture from every broad-silled window and which during garden week seem to relive the days of long ago, the ladies of Fredericksburg, in costumes of the period, walked up and down the paths and made patches of color vying with the early tulips and daffodils in their loveliness.

Mrs. Boggs, who is one of our real authorities on antiques, has done fine conservation work with the Doggett place, but her guidance has helped materially in the care bestowed on such national shrines as Betty Washington's house, Colonel Fielding Lewis' superb Kenmore, and the Rising Sun Tavern of Revolutionary fame. Kenmore also open to garden week visitors, was given rare glamour on a night when the moon was at full, with its splendid rooms shown by candlelight, and to the music of harp and flute, the belles of Virginia in costumes of their ancestors repeopled it to create for a night an old familiar scene, George Washington's coach coming up from Mount Vernon and the General and his lady gracing the occasion. It was a charming illusion, more real than a movie."

Republished with permission of Arts and Decoration-Spur.
Banjo clock, made for General Hugh Mercer by Aaron Willard, and so inscribed on face of the clock.

ARMS OF MERCER: or, on a fesse between three crosses pattee gules in chief, and a mullet azure in base, as many bezants.

CREST: a Cross or.

MERCER LINEAGE

Thomas Mercer, m ——— (? ) Their son:

Rev. William Mercer, m. Anne Munro, dau. of Sir Robert Munro, of Scotland.

Brig.-Gen'l. Hugh Mercer, 1721-1777, son of Rev. William and Anne (Munro) Mercer. "Came from Scotland to what is now Mercersburg, Pa., in 1747. Removed to Fredericksburg, Va., a soldier in French and Indian War; Brig.-Gen'l. Continental Army; physician." m. Isabella Gordon, dau. of John Gordon.


Note: Jane Mercer is placed as daughter of General Hugh Mercer by family tradition; not substantiated. My mother knew and told me the exact relationship when I was a young woman, but upon her death when I became interested in family history I had forgotten. If not a daughter, she must have been a granddaughter. This is my line to Jane Mercer.

Jane Mercer, m. Archibald McKaughan, Jr., from Ireland; son of Archibald and Rebecca (Boyd) McKaughan. Their daughter:

1775-1812
Rebecca McKaughan. (Children of Rebecca and John D. Brooks)

m. John D. Brooks Joab Brooks
in 1793, Tenn. Jane Mercer Brooks
Sarah Blocker Brooks
Winnifred Chaple Brooks
Mary Hudson Brooks
Rebecca Demax Brooks
Catherine Harris Brooks
Archibald H. Brooks

1799-1865

Named for her grandmother, Jane Mercer. From this marriage there were ten children, the eldest of whom was named William Mercer Simpson my grandmother p. 471

1030
General Hugh Mercer is mentioned in "Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties" by J. D. Warfield, on p. 241, under Governor Eager Howard as follows:

"John Eager Howard's company was made a part of the Flying Camp and was with General Hugh Mercer at White Plains Oct. 28, 1776."

Archibald Mercer, 1747-1815, of Millstone and Newark, N. J., married Maria Schenck, 1748-1808.


ONE OF THE MALE LINES FROM GENERAL MERCER

William Mercer of Scotland, m. Anne Munro, dau. of Sir Robert Munro. His son:

"Hugh Mercer (1720-77), from Scotland to Pa. in 1747, removed to Fredricksburg, Va.; Brig.-Gen'l. Cont. Army; physician; m. Ann Gordon. (Other references give Isabella Gordon.)

"Hugh Tenent Weedon Mercer (Colonel), 1776-1853, of 'The Sentry Box,’ near Fredericksburg, known as the 'foster child of the Republic;' m. Louisa, dau. of Judge Cyrus Griffin, pres. of last Cont. Congress.

"Dr. John Cyrus Mercer (1810-1884), surgeon U.S.N., m. his cousin, Mary Catherine Waller (desc. of Judge Cyrus Griffin, above.)

"Corbin Waller Mercer (1845-1910), pharmacist, m. 1885 Fanny Burwell Nelson, (b. 'Nelson House,' Yorktown, Va., July 16, 1848.)


McKAUGHAN

Archibald McKaughan, born in Ireland; emigrated to America with wife and two sons; thought to have landed in New York and later located in Pennsylvania. m. Rebecca Boyd, in Ireland, b. 1716, d. 1816.

Archibald McKaughan, Jr., son of Archibald and Rebecca (Boyd) McKaughan; resident of Tennessee. m. Jane Mercer in 1774-75 (traditional descendant of General Hugh Mercer.)

Rebecca McKaughan, daughter of Archibald McKaughan, Jr., and Jane Mercer, was b. 1775; d. Nov. 8, 1812; m. John D. Brooks in 1793, of East Tennessee-Holston River settlement. p. 575.

Jane Mercer Brooks, daughter of Rebecca McKaughan and John D. Brooks; b. 1779; d. June 1, 1865, Nacogdoches, Texas (namesake of her grandmother); m. John Jordan Simpson, circa 1816; b. 1788/91; d. June 14, 1885 (p. 471.)

Sarah Emily Simpson, daughter of John J. and Jane Mercer (Brooks) Simpson, b. Nov. 28, 1833; d. Dec. 31, 1913; m. John Summerfield Griffith Dec. 18, 1851.

BOYD

Alexander Boyd, born in Belfast, Ireland, owned a manor house of great beauty, according to sworn statement of his great-great-grandson, Joab Brooks, brother of Jane Mercer Brooks, who married John Jordan Simpson.

Rebecca Boyd, daughter of Alexander Boyd and his unknown wife. She was born circa 1716 in Ireland and died 1816 in Jackson County, Tenn., being 100 years of age. m. Archibald McKaughan (see above.)
The stones have been preserved by the ladies of the Cum Concilio Club of Nacogdoches, but there is a lack of enthusiasm on the part of the people of Nacogdoches and of Texas in general with regard to its re-erection near its original site. The Cum Concilio Club desired to reconstruct it for use as a museum and public library, but thus far their efforts have not met with that encouragement which so noble a design deserves.
It is a thousand pities that a building dating back to the time of the
American Revolution should have been deemed unworthy of standing
room on the broad acres of Texas. In other States where ground is of
more money value, buildings of far less historic importance have been
carefully preserved and guarded from every destroying influence.
Is Texas too young to cherish and venerate the old, or are its citizens
indifferent to the scheme of the club ladies so suggestive of the
changes wrought by time of transforming the old-time fortress of the
wilderness into a museum for the preservation of historic treasures
and relics, and a library for the use of and for the culture of her
people?

Respectfully,

Adie Looscan.

Historian, Daughters of the Republic of Texas.

The report has been rather widely circulated throughout Texas that
the old stone fort was never used except as a commissary, or hotel,
and that it had no history aside from that fact. In refutation of this
we submit the following extract from a letter written by Mrs. S. A.
Durst of Tyler in reply to a letter of inquiry written by Mrs. C. D.
Stinson for the Cum Concilio Club. Mrs. S. A. Durst is a granddaugh¬
ter of Haden Edwards, the colonizer. Her mother, Jane Edwards,
mixed B. B. Davenport.

"As to the stone fort ever having been used as a fort, it was so used
by the Mexicans, and was headquarters for the Mexican garrison which
was kept in Nacogdoches, it being the only stone building in town,
the other buildings being adobe huts or Mexican structures. This was,
as I say, headquarters for the commanding officers and garrison, be¬
sides being proof against Indian bullets, or such weapons as were used
at that time, and the Cherokee and Kickapoo Indians were occupying
all that section now known as Cherokee, Smith and Henderson Coun¬
ties.

"It was also used as American headquarters in the Fredonian trou¬
bles. It was without doubt used as headquarters and fort, first by the
Mexicans, and later by the Americans."

Mrs. Durst goes on to say: "I remember my mother telling me how
the women and children all collected in the fort during the Fredonian
troubles, and how the ladies moulded bullets. My mother was a young
girl of about thirteen years. I have heard her tell the story often of
how she offered to mould bullets for the grandfather of Matthew
Cartwright, then a young man. William Barry and J.B.B. Davenport
bought the old stone fort from the Mexican government in 1810. My
father sold it to John Durst and executed the deed himself. Mr. Durst
moved his family from Louisiana to Nacogdoches in 1815 and used
it as a hotel, his being the first American family to settle in Nacog¬
doches. My husband, Louis O. Durst, was born in the fort. John Durst
sold the building to John S. Roberts later..."
THE EDWARDS FAMILY
A Name Conspicuous in American and Texas History
A Magnificent Gown Three Hundred Years Old Worn at a Recent Social Function.

"Prior to the Revolutionary War three young men named Edwards immigrated to America from England. The only one of the party who was married was our ancestor, Haden Edwards. He married Miss Penelope Sandford shortly before leaving England. Her wedding outfit was grand. She was married in an elegant gown of the heaviest white silk and elaborately trimmed in the finest lace, with beautiful jewels which were of fabulous price. After her marriage she appeared before the courts of Europe in all of her gorgeous splendor clad in her beautiful trousseau.

"Penelope requested that her costly gown should be handed down to her descendants who should bear her name. She also requested that each one that receive it should marry in it, or wear it once. All before me by the name of Penelope married in the dress, but I chose to wear it once to a fancy ball. I have the old heirloom, and it is wonderful to see how well it has been preserved. I never saw any goods like the old dress. It still has great stiffness. It is woven so that the right side is a solid white with tiny rosebuds interspersed as though they had been put there by hand. The wrong side is a solid bright green. The laces have long since fallen off; some of the remnants I still possess. One of the descendants, Mrs. Leona Penelope Edwards Crouch, wife of W. H. Crouch of the city of Nacogdoches, and niece of Mrs. Penelope E. Crouch, has been photographed in the old dress."

"I will now go back to my ancestor, Haden Edwards, in order to continue the genealogy. The names of the three brothers were Haden Edwards, the eldest; Robert Edwards, the second brother, and Benjamin Harrison Edwards, the third and youngest brother. They were the sons of William Edwards of Wales, who married Miss Mary Nicholson Haden, whose mother was Ann Harrison, daughter of Colonel Benjamin Harrison and an ancestor of the two Presidents of that name. Benjamin Harrison Edwards married in Loudoun County, Virginia, where he died and left children. Robert never married. He settled in New York, where he purchased land and became a wealthy shipowner. In 1783, while New York City was still occupied by British troops, Robert leased his real estate for a small consideration and soon after started on a sea voyage, from which he never returned."

"Haden Edwards, who married Penelope Sandford, had four sons and three daughters. His eldest son, John, settled in Kentucky, then a county of Virginia which he represented in the legislature of the state, and subsequently, on the admission of the Territory as a State, in 1792, he was elected United States Senator, and afterward, Governor of Kentucky. He was my great-grandfather."
Benjamin married in 1784 Margaret Beall, daughter of Colonel Ninian Beall of Maryland. He located at Mount Pleasant in Montgomery County; he was a member of the Maryland State convention that ratified the Federal constitution, and subsequently represented his district in Congress. His son, Ninian Edwards, removed to Kentucky in 1803, and became successively Territorial Governor, Governor, and United States Senator of Illinois. I have in my possession a picture of him sent to me by his grandson.

The third son, Sandford, served on the staff of General Marion during the Revolutionary war, and he afterward settled in South Carolina. His oldest daughter married a Mr. Morris of Morrisania, New York.

The fourth son, George, married Elizabeth Monroe of Westmoreland, Va., a cousin of James Monroe, former President of the United States.

Of the three daughters of Haden Edwards, the eldest, Penelope, married Colonel William Pope, a distinguished lawyer of Virginia. He removed to Kentucky and had issue: John Pope, United States Senator and president pro tem of the State Senate in 1811; Governor Nathaniel Pope, grandfather of Major-General John Pope, United States Army, and other children.

The second daughter, Mary Edwards, married Hon. William Ashmore of Kentucky. Mary died young, leaving only one child, who was my grandmother. Her name was Penelope Ashmore. She was sent to her Aunt Penelope Pope, who raised her as her own child. That was the only time the chain has ever been broken in the old wedding dress. I am of the opinion that my Great Aunt Penelope Pope had no daughters.

The third and youngest daughter, Elizabeth Edwards, married John Chancellor, a wealthy Virginia planter, whose mother was Jane Monroe, an aunt of the former President James Monroe. Dr. C. W. Chancellor of Baltimore, late United States Consul at Le Havre, France, and now residing in Washington City, is a grandson of John and Elizabeth E. Chancellor.

Judge James Edward Cantrell, former Lieutenant Governor of Kentucky, and the late William Haden Edwards, former Consul General at Berlin, are descendants of Haden Edwards. Robert Ingersoll, the great atheist, and Carter Harrison, Mayor of Chicago, and Robert Lincoln all belong to the noted Edwards family.

My grandfather was Amos Edwards, son of John Edwards of Kentucky; he married his own cousin, Penelope Ashmore.

Grandfather and his brothers settled in Texas at an early day. Haden settled in Nacogdoches and grandfather settled near the coast.

Benjamin Edwards, brother of Amos and Haden Edwards, was raising a company in Mississippi for the Texas army when he heard of the battle of San Jacinto. He spent much time in Texas, joining his brother Haden, in his great enterprise. He was a candidate for Governor in 1837 but died during the canvass. He left children who reside in different parts of the United States and all are prominent and distinguished citizens.

1036
"One of grandfather’s sisters married a man named Harrison, who belonged to the grand old family of Virginia. One sister married Mr. Phillips, a wealthy planter of Kentucky. One of Mr. Phillips’ sons married the beautiful and accomplished Miss Alta Hotchkiss, and moved to Texas. Phillips was in feeble health, and feared consumption, so he thought his move might prolong his life. He stopped at my father’s house, where he spent some time before locating. He lived only a short time, leaving his wife with one child. After a short period of widowed life for Mrs. Phillips, who should turn up in our town but the then noted Richard Parmalee Roberson. The town was wild with excitement and gossip over the arrival of one with such a tragedy to his name. A book was then in circulation called ‘Helen Jewett,’ with Richard Parmalee the principal hero. Parmalee, as a matter of course, sought out his old love. Mrs. Phillips was at our house. When she first met him my father bitterly objected to her receiving his attentions, but without effect. Father got one of the little volumes, ‘Helen Jewett,’ and handed it to her. She accepted it with a smile. Ere long they were united in marriage. She was left a widow again and married Judge Ochiltree, a distinguished lawyer of Nacogdoches, and father of Colonel Tom Ochiltree, former United States Congressman.

"Grandfather Amos Edwards had four sons: one, Ashmore Edwards, was at one time on the Supreme bench in Louisiana, and Colonel Monroe Edwards, who was one of the most brilliant men of his day, but was crushed in his great career by his enemies and false friends. Robert, the third son, was drowned when a mere youth, in Red River, on his way to visit my mother. The fourth and youngest son, Captain William Edwards, was polished, refined and popular. He represented Harris County, Texas, in the legislature, and served through the Confederate War, and made a gallant soldier. They are all dead, dying bachelors.

"Amos Edwards had three daughters, the eldest, Mary Edwards, married Dr. Heard, a prominent and successful physician of the city of New Orleans, and a relation of General Morgan of the Revolutionary War. The second daughter, Minerva Edwards, married a Mr. Morriss, a wealthy Virginia planter, and located in Texas, where they died and left children. The third and youngest daughter, Penelope Edwards, married Colonel I. D. Thomas. They had a little romance connected with their marriage. I will here relate the events as given by my father.

"Grandfather Amos Edwards resided for some time in Louisiana, and my father (I. D. Thomas) was at the time employed in a large mercantile firm in Louisiana, where he became acquainted with Penelope, and was soon an ardent admirer. Grandfather objected to my father’s attentions to my mother, as he was a poor young man. Grandfather was wealthy and very proud and aristocratic. He removed to Texas. Father followed and settled in San Augustine. Grandfather stopped at Nacogdoches, where his brother Haden had located. Grandfather spent only a short time there, and camped in the old stone fort to await the convenience of grandmother to continue
the journey, and while there Captain William Edwards was —— the old fort. My father, having learned their intention of moving on, got several young men to go with him to the town of Nacogdoches, where they stole my mother out of the old stone fort and came into this country and were married. Colonel William Garrett was one of the young men with father. I do not remember the others, but think Colonel Phil Sublett was one of the party. Monroe Edwards followed them, but I don't know how far. At any rate, they met and he challenged I. D. Thomas to fight a duel, but the matter was settled without any trouble and they were married on the 21st day of January, 1830, in the District of Ayish and State of Cohuila.

"Grandfather Amos Edwards took great interest in the education of his family. For years he had Hon. Col. Wert as tutor in his family. Colonel Monroe Edwards had some mutual interest with Christopher Dart, who resided here at an early day. So he made frequent visits here, but never came to our house, as he never forgave our father. He invariably sent for mother, and she visited him at the hotels. The old Dart house is still standing, but has been remodeled.

"Before going further, I must not forget to mention mother's two lovely cousins, Alice and Phoeby Carey. I have many clippings from their pen, besides others which my mother clipped from papers in her day. Some are the writings of Uncle Monroe, and other prominent and distinguished members of the family.

"It may be interesting to mention here the fact that the Edwards' old castle, known as Edwards Hall, is still standing in Wales. A photo of the old hall is in the hands of one of Governor Ninian Edwards' family in Springfield, Illinois. Many distinguished people belong to the Edwards family; among them the illustrious Robert M. Williamson, widely known as Three-Legged Willie. He married Mary Edwards, an own cousin of his mother's. This distinguished hero left his wife at our house during the dark hours of the republic. I have in my possession a fine watch chain presented to my mother by Mrs. Williamson; and one of my sisters bore her name, Mary Jane Edwards. Judge Williamson was a member of Congress of the Republic of Texas when the great question of annexation came to be considered, and when Texas accepted the overtures of the United States. This distinguished patriot was indeed a remarkable man. His eloquence more nearly resembled that of John Randolph than any other historical character.

"Much could be written about the distinguished old patriot, Haden Edwards, who was born in Old Virginia before the Declaration of Independence. He came to Texas when Spain owned and ruled the land, establishing a colony, inaugurating a scheme for an independent government here before independence had been thought of, naming it the Republic of Fredonia. He became conspicuous and famous. A street in Nacogdoches was named and is now called Fredonia."
“Haden Edwards was polished, brave, chivalrous and patriotic, but his scheme failed and he was driven out of Texas by the Spanish authorities. The details are recorded in the histories of Texas.

“Frost Thorne married Susan Edwards, who was a daughter of Haden Edwards. Mrs. Thorne had two children, a son and a daughter. The son, Frost, married Lillie A. Davenport in Philadelphia, a sister of the famous actress, Fanny Davenport. The daughter, Marcelite Thorne, married William T. Garner, who was commodore of a yacht association in New York. He and his wife, Marcelite Thorne, and her brother Frost were all drowned in New York in the year 1876, by the capsizing of Commodore Garner’s pleasure yacht ‘Mohawk.’ Thorne and Garner could have saved themselves, but they lost their lives in trying to save Mrs. Garner. This sad catastrophe created a widespread sensation at the time. Three children survive these Garners, namely, Marcelite Thorne Garner, Florence Josephine, now Lady Gordon Cummings, and Edith Marian. Marcelite married Marquis de la Brette in France. Frost Thorne left two children, Marcelite and Frost, who reside in Texas.

“Haden Edwards had one other daughter, Jane Edwards, who married a Mr. Davenport, a wealthy Frenchman of Louisiana. She was one of the most accomplished and lovable women of her day. She left two children, one a successful business man of the city of New Orleans, and her daughter, Mrs. Azalea Durst of Tyler, mother of the prominent and successful real estate man of Tyler, John Durst.

“Hon. Peyton F. Edwards of El Paso, formerly of the city of Nacogdoches, is a grandson of the distinguished hero, Haden Edwards. He is a man of great ability. He is the son of Haden Edwards (Jr.), who was a distinguished man of his day.

“Many interesting things could be written of my father, Colonel I. D. Thomas. I remember well how his eyes kindled with delight as he related the history of the various ordeals through which the ‘Lone Star’ passed ere she achieved her final victory. He not only saw Texas independent, but he was with her through all of her vicissitudes until she culminated in the galaxy of States in the American Union, and until she seceded from the Union without his approval.

“No man ever did more for schools and churches and the public generally than he did. Success was his motto always in every enterprise. He made money and expended it freely for the public good.

“Much could be written of the distinguished old Edwards family. Aaron Burr belonged to this family. Governor Roberts’ first wife also belonged to the Edwards family. He was one of Texas’ greatest heroes. I have in my possession many letters from Governor Roberts. Chief Justice Fuller is also of Edward descent, and many prominent descendants from the different branches throughout the United States.

“This little family history I have written for the benefit of the descendants of Haden Edwards, who married Miss Penelope Sandford, hoping to have their hearty appreciation. I am one of the descendants, and conclude this manuscript with a kindred affection for all.

“Mrs. Penelope Edwards Crouch.

“San Augustine, Texas.”
THE EDWARDS FAMILY CHART—COMPILED FROM INFORMATION IN PRECEDING ARTICLE

1. Haden Edwards m. Penelope Sandford, in England
   Settled in Ky., then a county in Va. Representative State Legislature; U.S. Senator and Governor of Ky.

2. Robert Edwards (bachelor) Settled in N.Y.

Wm. Edwards of Wales
m.
Mary Nicholson Hayden
(whose mother Ann Harrison, was a dau. of Col. Benjamin Harrison, ancestor of 2 Pres. of that name)

   Left heirs.

   (on staff of Gen'l. Marian, Rev. War.) settled in N. C.

5. Sandford Edwards, (on staff of Gen'l. Marian, Rev. War.)
   Settled in N. C.


7. Elizabeth Edwards m. John Chancellor...

1. John Edwards
   Settled in Ky., then a county in Va. Representative State Legislature; U.S. Senator and Governor of Ky.

2. Haden Edwards (Fredonian fame)

3. Benj. Edwards (came to Texas; ran for Gov. of Miss.; died before election)

4. (a dau.) m. —— Harrison of Va.

5. (a dau.) m. Mr. Phillips (planter of Va.)

6. Mary Edwards d.y.
   m. Hon. Wm. Ashmore

7. Elizabeth Edwards m. John Chancellor

   (moved to Ky., 1803; Territorial Gov.; Gov. & U.S. Senator from Ill.)

2. Benj. Edwards....

3. Benj. Edwards....

4. (a dau.) m. Mr. Phillips of Va.

5. (a dau.) m. Mr. Morris of N.Y.

6. His eldest dau., m. Mr. Morris of N.Y.

7. Elizabeth Edwards m. John Chancellor

1. Penelope Ashmore m. Amos Edwards (moved to Texas); Cousins

2. Penelope Ashmore m. Amos Edwards (cousins)

3. Elizabeth Edwards
   (Virginia Planter. Son of Jane Monroe, the aunt of former President)
| 1. Ashmore Edwards | Louisiana Supreme Bench |
| 2. Col. Monroe Edwards | outstanding member of the family |
| 3. Robert Edwards | drowned in youth |
| 5. Mary Edwards | Co., Texas, Confederate veteran |
| 6. Munerva Edwards | m. Dr. Heard of New Orleans |
| 7. Penelope Edwards | —— Morriss, |
| m. Col. I. D. Thomas | Virginia planter. Later located in Texas. |

| 1. Susan Edwards | 1. Penelope Edwards Thomas (m. W. (Bud) Crouch) |
| m. Frost Thorne | 1. Marcelite Thorne |
| 1. Frost Thorne | 2. Frost Thorne |
| m. Lillie Davenport | 1. Marcelite Thorne Garner |
| 2. Mercelte Thorne | m. Marquis de la Brantnel |
| m. Wm. T. Garner | 2. Florence Josephine Garner (now Lady Gordon Cummings) |

| m. Mr. Davenport | 1. John Durst Azalea Durst m. Tom Bonner |
| 2. Azalea Davenport | m. Wm. T. Garner |
| m. Louis Durst | 1. John Durst Azalea Durst m. Tom Bonner |

| 3. Haden Edwards | 1. ——— Phillips |
| m. Alta Hotchkiss | (grandfather of Major-General John Pope) |

| (was raised by her aunt, Penelope Edwards Pope) | |

| 1. Dr. C. W. Chancellor of Baltimore, late U. S. Consul to Le Havre, France. The grandson of John and Elizabeth (Edwards) Chancellor. | 1041 |
This will certify, that R. J. Thrall, has paid in at this office U.S. Mailed at, 1000 Dollars, for which amount Registered Bonds, of the Confederate States of America, bearing interest from this date, at the rate of four per cent, per annum, will be issued to him, under the "Act to reduce the Currency and to authorize a New Issue of Notes and Bonds," approved February 17, 1864, upon the surrender of this certificate at this office. Receivable for Taxes due in 1864, without interest.

Dated January 1, 1864.

H. F. Bell

Depositary.

Tax certificate assigned to Haden Edwards, presented by Frank M. Bell, through kindness of Mr. Durst of Tyler.
GENERAL SAM HOUSTON

"Equestrian portrait by S. Seymour Thomas, presented by Mr. Thomas through the American Legion to the city of Houston Jan. 5. The presentation was made by Colonel F. E. Drake, department commander, who represented the legion in that capacity in France, England and Belgium."

This large portrait now hangs on the walls of the beautiful Houston Public Library.

S. SEYMOUR THOMAS, p. 117.

(James Edward, Iredel, Benjamin)

S. Seymour Thomas was born in San Augustine, Texas, Aug. 20, 1868. Nephew of Penelope E. (Thomas) Crouch; second cousin to Matthew C. Roberts of San Augustine and Terrell.

Excerpts from newspaper article, by Mrs. Charles Hubert Silliman, New York City:

"The various southern societies of New York were invited on inauguration day by Mr. and Mrs. Seymour Thomas to a view of Mr. Thomas' recently finished portrait of President Wilson at their studio in the Beaux Arts Building. Although the notice was short, several hundred called during the afternoon . . .

"Being the first Southern President since the war, the first Democrat in sixteen years, the first painted portrait of Woodrow Wilson as President of the United States and painted by a distinguished portrait artist hailing from the South, these things combined to make the affair a gala occasion . . .

Seymour Thomas, the artist, comes of three generations of distinguished patriots. Not only Texas, but all the South should feel
proud that he shares the distinction of being a great American portrait artist. Many consider that he far surpasses Sargent, because he brings out the best in his sitters, while Sargent emphasizes the idiosyncrasies.

"Thomas' career is most interesting. Beginning to draw earnestly when six years old, he came to New York when 18. 'What can you do?' he was asked. 'Anything that any man can,' he replied. He made good. He won every honor in reach, and was told to go to Paris. He learned French in five weeks, that he might leave at a certain time and know how to get along when he got there. And there in Paris he has lived with his charming and lovely wife for over twenty years, taking off the honors as they came along. The official 'Who's Who' says that he has won many honors in his career, all the salon medals, International Exposition medals in Paris, Germany and America, and has been decorated by France with the Legion of Honor. As notable as his genius is the rare modesty of this man, who has to be sought for and ferreted out, so to speak, and made to say a few words about himself, although he is delightfully fluent upon other topics.

"With all of his honors abroad and his protracted stay, he is American to the heart and Texan to the marrow.

"While Mr. Thomas has painted notable pictures, 'The Innocent Victim,' the magnificent 'Sam Houston on Horseback,' landscapes and other pictures, he is pre-eminently a portrait artist, and has rivaled Sargent in the distinguished list of his sitters...

"After completing his present numerous commissions, Mr. and Mrs. Thomas will return to their studio in Paris."

THE DALLAS MORNING NEWS, Sunday, Dec. 15, 1940:

"General Sam Houston, picturesque military and political figure of the Texas Republic, was a favorite subject of artists, but the brusque, energetic leader seldom sat for a formal portrait.

"One of these rare occasions was when he posed for an 18-year-old San Augustine girl, Penelope Thomas, in 1858. The portrait now hangs in the First National Bank of San Augustine. The wife of the bank president, Mrs. R. C. Downs, is granddaughter of the artist.

"Penelope Thomas, who later became Mrs. P. E. Crouch, played a unique role in the development of art in the Southwest. Though she never followed painting as a profession, she was the first art teacher of Seymour Thomas, her nephew, who later was destined to become nationally known. Seymour Thomas, now in his seventies, has been accorded recognition not only in this country, but in Europe. He maintains a studio in California.

"General Houston at one time made his home in San Augustine. After he moved away he frequently returned for visits with San Augustine friends. It was during one of these visits that the ambitious Penelope Thomas asked the General to pose for her. He was then 63 years old.

"The San Augustine girl never took a lesson in art, though she probably would have prepared for a professional career had it not been for the death of her father in a New Orleans elevator accident. Because of the tragedy she altered her plans, and devoted most of her time to the management of her household."
## THOMAS-EDWARDS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Marriage Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>William (Bud) Thomas</td>
<td>Maude Crouch m. Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penelope Edwards</td>
<td>William Crouch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. W. (Bud) Crouch</td>
<td>Johnny Crouch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victoria Thomas</td>
<td>I. D. Polk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. Chas. I. Polk</td>
<td>James V. Polk</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry K. Polk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lonie Edwards Thomas</td>
<td>Lonie King</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. George King</td>
<td>m. Griffith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Floyd King</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bessie King</td>
<td>m. Haywood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Edw. Thomas</td>
<td>Seymour Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m. Mary Blount</td>
<td>Mamie Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m. Raymond</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Emmie Thomas (?)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jamie Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Thomas</td>
<td>m. James Holman</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Birth Year</th>
<th>Marriage Year</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Marriage Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1780-1845</td>
<td>1837-1887</td>
<td>Benj. Thos. Roberts</td>
<td>m. Anne W. Cartwright</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1813-1864</td>
<td>1844-1903</td>
<td>Matthew C. Roberts</td>
<td>Amanda Holman Roberts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1870-1931</td>
<td>1870-1931</td>
<td>Anne Wigglesworth Roberts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Benjamin Shadrach Roberts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Felix Melville Roberts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Columbus Claudius Roberts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Cartwright Roberts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The famous Monroe Edwards was the brother of Penelope Edwards, who married Col. I. D. Thomas in 1830.

Names of grandchildren Iredel D. and Penelope (Edwards) Thomas were given by Mrs. Roland Jones (nee Tassie Polk) of Beaumont, Texas, a descendant of Iredel and Benjamin Thomas.

See Thomas, p. 726.
IONE GERTRUDE EDWARDS

Wife of the late General Herbert Owen Williams, U.S.A.

Daughter of Summerfield Griffith Edwards.
Granddaughter of Augustus Daniel Edwards.
Great-granddaughter of John Jordan Simpson.

Gertrude Williams, since the death of her husband, has made her home in England, where she lived several years with an aunt, Mrs. Arthur Henry Adams (nee Gertrude Edwards) before her marriage.

p. 553.
LIEUTENANT JOE L. BUFORD, p. 507.
(Maury Z.—John C.—Capt. W. R. Buford.)

Joe L. Buford was a senior at A. & M. College on entering U. S. service. Since conclusion of the war and his discharge from the service he intends to take up the study of pharmacy at University of Texas at the beginning of the fall term.

Residence: Terrell, Texas.

LIEUTENANT JOSEPH HERNDON KELLY, p. 1060.
(Florence Gilmore—Emma Edwards—Augustus Daniel Edwards.)

B.S. of A. & M. College.
Married: Billie Pickel, Aug. 31, 1946, Waco, Texas.

DR. JOHN FRANK GILMORE, LIEUTENANT (jg) MEDICAL CORPS, p. 1061.
(Will Allen Gilmore—Emma Edwards—Augustus Daniel Edwards)
B.A. University of Texas; M.D. University of Texas Medical School; Phi Chi Medical Fraternity.

ALTA IONE EDWARDS, pp. 30, 554.
(Augustus D.—Summerfield G.—Augustus D.—Augustus D.)
Two years at Sophia Newcomb, New Orleans, La.; B.A. University of Texas. Zeta Tau Alpha Sorority.
Married: Colin Neville Jones, son of Morris L. Jones of Chicago, June 25, 1946, at Church of The Good Shepherd, Terrell, Texas.
Phi Kappa Psi Fraternity at Austin, Texas.

MISS ALTA EDWARDS AND
COLIN JONES MARRIED

The Church of the Good Shepherd was the scene of a beautiful June wedding Tuesday night, when Miss Alta Ione Edwards and Colin Neville Jones of Fort Thomas, Ky., were united in marriage. Rev. Roy Gaskell was the officiating minister, using the impressive double ring ceremony. The bride is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Augustus Daniel Edwards of this city and the groom the son of Mr. and Mrs. Morris Earl Jones of Chicago.

The bride is a graduate of Terrell high school, attended Sophia Newcomb in New Orleans, and was graduated from the University of Texas in June. She is a member of Zeta Tau Alpha Sorority. Jones is attending state university and belongs to Phi Kappa Psi fraternity. He served in the air corps in World War II and spent four years overseas, twenty months as a prisoner of war. He participated in three theaters of operation, emerging with five air medals, ten battle stars, and two Purple Hearts.

Mr. and Mrs. Jones will be at home after July 5 in Austin.
EDWARDS

VI
William E. Edwards (children of William C. Edwards:)
m. ——?
1. William C. Edwards, Jr., m. ——?
2. A. D. Edwards, m. Patsy Roberts others?

V
A.D. Edwards (children of A. D. and Patsy:)
m. Patsy Roberts
1. Charlotte Edwards m. Henry Rankin (a son Harry)
2. Jane Edwards m. —— Hannay (son, Jd. Hannay)
3. Augustus Daniel m. Rosalie Simpson others?

IV
Augustus D. Edwards (children of Augustus and Rose:)
m. Rosalie Simpson
Emma Edwards m. J. Frank Gilmore
Gertrude Edwards m. Arthur Henry Adams
Summerfield Griffith Edwards m. Ione Nichols

IV
S. G. Edwards (children of Summerfield and Ione:)
m. Ione Nichols (of Mo.)
2. Augustus Daniel Edwards m. Lola Powell

II
Augustus Daniel Edwards (children of Augustus and Lola:)
m. Lola Powell
1. Alta Ione Edwards
2. Summerfield Daniel Edwards

I
Summerfield Daniel Edwards...

See Edwards, pp. 29, 30, 545-551.

SUMMARY

The parentage of William Edwards not yet established. Could he have been son of Col. William E. Edwards? I can find no dates to prove or disprove this.

Patsy Roberts was the sister of Elisha Roberts, 1775-1844, alcalde, and daughter of William, the son of James.


Augustus Daniel Edwards, graduate of V.M.I., interested with his father in lumber business.

pp. 29, 30.

John Quincy Adams, From Portrait by John S. Copley

Courtesy of the Museum of Fine Arts, Boston
ADAMS MANSION, QUINCY, MASS.

Courtesy of The Christian Science Monitor.

"Its Gate Has Opened to Many of the Nation's Great."

Arthur Henry Adams (father of Col. William Adams, p. 1053) was son of Henry Adams, the grandson of John Quincy Adams.
Adams Clan Typifies Stanch Public Service

By a Staff Writer of The Christian Science Monitor

QUINCY, Mass., Jan. 4—Appreciation for the generations of public service which the Adams family has rendered the nation was expressed by J. A. Krug, Secretary of the Interior, when he accepted the Adams "Presidential" Mansion for the National Park Service.

As one examines what some of these distinguished services were, one begins to grasp more fully the significance of the Secretary's remarks when he said of the 215-year-old home, "This gift memorializes the high type of public service which has been characteristic of generation after generation of the Adams family."

The family has been active in public affairs for more than 180 years—as members of President's cabinets, as Presidents, diplomats, and legislators.

John—the Thinker

As a general rule, the Adamses have not sought office, but, again, they have not, as a practice, rejected public office, a historian member of the family observes.

There was John Adams. Before reaching the Presidency, he had held a score of public offices, including several appointive posts in Boston. The latter "chores," at one period during the pre-Revolutionary era, caused him more than once to wish he could extricate himself from Boston politics.

But events would not let him practice law exclusively. In one instance, he was thrust into the heart of the controversy over the turbulent Stamp Act of 1765. A few days after his appointment he wrote in his Diary, "At home with my family, thinking." And a few days later, on Christmas Day: "At home, thinking, reading, searching, concerning taxation without consent . . .

Ardent Patriot

The future second President of the nation was close to the stirrings of independence in New England. Although he apparently did not take an active part in the Boston Tea Party, he commented under my discouragements. I had thrown the cargo into Boston Harbor: "This is the most magnificent movement of all. There is a dignity, a majesty, a sublimity, in this last effort of the patriots, that I greatly admire."

An ardent patriot himself, he had the courage to hazard his popularity and influence with the patriot party by appearing as counsel for the defense in the trial of British soldiers for their part in the Boston Massacre.

But the opportunity which started him on the path to national recognition came when, on June 17, 1774, the Massachusetts General Court, behind locked doors, and while an envoy stood outside with orders from the Governor, dissolved the selfsame Court, appointed Adams and four others to attend a Continental Congress in Philadelphia in September.

Independence Advocate

Adams was zealous in his support of the concept of independence. In his autobiography, he writes of this period: "It was incessantly employed through the whole fall, winter, and spring of 1775 and 1776 in Congress during their sittings, and on committees mornings and evenings, and unquestionably did more business than any other member of that house."

His zeal for independence was so great that he soon learned, as many of the Adams family learned, that "sticking to one's guns" was not often popular. In an incident which he wrote some years after the adjournment of Independence had been drawn up and signed, he told one Timothy Pickering:

"It soon became rumored about the city (Philadelphia) that John Adams was for independence and proprietary gentlemens took the alarm; represented me as the worst of men; the true-blue sons of liberty pitted me; all put me under a kind of coverture."

"I was avoided, like a man infected with leprosy. I walked the streets of Philadelphia in solitude, borne down by the weight of care and unpopularity. But every ship, for the ensuing year, brought us fresh proof of the truth of my prophecies, and one after another became convinced of the necessity of independence. I did not sink under my discouragements, I had before experienced enough of the wantonness of popularity, in the kind of Preston and the soldiers, in Boston (after the Boston Massacre)."

Draft of Declaration

In 1776, Adams was appointed to the important Committee of Independence which was to draft the Declaration. The other four members were Thomas Jefferson, Benjamin Franklin, Roger Sherman, and Robert Livingston.

Adams' account of how it was decided who should write the Declaration is an interesting one, and quite amusing in revealing a clipped sentence style of conversation, which shows Adams' directness when he knew his own position. He says:

"The subcommittee met. Jefferson proposed to me to make the draught. I said, "I will not. Why will you not? You ought to do it." I said, "I will do it." "Why?" "Reason enough." "What can be the reasons?

"Reason first—you are a Virginian, and a Virginian ought to appear at the head of this business. (Adams knew his politics.) Reason second—I am obnoxious, suspected, and unpopular. You are much otherwise. Reason third—you can write 10 times better than I can." "Well," said Jefferson, "if you are decided, I will do as well as I can." "Very well. When you have it drawn up, we will have a meeting."

Hasty Approval

When the first draft was done, Adams said, "I was delighted with its high tone and the flights of oratory with which it abounded, especially that concerning Negro slavery, which though I knew his southern brethren would never suffer to pass in Congress, I certainly would never oppose."

He reported it to a committee of five. It was rather late in the day to remember that Franklin or Sherman criticized anything. We were in haste, Congress was impatient, and the instrument was reported, as I believe, in Jefferson's handwriting, as he first drew it. Congress cut off about a quarter of it, as I expected they would . . .

Adams had his hand in other important decisions of the nascent nation. It was through his earnest support that George Washington was appointed Commander in Chief of the American Continental Army; and at the close of the Revolutionary War, Adams was one of the Peace Commission at Paris that negotiated the terms of independence.

Shortly after, he was appointed the first American Minister to England at the Court of St. James's, and, as is well known, was named Vice-President for Washington's second term, and then chosen the nation's second President.

1051
Bay State Mansion Revives Traditions

By Bertram B. Johansson
Staff Writer of The Christian Science Monitor

QUINCY, Mass., Jan. 4—Here's another one for your New England itinerary, when you visit historic places.

The Adams Mansion, home of two Presidents, has been accepted as a national historic site for preservation by the Federal Government.

This recognition of its national interest will bring this well-known home into still greater prominence and may project it on to a "visitor par" with Jefferson's Monticello or Washington's Mount Vernon.

Notable Associations

Built in 1731, the year before George Washington was born, the distinctive Colonial structure holds unusual associations and reminders of four generations of the distinguished Adams family which lived there for 340 years.

The mansion—purchased in 1787 by John Adams just a decade before he became the nation's second President—was accepted last week by J. A. Krug, Secretary of the Interior, in behalf of the National Park Service.

Many distinguished visitors have borne with industry and persistency the President's dressing-drawers; searched the old purses and pocketbooks for foreign coins; drew the sword-cane; snapped the traveling pistols; upset everything in the corners and penetrated the President's dressing-closet where a row of tumblers, inverted on the shelf, covered caterpillars which were supposed to become moths or butterflies, but never did.

Mrs. Adams' Protest

We see Mrs. John Quincy Adams bearing with fortitude the loss of tumblers which her husband purloined for his hatcheries; but, as Henry writes, "she made protest when he carried off her best cut-glass bowls to plant with peaches or peach stones that he might see the roots grow, but which, as she said, he commonly forgot like the caterpillars."

It was the Quincy location of rolling, easy hills which must have formed many of the impressions young Henry writes of in the "Education" chapter on Quincy, recollecting the many scents about the acres with his great-grandfather President had purchased for £600 from a West Indies planter.

There was the "smell of hot pine-woods and sweet-fern in the scorching summer noon; of new mown hay; of ploughed earth; of box hedges; of peaches, lilacs, syringas; of stable, barns, cow-yards; of salt water and low tide on the marshes..." and the sight of the intense blue of the sea, as he saw it a mile or two away from the Quincy hills; the cumuli in a June afternoon sky..."

Lafayette Visit

Many distinguished visitors stayed at the Adams mansion. Not the least of them was General Lafayette, who came to see John Adams in August, 1824...
COLONEL WILLIAM McMILLAN ADAMS, M. I.
Veteran of World Wars I and II.
COLONEL WILLIAM M. ADAMS

William McMillan Adams, descendant of John Quincy Adams, the son of Arthur Henry Adams of Boston, Mass., and his wife, Gertrude Edwards (granddaughter of John Jordan Simpson), was born in Paris, France, and was educated at Eton and Cambridge, England.

He served in the Air Forces in World War I, and later was Military Attaché at the American Embassy in London. In World War II he came on active duty in July, 1941, in the Military Intelligence G-2. From September until Nov. 1 he was one of a mission of five officers who flew in two bombers throughout Central and South America on a special assignment for the War Department. Colonel John Thomson represented the Navy. They visited every capital and many other cities of Latin America. He was decorated with the Air Medal for work done on this trip.

Upon his return from Latin America he was put in charge of the foreign activities of the Military Intelligence Service and remained in this work until the 10th of August. During this service he was sent on a special mission to North Africa to confer with General Eisenhower. Promoted to full Colonel in October, 1944. On the 10th of August, 1945, he was assigned to the Office of the Army-Navy Liquidation Commission, which is in charge of the disposal of all U.S. surplus property abroad.

He was married on April 3, 1936, to Eleanor Perry Herrman, daughter of Mr. Eugene P. Herrman, deceased, of New York. Her mother's maiden name was Anna L. O'Brien. She is now Mrs. Eugene Waterbury.

Children: John Perry Adams, age 7; Arthur Henry Adams, age 3.


Resident of Washington, D. C.

NOTE: The distinguished Colonel John Thomson, deceased, mentioned above, was married to Leda Bass of Terrell, member of a large and influential family whose antecedents were among the early pioneers of Texas. Her father, Mr. Sidney J. Bass, was one-time president of the First National Bank of Terrell and owner of Bass Drug Company, established by his father, Dr. Bass, in 1876.
William (Bill) Charlton, son of Allen and Mildred (Volk) Charlton, was born July 19, 1921. Attended Dallas public school and entered University of Texas in 1941. Member of Sigma Alpha Epsilon Fraternity. He is a great-grandson of Judge George P. Charlton of Alabama and Colonel Conde Raguet of Nacogdoches, and great-grandson of John Jordan Simpson.

"He enlisted in the Army Air Force in 1943; sent overseas August, 1944, and came home May, 1945. Commissioned First Lieutenant.

As a navigator he had 58 missions. He was in the 15th Air Force, 776th Squadron, 464th Bomb Group.

He received 4 Air Medals, 1 Distinguished Flying Cross and 7 battle stars.

He flew, on a volunteer proposition, a "Lone Wolf" instrument single sortie, without fighter escort. The first heavy bomber of its type to fly this type of mission in the Mediterranean Theatre of the war.—M.V.C. p. 526.

After his most creditable and distinguished services, he returned to the University of Texas Nov. 1 to resume his interrupted studies.
SERGEANT ROBERT FRANCIS HENDERSON, JR.

Robert F. Henderson, Jr., son of Robert F. and Fanny (Charlton) Henderson, graduated from Dallas High School, 1933. He attended North Texas Agricultural College, Arlington, Texas (branch of A. & M.) Also Institute of Banking, Dallas, Texas. He is the great-grandson of Judge George P. Charlton of Alabama and Colonel Conde Raguet of Nacogdoches, and great-great-grandson of John Jordan Simpson.

"Robert was the head pay roll teller of the Liberty State Bank, Dallas, when he entered the service in 1941. He was placed in the finance department of the army.

"Attended the Army School of Finance, Indianapolis, Ind.

"He served in the opening of new camps in the United States, and has been in the Southern Pacific the past year, as Sergeant in the Office of the Fiscal Director, U.S.A., F.F.E.

"He was in Leyte, Palau, Brisbane, Australia, and Manila. He is now in Manila awaiting transportation home."

F.C.H., 526.
Great-grandson of Captain William Ragsdale Buford.
Great-great-grandson of John Jordan Simpson.

Captain Buford, son of Mr. and Mrs. Maury Z. Buford, is a graduate of Terrell High School and A. & M. College, Bryan, Texas.

Received reserve commission in Signal Corps in 1937. Ordered to active duty July 5, 1941, while at Camp Bowie, Texas. Served six months with 27th Signal Construction Battalion, with 36th Division. Transferred Dec. 10, 1941, to the 4th Interceptor Command at Riverside, Cal. Served two years with the 4th Air Force on Pacific Coast. Ordered to Italy and assigned to 15th Air Force. Commanded the 1032nd Signal Construction Service Group for 14 months. This unit was awarded the meritorious plaque for support of Combat Operations against the enemy.


He was married to Pauline Millis Kincade of Bonham, Texas, March 17, 1938, and has one child, Ann Buford, five years of age.
Lt. Joe L. Buford, son of Mr. and Mrs. Maury Z. Buford, graduated from Terrell High School and attended Texas A. & M. College through his junior year.

Received his commission in Army of United States at Camp Lee, Va., in 1944. Was ordered overseas and served in France, Belgium, and Germany with 1190th Labor Supervision Company Headquarters. Served in Army of Occupation in Germany.

He was married to Faye Adams Jan. 13, 1945.

p. 507.

Joe Buford Honored
In A & M Ceremonies

Joseph L. Buford, son of Mr. and Mrs. M. Z. Buford, was signal-ly honored in special ceremonies at Texas A. & M. College this past week, when he was chosen from his company for a six-weeks' course at the Provost Marshal General's school, Carlisle Barracks, Penn. There is only one man out of a company eligible for the honor. Buford and his wife left Tuesday for the school.

In addition to the honor, Buford received his degree, a degree interrupted by the war. He was a graduate of Terrell High school, where he also starred on the Tiger grid team. He saw four years service in Uncle Sam's army.
FRANK GILMORE KELLY


Frank G. Kelly was born Sept. 13, 1910, at Athens, Texas, and was educated at Terrill School, Dallas, and University of the South, Sewanee, Tenn.

He enlisted in the services of the United States October, 1943, at Athens as private in the Armored Division and was trained at Camp Campbell, Ky., near Clarksville, Tenn., and Indiantown Gap, Pa.

After training with Armored Division and ready for overseas duty, developed slight high blood pressure and was then transferred to Hospital Unit, Camp Campbell, Ky.

In February, 1945, he was sent overseas as Pfc. to England, France and Belgium with 56th General Hospital. Returned November, 1945.

I.T. JOSEPH HERNDON KELLY


Herndon Kelly was born Nov. 23, 1913, at Athens, Texas. Educated North Texas A. & M. Junior College, Arlington, Texas, A.S.; B. S. of A. & M. College, Bryan, Texas.

He entered the service as private in U. S. Air Corps, May, 1941, at Corpus Christi, Texas, office work. He was promoted to Corporal, Sergeant, Staff Sergeant, Technical Sergeant, 2nd Lieutenant and 1st Lieutenant.

He trained in California Desert and O.C.S. at Camp Barkley, Abilene, Texas, and was stationed at San Antonio, Texas (Brookfield); De Ridderfield, La.; Essler Field, Alexandria, La., and Desert City, Cal.

After finishing his O.C.S. course, was sent to Fort Sam Houston, San Antonio for a few months. Then to Denver, Colo., Medical Supply Depot until given a discharge October, 1945. (After taking his O.C.S. training at Camp Barkley, which is a Medical Administrative School, he was transferred from Aviation Corps.)

Just prior to his discharge he signed up for five years in the United States Reserves, and will hold his rank as First Lieutenant in U. S. Reserve Army.

F.G.K., p. 547.
DR. JOHN FRANK GILMORE
Lt. (jg) Medical Corps, U. S. Naval Reserve


John Frank Gilmore, son of Will Allen and Velma (Cartwright) Gilmore, was born Jan. 15, 1923, at Kerens, Texas. He is a graduate of Athens High School: B.A., University of Texas, and M.D., University of Texas Medical School. Member of Phi Chi Medical Fraternity.

He volunteered for service in U.S. Naval Reserve about December, 1942, and received commission of Ensign.

Received commission to join V-12 (S) Unit July 4, 1943.

Received M.D. degree from University of Texas Medical School June, 1945, and commission of Lt. (jg) U.S. Naval Reserve.

Now stationed at U. S. Naval Hospital, New Orleans, La., where he is an interne on the Medical Staff until March 12, 1946, when he will be reassigned.

Lieutenant (jg) John Frank Gilmore, Medical Corps, U.S.N., was married to Jane Russell Nov. 2, 1945, daughter of Mrs. George William Russell, at U. S. Naval Chapel, New Orleans, La.

p. 548.
True stories written for the Texas Centennial, 1936, entitled:
"TEXAS CELEBRITIES"

"Texas' Most Beautiful Women and Most Unique Men," by James V. Polk of Beaumont, Texas, gives sketch of a few persons whose names appear in "The Edwards Family," as well as other famous men and women who at one time claimed Texas as their home, and later became nationally known. Among the number is Colonel Tom Ochiltree. Mr. Polk writes:

"COLONEL TOM OCHILTREE.

"When I was a boy living in San Augustine I heard as much about the Ochiltree family as if they were my own relations. Mr. W. B. Ochiltree moved from South Carolina to San Augustine with his family and his brother, Hugh. Mr. Ochiltree was a prominent lawyer and had a son named Tom, about the age of my father. When Tom was about seventeen years old his father decided to move to Nacogdoches. Later Mr. Hugh Ochiltree moved to Sabine Pass and afterward located at Orange, where he reared a large and interesting family....

"When Tom Ochiltree lived in San Augustine he was just about like other boys. As he grew older, he was so homely he was attractive. With his fine physique, light red hair, red face and sandy beard, he got to be a very distinguished looking gentleman.

"Judge Ochiltree expected to make a lawyer of his son. One day Judge Ochiltree took a trip, and when he returned he found that Tom had a sign painted. It read: 'Tom Ochiltree and Father, Attorneys-at-Law.' After this episode his reputation was made. He gave himself the title of 'Colonel' and after that he was known as Col. Tom Ochiltree of Texas. He did not study law. He was extremely entertaining, a great story teller. One of the peculiar things about him was his ability to buy anything he wanted and never pay for it. On account of his popularity any merchant would consider it good business to let the people know that Col. Tom Ochiltree bought his clothes from him. He was one man who could get along without money.

"After living in Nacogdoches and becoming widely known, he lived in Houston, Brenham, Austin, and Galveston. He told one of his friends in Brenham: 'If you had my nerve and brains you would go to Congress, but with my nerve and your brains you would get kicked out of town.' Several years later he was elected to Congress from the Galveston District on the Republican ticket. His pleasing personality made both Democrats and Republicans vote for him. The front pages of the Washington papers had much to say about Colonel Tom Ochiltree of Texas.

"His fame spread abroad. He often visited Europe, and had friends among the nobility. Prince Edward was pleased to entertain him. When he visited Prince Edward at Windsor Castle he often met Queen Victoria. On one of his trips to London one day he was out walking with a couple of gentlemen friends. They saw a very pretty lady riding in a fine carriage. As she got near, the men began to rave about her. Tom Ochiltree waved his hand and cried: 'Hello, there,
Ada.' The carriage stopped; the men were introduced. He did not tell them that he had gone to school with her in Nacogdoches.

"Tom Ochiltree was never married; he spent the latter part of his life in New York at the Hoffman House. He had the best liquor, the best cigars, the best food, the best service, and it was all gratis. The proprietor of the hotel thought he was well paid to have his company.

"The last trip he made to Texas was when Clarence Mackay got ready to build the Postal Telegraph System to Texas. He sent Col. Tom Ochiltree down from New York to make all the necessary arrangements. He appeared before the Legislature at Austin and the papers were full of news about Col. Tom Ochiltree.

"Miss Adelaide McCord.

"This young lady was born in Louisiana near Lake Pontchartrain. When she was a child two years old her parents moved to Nacogdoches. She turned out to be one of the most famous characters in the entire world; she went to such private schools as they had in those days, and she went to the Nacogdoches University, founded by the Texas Republic. She joined a dramatic club, soon made a reputation in the home talent plays, and she was growing more attractive all the time.

"My mother's cousin, Peyton F. Edwards, and other members of the club were so impressed with her talent that they persuaded her to go on the stage. She went East and joined a theatrical company.

"It was very much out of the ordinary to find one so beautiful and brilliant. Men fell in love with her on sight in both America and Europe. Men would fall over each other just to get a glimpse of her. No woman ever had more proposals, and not many married as often. She was married six times, and the last time she married a King of one of the German Provinces. Her first husband was named Menckin, and thereafter her stage name was Ada Isaac Menckin. She played Shakespeare's plays, both comedy and tragedy, in the largest cities in the East, and the capitals of Europe. Her receipts for playing one week in Paris were $40,000.00. She was so much talked about (it is claimed) Empress Eugenia was jealous of her. After her great success she spent most of her time in London. She had her own carriage and four, with footman, and when she drove down the streets of London she attracted more attention than anyone next to Queen Victoria.

"Such literary lights as Scott, Dickens, Dumas, Byron, Thomas Moore and Fenimore Cooper were charmed when they were in her company. Besides being a wonderful actress, she wrote and spoke six different languages. This remarkable woman died when she was only forty years old. . . . She was buried near Paris, France . . .

"I was always very much interested in this marvelous woman. I saved clippings about her for twenty years. After reading so much about the lady, the climax was reached when I read the actors and actresses of London and Paris had raised $4,000.00 to erect a monument to her, properly inscribed, and this was done forty years after her death. I read about this monument and saw the picture in Vanity Fair just before the World War.

Judge R. M. Williamson was a native of Georgia and a lawyer. He came to Texas in 1827; lived at San Felipe, Velasco, Brazoria, Bastrop, and finally located at Wharton. He was Texas’ first District Judge. His district extended from Brazoria to Sabine County. In 1840 he was elected to the Texas Congress and was elected Representative from Washington County until the annexation, and after the annexation he represented the same county in the Texas Senate. Of all the popular leaders during the period of the Texas Revolution, none wielded as great influence as Judge Williamson. The eloquence of Judge Williamson has been described as more nearly resembling that of John Randolph of Virginia than any other character. And as an advocate before a jury he was unsurpassed.

It was not Judge Williamson’s sterling qualities and eloquence that made him so renowned. It was his wit, humor and the quaint things he said and did.

“When Judge Williamson was a young man he had white swelling in one of his knees. He had to use a wooden peg leg to walk. The leg was made to fit the knee, and his leg and foot extended straight out behind. After Judge Williamson began wearing the peg leg he was known throughout the State as ‘Three-Legged Willie.’

“When Judge Williamson was presiding at a meeting once he needed a gavel, and he used his six-shooter for the gavel.

“When he was District Judge, when he got ready to hold court in San Augustine he was going to try a desperate character. He took out his pistol and put it on the stand in front of him. He said: ‘This is the law.’ Then he pulled out his Bowie knife and laid that down in front of him. He said: ‘This is the Constitution. We will now proceed with the trial.’

“One time Judge Williamson was traveling through Texas upon his horse. In going through McLellan County he saw a little building with horses hitched around it. He decided that he would get down and go in and see what was going on. As the building was crowded, he had to take a front seat in the Amen corner. He hadn’t been there long before he found they had assembled there to pray for rain. After a number had prayed, they called on the strange brother to pray, and he got down on his knees and prayed one of the most eloquent prayers I ever read. When he closed his prayer he said: ‘O Lord, send us plenty of rain; send us copious showers that will soak in the ground and make ears of corn that will look like coons hanging by the tail. O Lord, don’t send us little drizzle-dazzle showers that will make nubbins that all hell can’t shuck.’ Next day a heavy cloud came up and they had the biggest rain they had had in five years; and they attributed it to Three-Legged Willie’s forceful prayer.

“Judge Williamson married my mother’s cousin (Mary Edwards, according to Penelope Edwards (Thomas) Crouch.) I heard much from the family and from Texas pioneers about this illustrious man, and he was indeed a wonderful man. Judge Williamson died at Wharton in 1859.

“... There is a life-sized portrait of Judge Williamson hanging in the Senate Chamber at Austin...”
DATA ON BROOKS FAMILY

It is doubtful that our family of Brooks tie into any of the following lines. A similarity or rather a duplication of names such as John Archibald, Winnifred, Sarah and Mary seem to show a possible connection, but I fail to find it.

My ancestor, John D. Brooks, married in 1793 Rebecca McKaughan, 1775-1812. Their son, Joab Brooks, left a sworn statement regarding his maternal ancestry, but nothing concerning the Brooks family (p. 571.)

Their daughter, Jane Mercer Brooks, 1799-1865, married my maternal grandfather, John Jordan Simpson. She was a descendant or close relative of General Hugh Mercer, Continental Army, killed at the battle of Princeton in 1777.

By courtesy of Mrs. H. L. Peoples of Dallas, the following lines are submitted as part of the Brooks data acquired by her, with the hope that it may be helpful:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>I</th>
<th>N.C. to Tenn., 1827</th>
<th>b. May 13, 1829</th>
<th>III</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1758-1835</td>
<td>d. July 15, 1864</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Brooks m. Polly Polk in 1795</td>
<td>N.C. to Mansfield, Tenn., 1780-1832</td>
<td>(Civil War)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>JESSE MICHAEL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>JAMES NEWTON</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Brooks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>m. Mary Ann Lee</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>in 1823</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>b. Aug. 1802</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>d. Jan. 26, 1856</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>IV. Sarah Ellen Brooks m. James Wiley Jones</th>
<th>m. Martha Ann Moore</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Children of above John Brooks and Polly Polk: Betty, Sally, Naomi, Tom, Culley, Jesse Michael, Jack, James, William, Charlie.</td>
<td>Nov. 17, 1847</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Children of above Jesse Michael Brooks: Pleasant Hampton, Lucy, James Newton, Henry Harris, Elvine.</td>
<td>b. Sept. 23, 1833</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

JAMES HAMPTON BROOKS-ANNE BOWIE

James Hampton Brooks, born 1795 in Tennessee, married about 1830 Annie Bowie, born 1807 in Georgia. They were living in Caldwell Parish, Louisiana, in 1830, where their daughter, Sarah, was born August 10, 1830. This record was taken from her tombstone in family cemetery, Holland, Texas.

James H. Brooks was living in Caldwell Parish in 1840, according to Federal census. However, in the Federal census of 1850 James H. Brooks, his wife and all of his children are listed by name as living in San Augustine County, Texas. James Brooks died in 1859. He is not listed in 1860 census of this county, but his wife and children are:

Anne Bowie Brooks was cousin of James Bowie, hero of the Alamo.
The children of JAMES HAMPTON and Anne (Bowie) Brooks were:
1. Sarah (Sallie) b. 8-10-1830
2. Elizabeth b. --- (m. Carroll Lackey)
3. John b. ---; d. in infancy
4. William F. b. ---, 1835
5. Angeline b. 3-3-1837
6. Adeline b. 6-10-1840
7. Eliza b. ---, 1843
8. James H., Jr. b. ---, 1844
9. Thomas Wade b. 8-25-1847

ANGELINE BROOKS
m. 1853
John H. Granade Their children are:
Mary Elizabeth Granade b. 1854
Anne Martha Granade b. 1856
Ursula Angeline Granade b. 1859
Sarah Granade b. 1860

ANNE MARTHA GRANADE
m. 1872
Oliver Henry Allen Their children are:
b. 9-11-1846
Lycurgus Leland Allen b. 6-9-1876
Ada Brooks Allen b. 1-13-1879
Claude Granade Allen b. 3-14-1882

Anne Bowie Brooks died in Falls County, 1875.

BROOKS

Edward Moseley, 1771-1834, married Martha Butler, daughter of James and Winnifred (Brooks) Butler. Winnifred Brooks was the daughter of Robert and Mary Brooks of Edgefield District, S. C. This is the line of Rev. F. S. Moseley of Montgomery, Ala.


Jacksonville, Fla.
Sept. 20, 1932

Dear Mrs. Peoples:

Replying to your query in Genealogical Magazine, can say that the name Wade indicates that your ancestor belongs to the Mecklinburg, Va., Brooks, Robert Brooks of Mecklenburg Co., Va., d. 1806(?). He mentions his sons William and Wade, and daughters Lucy Bough, Winnifred Butler, Penelope Jones, May or Mag White and Sarah White; grandsons, Robert and Wade Brooks.

One Robert Brooks was a Revolutionary soldier from Virginia, and settled in Georgia and Alabama and died 1845/50. He was born in Mecklinburg, Va., 1762.

George Brooks, also a Revolutionary soldier from Mecklinburg, Va., died in Georgia.

Rev. Franklin Shackleford Moseley of Montgomery, Ala., is a descendant of your Robert, through Winnifred (Brooks) Butler.

Very truly yours,
Ethel Shipp Bell.
Thus:
Robert Brooks m. Mary

Children:
William Brooks
Wade Brooks
Lucy Brooks
Winnifred Brooks
Penelope Brooks
May or Mag Brooks
Sarah Brooks

m. Bough
m. James Butler
m. Jones
m. White
m. White


Aaron married
Moses married
Samuel married
Emeline married
Hezekiah married
Isaac married

Ann Harris
Miss Ussery
Mrs. Mary Miller, 2nd, Nancy Young
Thomas Luther
Katherine Moore
Louisa Hurst, (eldest dau. of Mrs. James Beatty. m. 2nd Alfred Moore)

MADISON COUNTY COURT RECORDS AT RICHMOND, KENTUCKY
Abstracts by Anna Turley Neland (Mrs. J. B.)

BROOKS
A-10
Archibald Brooks and Elizabeth Caperton married Aug. 12, 1802, signed by George Caperton.

"U"-474
This indenture made and entered 1833 between Jesse Tevis and his wife, Moses Jett and Barthenia, his wife; Charles G. Brooks and Permelia, his wife; Robert Brooks, Archibald Brooks and Patsey, his wife; Ira Brooks and Sarah, his wife; and Lucy Brooks' heirs and legal representatives of John Brooks, Dec'd., and Martha Brooks, widow and relict of John Brooks, Dec'd., all of the first part, sell to John White, consideration $4,000, paid by John White to John Brooks, Dec'd., in his lifetime and for the further consideration of the sum of $2,400, which White is indebted to the estate of John Brooks, Dec'd., and in Madison County on the waters of Dreaming Creek 150 acres; corners to John and Elizabeth Patrick's 900 acres. 2nd tract 130 acres.

Recorded Feb., 1833.

John Brooks heirs and widow. Deed dated Feb., 1833, for tracts 150, 130, on Dreaming Creek and sold to John White.

Deed dated Feb., 1833, for tract for

St. Louis County. Ther came before me Moses Hiett and Barthenia, his wife, citizens of above county and state 7c. (acknowledgment).

Lucy Brooks, Franklin County, Tennessee, appoints Archibald Brooks, her Attorney, to collect sums of money, negroes, or property which I am entitled to in Kentucky, and to answer any bill in Chancery against me, and do any business I may have. Dated Dec. 20, 1923. Witness

Daniel March, Ira S. Brooks.

I, John Brooks of Madison County, Ky., for the love I bear my sister-in-law, Permelia Brooks, wife of my brother Charles B. Brooks, Property not subject to husband or debtors.

Two bureaus, two acorn bedsteads, four beds and furniture, one dining table, one-half dozen Windsor chairs, to her during life, then divided among her children equally.

John Brooks (Seal)

SOME MARRIAGES OF MADISON CO., KY.

John Brooks and Henny Shearer, Feb. 3, 1803, by Peter Woods.


Robert Brooks and Malinda Keen, Apr. 24, 1842, by (name blurred.)

Henry Brooks and Elizabeth Davis, March 9, 1819, by Robert Frier.

Charles G. Brooks and Permelia Brooks, April 28, 1825.

John Brooks (J.O.) was the only son of Robert Brooks, who died when he (John) was about two years old. He was the grandson of John Brooks and his wife, Patsey Sittle, for whom he was named. John Brooks and his wife, Patsey Sittle, owned the farm on which Richard Scudder, Sr., lived and died. The stones bearing the inscriptions are mute evidence of ye olden time when John Brooks, Sr., owned the premises.

Mrs. George Nolan, Mrs. James McKinney and Dr. Scudder’s wife are daughters of John O. Brooks of above lineage. Mrs. Noland gave me this to add to my Court Records of the Brooks family.

Anna Turley Noland (Mrs. J.B.)

Richmond, Ky.

John Brooks, Sr., owned the place on Dreaming Creek. His son, John, owned and occupied the Scudder place. His son, Robert, brother of John O. Brooks, recently deceased, of Brookston, Maison Co., Ky.

1068
BROOKS LINE

From Mrs. W. B. Grove, Hillsboro, Texas

Wm. BROOKS, came from England in the 18th Century. His family were shipwrecked. Remarried in America and reared a large family.

JACOB BROOKS, son of Wm., married a Miss Shepherd of North Carolina. They also had a large family.

JOHN BROOKS, son of Jacob, married a Miss Smith of North Carolina and had two sons, Stephen and Rodger.

STEPHEN BROOKS married Rachel Martin, had one son and one daughter, Jacob Reed, born in 1787, and Jane Brooks.

JACOB REED BROOKS married Sarah Connally Gaddis. Issue:

1 Lawrence Manning
2 Emily G.
3 Levi Welborn
4 Cincinnatus Ney
5 Sarah J.
6 Louisa B.
7 George McIntosh Troupe
8 Atlanta G.
9 DeWitt Clinton
10 Kosciuska Buron
11 Aeneas Leonidas
12 Roxana
13 Tamerlane Xenophon

Jacob Reed Brooks, b. 1787 (son of Stephen) served as Major of the 8th Georgia Infantry in War of 1812. Jane Brooks (dau. of Stephen) married a Mr. Thomas and died in Santiago de Cuba without issue.

TAMERLANE XENOPHON BROOKS was b. Nov. 9, 1844, and d. Dec. 12, 1926; m. Dora Smith May 5, 1872. Six children, four living, viz.:


DeWITT CLINTON BROOKS has the following descendants living: Albert G., living in Edinburg, Texas; Mary Emma Beavers, living in Hillsboro, Texas; Savannah Knox, living in Walnut Springs, Texas; Jacob Reed, lives in Elk City, Okla.; Sallie Worth, lives in Waco, Texas.

Given by Mrs. Peoples.
The text on the page is not legible due to the quality of the image. It appears to be a page from a book or a document, but the content cannot be accurately transcribed.
Note: This is an incident of my mother’s childhood which is, I think, interesting. General Sam Houston was a regular visitor at her father’s home and, being fond of children, his pockets were constantly filled with candies or something equally appealing to childish tastes. He would take her upon his knee and bestow these wondrous treasures, which were sufficiently breath-taking to be held in memory for a lifetime. At this time General Houston was very much in love with Anna Raguet, a reigning beauty of her day. After the battle of San Jacinto he dispatched wreaths of laurel to her by messenger. Conde and his sister, Anna Raguet, were intimate friends of the Simpson family and later Conde was married to Fanny, an older sister of my mother’s, but the romance of Anna Raguet and General Houston came to naught. Mrs. Irion of Dallas is the daughter of Anna Raguet, and she has many of the letters written at this time by General Sam Houston to her mother, Anna Raguet.
L. A. MARKHAM, for many years Secretary of the Chamber of Commerce and City Manager of the city of Terrell, is a lineal descendant of John D. Brooks and his wife, Rebecca McKaughan. From him I learned the names of the children of Mary Hudson Brooks, who married Elijah Williams:

1. John D. Williams  
2. Amanda Williams  
3. Emily Williams  
4. James Williams  
5. William Williams  
6. Joab Williams  
7. Sarah Narcissus Williams  
8. Alexander Walker Williams  
9. Cornelia Williams  
10. Redford B. Williams  
11. Mary Williams  
12. Caroline Williams

Mary Hudson Brooks  
m. Elijah Williams .. 1849-1940

Caroline Williams  
m. Chas. Markham .. Louis Markham .. Lyman Markham, d. 1912  
m. Ara Hunt  
Pauline Markham  
Junius Markham  
Walter Markham  
Mary Markham

Caroline Williams was born in Nacogdoches, Texas.
Receipt of James S. Griffith for bale of cotton, January 13, 1840
SAM HOUSTON'S letter to Mr. McKenzie, May, 1863

My dear Sir,

Recently I heard that the late Col. Almany son Boston had divided this life. I hold of his in any possession two patents of land. I think we called for G40 acres. I hold them under a mortgage for money I loans to him. I am told to on to Col. Almany but never heard that she had received them. The Col. paid me for money on the mortgage, and I do not have is and due on them. About $2000 in gold or silver. I hope you will have the goodness to write me and let me know that you have of me. I will be glad to have you visit me at the Miss. Stine, at San Augustine. Give my regards to Miss Almany and my family and tell them to be a good boy and deliver me.

Very truly yours,

Sam Houston

Attorney at Law

San Augustine

Mr. McKenzie
New Orleans, 12th November, 1838

I am to inform you that on

1st day of January 1839

in the sum of Six Hundred Dollars

pay to the order of John Cartwright, for value received 1st January 1838. To collect or return

James Taylor

Receipt from James Taylor to John Cartwright, 1838

Letter of Credit on Matthew Cartwright from New Orleans to Union Bank, at Natchitoches, La.
The State of N. C.,

In the Augustus County, by Thos. Dumas

Announced, that I, Dumas Gamble, a resident citizen of Aurelius County and State of Missouri, have taken the deed of the estate of John Gamble, deceased, Lead by my Agent and Attorney in fact, Matthew O'Keefer, for and in consideration of the sum of Five Thousand and One Hundred and Ten Dollars to the said Lead to the said William Garrett, as follows and in consideration of the State of North Carolina, have sold and delivered unto you, William Garrett, the following described negro slaves to you, viz: one negro slave named Tri, fifty years old, and black complexion, one negro slave named Mary, one negro male and about twenty-five years of age, and her offspring, child about the same age, one negro slave named John, her brother and about twenty years of age, and black complexion, all negroes, and one negro slave named Frank, about the same age, and black complexion, all negroes, and one negro slave named Allen, about the same age, and black complexion, all negroes. I warrant all of the above negroes, except the last negro slave to be sound in body and mind, and I warrant them all good as slaves for life. Witness my hand and seal.

James Gamble, Lead.

At test of James Gamble, Lead.

The above, signed by M. C. O'Keefer, his Witness, and attorney in fact.

BILL OF SALE

James Gamble to William Garrett, February 2, 1858
BILL OF SALE, continued
The Republic of Senegalese all men by
San Augustine county. This present, that I
James Thomas and Mary Thomas, his wife, of.
their county, have this day bargained with
in consideration of the sum of one thousand
dollars the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged.
and Thomas and Mary
Thomas do hereby forever warrant Said right to
be good and just and shall forever hence be to
the said J. Thomas and
Mary Thomas will forever warrant and
defend the right, title, and claim of said Negro,
against any person or persons
or any claim or claim of any person whatever
that the said his heirs and assigns the writing
of the hands and seals the 1st day of
March, 1842.

Witnws.

J. D. Thomas
Nancy Thomas

BILL OF SALE from James Thomas to Jacob Garrett, 1842
BILL OF SALE to John Cartwright, March 14, 1842
C. H. Holman

Geo. W. Cartwright 1848, to C. G. Holman

RECEIPT from Geo. W. Cartwright, 1848, to C. G. Holman?
"TO FELLOW STUDENTS"

By Matthew Cartwright, and addressed to Mr. Wm. B. Pemberton,
Lebanon, Wilson Co., Tenn.
BIBLIOGRAPHY

(In addition to Bibliography Page 285, Volume I)

Anne Arundel Gentry—by Harry Wright Newman

The Ancient City—by Elihu S. Riley

"Mont Clare"—an Historical Sketch Issued under the auspices of the Maryland Society of the Colonial Dames of America—Mrs. Albert Sioussat, Historian

Ancestral Records & Portraits, Vol. I & II—A compilation from the Archives of Chapter I, The Colonial Dames of America

Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy—By F. A. Virkus

Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Maryland—by Genealogies of the Members and Record of Services of Ancestors—Edited for the Society by Francis Barnum Culver, B.A., F.I.A.G. Volume II.

Sidelights on American History—by Hester Dorsey Richardson

Historic Houses of Early America—by Elise Lathrop

Maryland Gardens & Houses—compiled by Elizabeth Fisk Clapp, Charlton Merrick Gilet, and Romaine McI. Randall

Maryland Historical Notes—by Maryland Historical Society

Riggs Family of Maryland—By John Beverley Riggs

Texans Who Wore the Gray—by Sid S. Johnson

Memoirs of the Dead & Tomb’s Remembrancer—printed for editors 1806
INDEX
Condensed

MEN IN SERVICE
(Who are residents—or whose parents were one-time residents of Terrell)

Adams, William McMillan, Col. M1. 1053, 1054
Brittain, Thomas Manley, Jr., Sgt. 976
Bubb, William Jay. 708
Buford, Joe L., Lt. 1058
Buford, William Ragsdale, Capt. 1057
Cartwright, Holman. 963
Cartwright, James I., Jr., Capt. 972
Cartwright, Leonidas III, Corp. 973
Cartwright, Matthew, Master Sgt. 971
Charlton, William Conde, Lt. 1055
Gilmore, John Frank, Dr. Med. Corps 1061
Griffith, Clark Morrill, C. M. 3/C. 926
Griffith, Edward Morris, Major 924-925
Griffith, F. Maxwell, Jr., Ensign. 923
Griffith, John William, Lt. 922
Griffith, Joseph B., Jr., Major 921
Henderson, Robt. Francis, Jr., Sgt. 1056
Herrcke, Ralph J., Jr. 929
Ingram, Temple Byrn, Captain 975
Jarvis, Barney Word Jr., Lt. (jg). 927
Kelly, Joseph Herndon, Lt. 1060
Kelly, Frank Gilmore, Pfc. 1059
Moore, Charles Wilson 710
Nicholson, Drue E. Jr., S.K. 1/C. 928
Pilkington, Robert Geoffrey 694
Rash, Glenn Roberts, Pfc. 704
Rash, Luke, SAOIC. 707
Rash, Robert Roberts, Lt. 705, 706
Roberts, Claude C., Staff Sgt. 702
Roberts, John Matthew, Capt. 701
Roberts, Matthew C., III (V-12 USN) 687, 703
Shook, Jack B., Lt.-Commander 930
Taylor, Lane, Jr., Capt. 975

WAR WORK

Allen, Martha (Wildcr) 937
Barrett, Anna Prudence (Corley) 936
Brittain, Ludie Cartwright 938
Browning, Mary Ellen (Ingram) 938
Brounle, Martha Edwina Griffith 936
Bubb, Amanda Faith 708
Buford, Faye (Wolfe) 938
Callaway, Elizabeth (Lupe) 939
Cartwright, Claire (Lucas) 940
Cartwright, Emily (Roberts) 657, 935, 940
Cartwright, Isabel (Branson) 940
Cartwright, Patty (Mays) 940
Cartwright, Ross (Gladney) 937
Craver, Emeline (Ingram) 938
Edwards, Lola (Powell) 935
Gregory, Maria (Taylor) 939
Griffith, Lola (Edwards) 936
Griffith, Nell (Mason) 936
Griffith, Mettie (Morrill) 936
Head, Jerome Brook (Cartwright) 940
Ingram, Almeda (Dover) 938
Ingram, Myrtle (Byrn) 938
Ingram, Nell 937
Lupe, Estelle (Cartwright) 939
McCord, Margaret 937
McCord, Ophelia (Allen) 937
Moore, Natalie Ruth Rash 710, 935
Nicholson, Janie Belle Griffith 936
Pickrell, Mary Cartwright 940
Plunkett, Constance (McCord) 938
Porter, Eugenia (Corley) 936
Rash, Anne Ruth (Roberts) 85, 694, 658, 935
Rash, Emily Anne 86, 694, 935
Roberts, Anne Lee (Warren) 935
Roberts, Kay (Moore) 935
Roberts, Vintie (Giddings) 935
Russ, Mary (Lupe) 939
Sealy, Eugenia (Taylor) 939
Shook, Guynne Griffith (Wimberley) 937
Taylor, Amanda H. Cartwright 939
Taylor, Frances Nell (Graves) 939
Wimberley, Mary Guyane Griffith 930, 937

ROBERTS

Roberts, Amanda H. 110, 586
Roberts, Anne and desc. 626
Roberts, Anne Ruth 85, 658, 694
Roberts, Annie Lee (Warren) 676-681
Roberts, Anne W. (Cartwright) 586
Roberts, Benjamin, Capt. 608
Roberts, Benjamin, Major 600
Roberts, Benjamin S. (Home 661) 95, 586
Roberts, Benjamin Thomas 52, 55, 586
INDEX
Condensed
ROBERTS—continued

Roberts, C. Claudius .......... 101, 586
Roberts, Claude C. .......... 107, 702
Roberts, Cora .............. 625, 640, 652
Roberts, Elisha ............. 586, 612-619, 649
Roberts, Elisha (Bachelor) .. 620
Roberts, Elizabeth .......... 961
Roberts, Elizabeth and descds. 627
Roberts, Emily ............. 82-83, 657, 665, 935, 940
Roberts, Emily (Griffith) ... 253, 656
Roberts, Felix Grundy ....... 52, 634
Roberts, Felix Grundy and descds. 635
Roberts, Gertrude .......... 642
Roberts, Howard Layton ...... 640, 651, 652
Roberts, Hugh Jackson ..... 109, 696
Roberts, Helen Louise (Clements) .... 693
Roberts, Ione ............... 659
Roberts, James ............. 611
Roberts, James ............. 597-598
Roberts, Jean Sue (Howell) .. 691, 693
Roberts, John ............... 599
Roberts, John (Will of) d. 1724 .. 588
Roberts, John, Dr. (Reg. Surg.) .. 609
Roberts, John Harrison ..... 639, 640
Roberts, John Lynch ......... 641
Roberts, John, Major ....... 588, 590-591
Roberts, John, Major and descds. 592-596
Roberts, John Matthew, Capt. 107, 701
Roberts, Katheryne (Moore) .. 685-686
Roberts, Leon ............... 654
Roberts, Lillian Gill ....... 654
Roberts, Lucile ............. 642
Roberts, Margaret Elizabeth .. 641
Roberts, Maria ............. 961
Roberts, Mary Cartwright .. 108, 693, 112, 586
Roberts, Matilda F. and descds. 630-633
Roberts, Matthew Cartwright .. 63, 586, 655
Roberts, Matthew C., Jr. 88, 91, 682-684
Roberts, Matthew C., III 687-690, 703
Roberts, Noel Gill .......... 586, 653
Roberts, Noel Gill, III .... 654
Roberts, Roland Gilmer .... 641
Roberts, Samuel Grundy .... 642
Roberts, Summerfield G. .... 71, 662
Roberts, Vivian (Jackson) .. 102, 700
Roberts, William ........ 586, 652
Roberts, William, Major .. 600, 611
Barnett, Norma Louise Daughtrey .. 650
Bubb, Amanda Faith ....... 708
Bubb, William Jay ......... 708
Daughtrey, Elisha Roberts .. 626
Hinton, Patrick B. ......... 709
Jackson, Hugh, Judge ...... 700
Jackson, Humphrey ......... 697, 698
Jackson, John ............. 699
Pilkington, Robert Geoffrey .. 694
Pilkington, Geoffrey Langton, Esquire .. 694-695
Polk, James V. ........... 727
Polk, Tassie .............. 665, 728, 1045
Rash, Billie Joe (Lane) .... 692-693
Rash, Emily Anne .......... 86, 660, 694
Rash, Glenn Roberts ....... 85, 704
Rash, Natalia .............. 85, 710
Rash, Luke ................. 707
Rash, Robert Roberts ....... 705-706
Sharp, Lillian .............. 654
Sharp, Mary C. ............ 654, 954
Sharp, Ralph L. ........... 654, 954
Sharp, Sally L. ............ 654, 954
Smith, descds. of William and Elizabeth (Roberts) .. 627
Thomas, Family ............ 726
Thomas, Family of Mr. and Mrs. Mack .. 728
Tucker, Felix, Dr. ......... 961
Chart—John Roberts and William Russell .. 589
Letters—Rev. George L. Crockett to John Harrison Roberts .. 644-648
Letter—Major John Roberts to Father ..... 591
List—Company F 3rd Texas .. 653
List—Thomas S. McFarland’s Company, 1836 .. 623-624
Marriages ................. 693-694
Old Homes—Congressional Library Files .. 721-724
Revolutionary Soldiers .. 602-605
"When Ghosts Walk in Courthouse Shade"—By V. Richardson .. 711

GRiffITH

Griffith, Ada Lee (Girand) .... 911, 914
Griffith, Alfred ........... 735
Griffith, Amanda J. ....... 736
Griffith, Ann ............... 734
Griffith, Ann Elizabeth .. 736
Griffith, Arms of ........ 731
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Augustus Bascom</td>
<td>736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Benjamin</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Berry</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Blanche Mortimer</td>
<td>215, 915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Mrs. Cartwright)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Catherine</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Charles</td>
<td>732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Charles</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Charles Greenberry, Col.</td>
<td>733, 756, 760</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Clark Morrill C.M. 3/C.</td>
<td>926</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Claude Llewellyn</td>
<td>919</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Crabb Milton</td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, David, Chaplain</td>
<td>761</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, David, Surg.</td>
<td>761</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Edward Morrill, Maj.</td>
<td>924-25, 931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Eleanor</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Elizabeth</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Emily</td>
<td>253, 656, 736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Emily</td>
<td>736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Frederick Maxwell</td>
<td>274, 736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, F. M., Jr., Ensign USN</td>
<td>923</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Greenberry</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Henry</td>
<td>733, 737, 741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Henry Berry</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Henry, Col.</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Horatio</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Israel</td>
<td>735, 868, 869</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Israel Family</td>
<td>870</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Jefferson</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Jeremiah Crabb</td>
<td>736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, John McLean</td>
<td>932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, John Hammond, Capt.</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, John Summerfield</td>
<td>736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, John Summerfield, Gen.</td>
<td>736, 738, 833-908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, John William</td>
<td>922</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Joseph B.</td>
<td>918</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Joseph B. Jr., Major</td>
<td>921</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Joseph Henry Berry</td>
<td>736, 916</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Joshua</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Joshua</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Llewellyn B.</td>
<td>255, 917</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Lucretia</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Lyde, Col.</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Lydia</td>
<td>243, 736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Lynn Byron</td>
<td>920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Martha Theodosia</td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Mary</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Mary Guynne</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Melissa (Roberts)</td>
<td>916</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Michael Berry</td>
<td>735, 738</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Nicholas</td>
<td>732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Orlando</td>
<td>732, 737</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Orlando, Jr.</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Philemon</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Philemon</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Rachel</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Richard H.</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, R. R.</td>
<td>144, 741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Ruth</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Ruth</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Ruth (Hammond)</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Ruth Matilda</td>
<td>736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Samuel Berry</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Samuel, Capt.</td>
<td>734, 738, 760, 865</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Sarah</td>
<td>732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Sarah</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Sarah</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Sarah (Ridgely)</td>
<td>737</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Sophia</td>
<td>732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Thomas Bond</td>
<td>910</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, Walter</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, William (emigrant)</td>
<td>732, 737</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, William</td>
<td>239, 732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, William Charlton</td>
<td>241, 738</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, William Crabb</td>
<td>736, 738</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, William Handy</td>
<td>933</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carroll, &quot;Barrister&quot; Line</td>
<td>827</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carroll, John, Archbishop</td>
<td>808</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carroll, &quot;Carrolton Line&quot;</td>
<td>806-808</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carroll, Charles of Carrolton &quot;The Signer&quot;</td>
<td>801-802</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carroll, Charles &quot;Barrister&quot;</td>
<td>822-824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carroll, Charles, Dr.</td>
<td>817-818</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carroll, Elinor</td>
<td>828</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, William, Jr., Hon.</td>
<td>909</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crabb, Henry Wright, Capt.</td>
<td>874</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crabb, Jeremiah, Gen'l</td>
<td>875-876</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crabb, Lydia Ridgely</td>
<td>876</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Mrs. M. B. Griffith)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deuton, Frank A.</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorsey, Chart</td>
<td>799-800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorsey, Edward, Major—Home</td>
<td>796-797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorsey, Edward, Major</td>
<td>798, 814</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorsey, John, Col.</td>
<td>798</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorsey, John, Hon.</td>
<td>798</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorsey, Sarah (Mrs. Richard Berry)</td>
<td>841, 799, 794</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hammond, Charles F., Major</td>
<td>754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hammond, Family</td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hammond, John, Capt.</td>
<td>754</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Hammond, John, Major
Gen'l. 753, 754, 814
Hammond, Ruth 754
Hammond, Thomas 754
Herrcke, Ralph, Jr. 929
Howard, Absolute 788
Howard, Ann 785
Howard, Benjamin 788
Howard, Cornelias 785
Howard, Elizabeth 785
Howard, John 785-786
Howard, John Jr., Capt. 787-788
Howard, Katherine 788
Howard Line 782
Howard Line, Condensed 789
Howard, Mary 785
Howard, Matthew (Emigrant) 779, 785, 786, 813
Howard, Matthew, Jr. 785
Howard, Phillip, Capt. 785, 792
Howard, Rachel 788
Howard, Samuel 785
Howard, Thomas, Earl of Arundel 780, 781
Jarvis, Barney Word, Jr. 927
Mackubin Branch 830
Mackubin, Mrs. James 832, 833
Mackubin, John 830
Mackubin, Nicholas 830
Mackubin, Zachariah 830
Neal, James, Capt. 818
Nicholson, Druc E., Jr. 928
Nicholson, Nadine 932
Pate, Amanda Louise 932
Pate, Bart C. 932
Pate, Carter 932
Pate, John W. 932
Ridgely, Charles, Capt. 770
Ridgely, Chas. Carman, Gov. 770, 771, 772
Ridgely, Eliza 770, 773-774-775
Ridgely, Elizabeth (Warfield) 766
Ridgely Family 762
Ridgely, Henry 763
Ridgely, Henry, Jr. 764
Ridgely, Henry, Ill, Col. 765
Ridgely, Home "Hampton" 767
Ridgely Line 778
Roberts, Anne Ruth 658, 736
Roberts, Emily 657, 736
Roberts, John 659, 736
Roberts, Matthew C. Jr. 683, 736
Roberts, Summerfield G. 662, 736
Shook, Jack B., Lt.-Commander 930
Stout, Julia Pearson (Mrs. C. M.) 881
Warfield, Joshua D., Prof. 741
Wimberley, Guyanne (Griffith) 930

ANCESTRAL FAMILIES
Showing Line To:

Adams 858
Baldwin 858
Barne 855
Berry 839-844
Browne 860
Clagett 836-838
Crabb 882
DuVal or Duvall 847
Elder 853
Gorsuch 856
Greenberry, Col. Nicholas 850-852
Harris 859
Hillery 861
Jones 862
Larkin 835
Lovelace 854
Neal 854
Norwood 862
Nuthal 859
Sandys 857
Snowden 863
Sprigg 861
Todd 848-849
Warfield 845-846
Warner 857
Wyatt 860
de Welles 864

FAMILY PORTRAITS
Berry, Sarah (Dorsey) 794
Carrol, Charles "Barrister" 822-824
Carroll, Charles of Carrollton 801
Crabb, Henry Wright, Captain 874
Crabb, Jeremiah, Gen'l 875
Griffith, Charles Greenberry,
Col. & Wife 755
Griffith Group 870
Griffith, Henry, Hon. 740
Griffith, Israel 868
Griffith, John Summerfield,
Brig. General 906, 883
Griffith, Lydia Ridgely Crabb 876
Griffith, Ruth Hammond 742
Griffith, Sara Emily Simpson 1070
Griffith, Sara Ridgely 755, 757
INDEX
Condensed
FAMILY PORTRAITS — continued

Howard, John, Jr., Capt. 787
Howard, Thomas, Earl of Arundel 780
Mackubin, Mrs. James 832-833
Ridgely, Charles Carnan, Gov. 771
Ridgely, Eliza 773
Ridgely, Henry, III, Col. & Wife, Elizabeth Warfield 766
Crabb, Jeremiah — Silver Camp Cups 879
Griffith, Henry — Silver 743-747
Griffith, Charles Greenberry — Silver Urn & Mug 758-759
Mackubin Family Silver 831
Relationship — Lydia Ridgely Crabb to Eliza Ridgely 772
Relationship — John S. Griffith to Children of Israel G. 873
Sword of Capt. Samuel Griffith (Rev. War) 866
MARRIAGES 931

CARTWRIGHT

Cartwright, Amanda (Bickham) 949
Cartwright, Amanda Holman 413, 939
Cartwright, Amanda (Holman) 357, 442, 981
Cartwright, Americus Holman 953
Cartwright, Americus Peyroux 379, 952
Cartwright, Americus Peyroux 953
Cartwright, Ann Risher 956, 969
Cartwright, Anne Wigglesworth 419, 952
Cartwright, Bettie Taliaferro 968
Cartwright, Carol Susan 968
Cartwright, Claire (Lucas) 403, 940
Cartwright, Clinton 377, 953
Cartwright, Columbus 371, 952
Cartwright, Columbus Jerome 375, 948, 949
Cartwright, Demitrius 943
Cartwright, Elisha Bickham, Lt. 375, 949
Cartwright, Emily (Roberts) 83, 657, 935, 940
Cartwright, Estelle 415, 939
Cartwright, Holman 405, 963
Cartwright, Isabelle (Branson) 906, 940
Cartwright, James I., Jr., Capt. 972
Cartwright, Jane 375, 948, 949
Cartwright, Jerome 375, 948, 949
Cartwright, Ophelia (Smith) 379, 961-962
Cartwright, Patty (Mays) 407, 940
Cartwright, Patty (Mays) 407
Cartwright, Peter (1st) 942
Cartwright, Peter, Rev. 945
Cartwright, Richard Ella 371, 954-955
Cartwright, Robert Lane 373, 948, 951
Cartwright, Robert Lane (son of Clinton) 953
Cartwright, Ross (Gladney) 390, 937
Cartwright, Sally Amanda 376, 948, 949
Cartwright, Terrel Joiner, Jr. 968
Cartwright, Terrel Joiner 403, 968
Cartwright, Thomas 946

Excerpts:
Will of Robert Slye 944
Will of Robert Slye, Jr. 944
“Bushwood” — Slye Home 945
Family Bible — Mary B. Roberts Bickham 948-950
Family Bible — Mary (Roberts) Bickham 950
### INDEX
Condensed

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Family of Matthew Cartwright 1807-1870 and Columbus Cartwright</th>
<th>Holman, Sanford</th>
<th>999</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>War Veterans</td>
<td>Holman, William</td>
<td>997</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Martha (Wilder)</td>
<td>Holman, William W.</td>
<td>997</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Ophelia</td>
<td>Hulsey, Robert Allen</td>
<td>969</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Patricia</td>
<td>Ingram, Almeda (Dover)</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bickham, John S.</td>
<td>Ingram, Emeline</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bickham, Terie E.</td>
<td>Ingram, Mary Eleanor</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brittain, Eleanor</td>
<td>Ingram, Myrtle (Byrn)</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brittain, Thomas Manley, Sgt.</td>
<td>Ingram, Nell Victoria</td>
<td>937</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Browning, Richard Clifton, Jr.</td>
<td>Ingram, Temple Byrn, Capt.</td>
<td>422, 975</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clements, Gill</td>
<td>Lupe, Mary Davenport</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clements, Nancy</td>
<td>Lupe, S. Elizabeth</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gill, Pauline Allen</td>
<td>McCord, Constance</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gill, Gloria</td>
<td>McCord, Margaret</td>
<td>937</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Dale Alden, Major</td>
<td>Polk Chart</td>
<td>1013</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Delia Bernice</td>
<td>Preston, Elizabeth Amanda</td>
<td>948</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Edward Stuart</td>
<td>Self, Claire Lucas</td>
<td>969</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Eugene Ford</td>
<td>Sharp, Elizabeth Cartwright</td>
<td>954</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Eugene Lynch, General</td>
<td>Sharp, Lafayette</td>
<td>955</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Lucius, Lt. USN P. T. Sq.</td>
<td>Sharp, Lillian (Roberts)</td>
<td>955</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, David Daniel, Hon.</td>
<td>Sharp, Mary Cartwright</td>
<td>954</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Daniel, Hon.</td>
<td>Sharp, Ralph Lafayette</td>
<td>954</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, David — line given by Mrs. Harbert Davenport</td>
<td>Sharp, William G.</td>
<td>954</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, David — line given by Mrs.</td>
<td>Taylor, Eugenia Polk</td>
<td>413, 939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, George</td>
<td>Taylor, Frances Nell (Graves)</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Isaac (correction)</td>
<td>Taylor, James Lane, Jr., Capt.</td>
<td>970, 974</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Isaac (Will of)</td>
<td>Taylor, Maria Louise</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Isaac, Lt. Colonel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, James Sanders</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Jeremiah H.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, John W.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Joseph</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Lazarus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Rufus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### ANCESTRAL FAMILIES
Showing Line To:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Crawford</th>
<th>1014-1018</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Durrett</td>
<td>1022</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerard</td>
<td>1021</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodloe</td>
<td>1022</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holladay</td>
<td>1020</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polk</td>
<td>964</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rodes</td>
<td>1020</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saunders</td>
<td>1023</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slye</td>
<td>1022</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thompson (under Crawford)</td>
<td>1018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wigglesworth</td>
<td>1019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MARRIAGES</td>
<td>968</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### SIMPSON

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Simpson, John Jordan and Old Stone Fort</th>
<th>Boyd, Rebecca</th>
<th>575, 1032</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Simpson, Sarah Emily</td>
<td>Buford, Ann</td>
<td>1057</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Arthur Henry</td>
<td>Buford, Faye (Wolfe)</td>
<td>507</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, John Perry</td>
<td>Buford, Joe L., Lt.</td>
<td>507, 1058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, William McMillian, M.I. Col.</td>
<td>Buford, William Ragsdale, Capt.</td>
<td>507, 1057</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boyd, Alexander</td>
<td>Brooks, Family —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mrs. H. L. Peoples</td>
<td>1065</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# INDEX

## Condensed

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, Jane Mercer</td>
<td>1065, 1032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, Joab</td>
<td>571, 1065</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, John D.</td>
<td>1065, 575</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks Line—Mrs. W. B. Graves</td>
<td>1069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlton, William Conde, Lt.</td>
<td>526, 1055</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durst, Azalea (Davenport)</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durst, John</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durst, Lewis</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Alta Ione</td>
<td>1047, 1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Amos</td>
<td>1037, 1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Ashmore</td>
<td>1037, 1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, A. D.</td>
<td>1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Augustus Daniel, Capt.</td>
<td>543, 1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Benjamin Harrison</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Benjamin (brother of John)</td>
<td>1036, 1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Benjamin (brother of Amos)</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Elizabeth</td>
<td>1036, 1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, George</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Haden</td>
<td>1035, 1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Haden (Fredonian)</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Haden, Jr. (Father of Peyton)</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Ione Gertrude</td>
<td>1046</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Jane</td>
<td>1039, 1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Lola (Powell)</td>
<td>1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Mary (m. Ashmore)</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Mary (m. Heard)</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Monroe, Col.</td>
<td>1037, 1041, 1045</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Minerva</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Ninian</td>
<td>1036</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Penelope (m. Pope)</td>
<td>1036, 1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Penelope (m. I. D. Thomas)</td>
<td>1041, 1045</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Penelope (m. Crouch) — Arthur of &quot;The Edwards Family&quot;</td>
<td>1035, 1041, 1045</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Peyton, Hon.</td>
<td>1039, 1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Robert</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Summerfield</td>
<td>553, 1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Summerfield Daniel</td>
<td>1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, Susan</td>
<td>1039</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards, William, Col.</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EDWARD HALL</td>
<td>1038</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EDWARDS CHART</td>
<td>1040, 1041, 1045</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilmore, John Frank, Dr.</td>
<td>1061</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## Henderson, Robert Francis, Sgt. | 526, 1056 |
| Kelly, Frank Gilmore    | 548, 1059 |
| Kelly, Joseph Herndon, Lt. | 548, 1060 |
| Markham, L. A.          | 1071 |
| McKaughan, Rebecca      | 575, 1030, 1032 |
| Mercer, Hugh, Gen'l     | 1024-1029 |
| Mercer, Jane            | 1030 |
| Mercer, Thomas          | 1030 |
| Mercer, William, Rev.   | 1030 |
| Polk, Henry K.          | 1045 |
| Polk, I. D.             | 1045 |
| Polk, James V.          | 1045 |
| "Texas Celebrities"     | 1045, 1062 |
| Polk, Tassie            | 665, 728, 1045 |
| Sublett, Easter Jane    | 622 |
| Thomas, Benjamin        | 726 |
| Thomas, Family of Mr. and Mrs. Mack | 503, 728 |
| Thomas, Iredel D.       | 727, 1045 |
| Thomas, Iredel D., Jr.  | 727 |
| Thomas, E. W.           | 729 |
| Thomas, James Edward    | 1045 |
| Thomas, Juntus J.       | 728 |
| Thomas, Lonie           | 1045 |
| Thomas, Maria           | 1045 |
| (m. Noel Roberts)       | 652, 1045 |
| Thomas, Mary            | 1045 |
| Thomas, Mary Lou        | 728 |
| Thomas, Seymour         | 118, 1043-1045 |
| Thomas, William         | 1045 |
| Thorn, Frost (m. Susan Edwards) | 1041 |
| Thorn, Frost, Jr.       | 1041 |
| Thorn, Marcelle         | 1041 |
| MARRIAGES               | 1047 |

## ANCESTRAL FAMILIES

### Showing Line To:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Boyd</td>
<td>1032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards</td>
<td>1035-1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercer</td>
<td>1024-1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McKaughan</td>
<td>1032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas — Edwards Chart</td>
<td>1045</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## PORTRAITS:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Adams, John Quincy</td>
<td>1049</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercer, Col. Hugh</td>
<td>1024</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simpson, Sarah Emily</td>
<td>1070</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portrait of General Sam Houston</td>
<td>painted by Seymour Thomas</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>